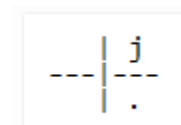


Earth-e

Unlock your Mystery to Experience the Truth of Heaven

written by

Jedidiah



All Rights Reserved by the Creator and Author – December 27, 2022 @ 6:36 pm MST

Christ Mystery.Life + Assembly = Evangelical Group

You may distribute this Portable Document File (pdf) freely but you must include the Hash File with this document to preserve the authenticity of authorship.

You may printout this Portable Document File but you are NOT allowed to charge money for this document in printed form.

You are NOT allowed to publish this document in any form: paper, book, or otherwise.

You are NOT allowed to charge money for this document and you cannot package this document with any other file(s) for distribution.

You cannot alter this file nor change the file format nor copy the file contents to produce another file format.

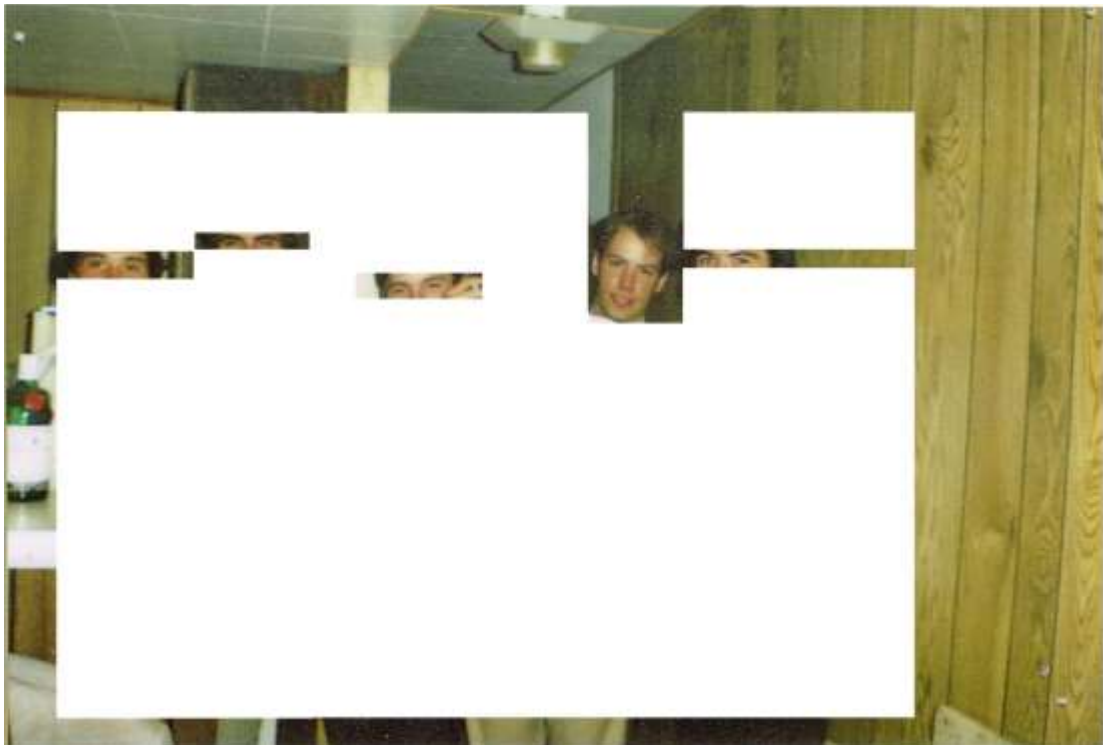
You cannot translate this file into another language without written permission from the Creator and Author.

You may record a reading of portions of this document with written permission from the Creator and Author but you are NOT allowed to charge money for any recordings.

Please visit www.earth-e.ca in the future as the website is under construction at this time.

This Portable Document File and the associated Hash file can be downloaded from: <https://archive.org/details/@realjed>

Social Media – Gettr: <https://gettr.com/user/RealJed>



The picture above will be used to verify future projects as individuals will be uncovered when projects are completed. The people in this photograph will be revealed as follows: Jedidiah (already shown) Andrew, Michael, Thomas, Daniel, and Myles will be revealed last.

Fair Warning

This book contains information which you may use to prove to yourself that you exist as a sevenfold Spirit for it has been said, *"It's the Spirit that gives life; the flesh is useless."* (John 6:63 NRSV). In Chapter Two there are instructions that will allow you to experience being "in the Spirit" for we are told that after we put on the Armor of God we should, *"Pray in the Spirit at all times and on every occasion."* (Ephesians 6:18 NLT). You were only in Spirit form before you were born and you will return to being only in Spirit form when you pass on and abandon your flesh body. We have also been told for millennia that we will be judged for our behavior while we exist on Earth in the flesh with that judgement being presided over by the one and only universal Judge who is called the Prince of Peace, also known as the King of kings and the **LORD** of lords. That judgement will be based on the Creator's Spiritual Law and not on man's law. If we are to be judged on Spiritual Law then we should be allowed access to Counsel while we are in the Spirit in order to assist us with avoiding a negative judgement.

The instructions in Chapter Two that detail the method used to be able to experience being in the Spirit is specifically referred to as a "Mystery" event. *"And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."* (John 8:32 KJV). Heaven is Truth which is why your successful Mystery events are known to your counsel as all events in time are predestined by Truth. Only during a Mystery event will you be able to meet with your spiritual counsel as they will always be awaiting you for they know when you will achieve any and all successfully Mystery events. Once you understand the Truth, you will also lose your overwhelming fear of death for you will finally fully understand Life.

"He (the devil) was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it." (John 8:44 KJV). The devil, or Satan, or Lucifer is as useless as your flesh for he is unable to create anything and he is ruled by time powerless to discern any future events as well.

You exist as an entity with a Soul, Spirit, and flesh body created in the image of God the Father: Jesus the Son: the Holy Spirit. You can determine this fact by using Mystery events if you wish or you may continue in your ignorance and deny Truth as Satan has always hoped to separate mankind from their Creator as he did with Adam and Eve. Therefore, the time of your awakening is now or never.

This book is dedicated to our **LORD** and Saviour Jesus Christ who, while being fully God in Spirit form, came down to Earth from Heaven to be born of a virgin for He was then also fully human. He did walk the Earth in bodily flesh to preach the Good News of Salvation, perform miracles, and raise the dead, before He was tortured, crucified, and killed.

He then rose from the dead after three days in order to conquer death and allow for the forgiveness of our sins.

Secondly, this book is dedicated to all of those who will be able to repent for their sins and find forgiveness from our **LORD** and Saviour Jesus Christ as no sin is so evil that you cannot be forgiven and find Salvation after Judgement.

As our **LORD** and Saviour Jesus Christ came from Heaven in Spirit form to reside in the flesh on Earth, you must travel to Heaven in Spirit form to meet Christ while you still exist in the flesh as the purpose of this book is to give you instructions on how to perform that feat.

May the **LORD** God find favor in our lives and bless us all.

Table of Contents

First Chapter - Truth or Consequences

Second Chapter – Christ Mystery Revealed

Third Chapter – Christ is King

Fourth Chapter – Root of Evil

Fifth Chapter – Gazing is Easy

Sixth Chapter – Faith is Essential

Seventh Chapter – Prime Mover Image

Eighth Chapter – Unity Theory Selections

Ninth Chapter – Mystery of WORDs

Tenth Chapter – Whore of Babylon

Eleventh Chapter – Law Crushes Legal

Twelfth Chapter – Great Welcoming Kindness

First Chapter - Truth or Consequences

What would you do if you knew that a **Rapid Eye Movement** dream state is actually a separate yet connected reality of your **Spirit**? What would you do if you knew that a REM dream state is not being generated by brain waves in your head subjecting you to uncontrollable conscious and subconscious processes as commonly believed? Rather, your **REM** dream state is a conjoined Spirit reality with your conscious waking flesh reality. We are experiencing a sevenfold Spirit reality at all times as you were only Spirit long before you were born into the flesh and you will be only Spirit again after you leave the flesh from this world. There is an absolute important Truth to be understood as there is only one entity that was said to be the judge of the quick and the dead. If you are to face judgment you should be provided access to counsel for advice and you should also be able to visit with the Judge in his chambers before you are to face judgment but do not be confused as the Judge and your counsel are not existing in the living flesh. This information is not based on theories or guess work as the Creator has provided a **method** to be able to access the Judge and your counsel. Instructions will be provided in the following chapter which will allow you to easily accomplish experiencing that specific method. Let us begin by examining some background information to help clear up common misconceptions regarding sleep and dreaming.

Firstly, you would need to understand the concept of **lucid dreaming** which is when one becomes aware that one is having a REM dream while asleep and dreaming. In other words, you become awake in a dream. Lucid is defined as: 1) *easily understood; intelligible* and 2) *glowing with light; luminous*. At the point of becoming lucid while dreaming you are then able to control your dream state in order to change the dream actions and you are also able to change or alter your dream location. I refer to a lucid REM dream as a **REM Induced Reality Experience** or the

acronym **REMire** (rĭ'mĭr). The word "**induced**" indicates that you must be asleep and currently experiencing a REM dream when you become aware that you are dreaming; you become awake with awareness in your dream.

Secondly, and more importantly, you would also need to learn how to easily go from a **waking state** directly into a dream state without losing your awareness or falling asleep and this method is called a **Wake Initiated Reality Experience** or the acronym **WIRE** (wĭr). The word "**initiated**" indicates that you initiate the WIRE not during a sleep state but from an ultra-relaxed waking state where you mimic sleep processes; you simply lie down, relax, and then mentally and physically mimic aspects of a sleep state. A WIRE should not be confused with what is commonly known as a Wake Initiated Lucid Dream, or the acronym WILD (wĭld), which is also referred to as an out-of-body experience as well as Astral Projection. There are massive differences between a WIRE and a WILD which will be relayed to you in this book, the first difference being that you can only access your council during a WIRE. If you will please continue reading, you will understand that what I am about to describe has been universally predestined and this notion will become easily discernable to prove that the **waking state** and all **dream states** are actually separate yet connected **reality states of your Spirit**. It is up to each individual to prove to themselves through the WIRE method that you are always a Sprit as you need not take anyone's word for granted but you will see that the proof is in the WIRE method. My first WIRE event occurred twenty-seven years ago in the twelfth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-five, which I will describe in the next chapter along with detailed instructions on how you are to perform a WIRE.

And here you have arrived at your first question: Who determined that a dream state is actually a Spirit reality state? The proof follows below in this chapter. Please continue reading and try to keep a quiet mind and a silent inner voice as

you will only get into multiple arguments with yourself due to the fact that most of the material in this discussion will be foreign to almost every living Soul on the planet. If you are unable to quiet your inner voice or inner dialogue you need to understand that you must become the master and controller of your thoughts. Also please remember that this book is not about me as it is really all about you and your unknown yet hidden ability to experience the Truth of Life. The important thing to keep in mind is that your Spirit is that part of you that survives after you give up the ghost or you experience physical death and you will be able to prove to yourself in short order that your Spirit is a Truth. As a matter of fact, today may be that day.

The word "dream" is surprisingly found in the dictionary sandwiched between the words "dread" and "dreary" which suggests that dreams are not residing in pleasant company. When you are fully conscious in the waking world and dream of a bright future filled with happy experiences or you find your new love interest to be dreamy, you signify the word dream to have a positive determination. That's perfectly alright. The natural experience of a dream for which I am referring to is when you are asleep and having a **non-lucid** dream and you find yourself at the whim of an unfocussed mind. Why are you not aware that you are dreaming during all the times while you are sleeping? Why don't you become lucid or awake in a dream when a weird occurrence arises in your dream, for example a farm animal sitting in the driver's seat on the bus you are about to board? Why are you not in dreams awake? Don't get me wrong as I am not able to discern dream states every time I have a dream. It seems that confusion finds no barrier and is therefore able to run rampant during your non-lucid dreams while you are asleep.

Our truest life is when we are in dreams awake.

Henry David Thoreau

Your clouded awareness may present itself only near the very beginning of a non-lucid dream which is why your dreams do not have any background; the dream just starts out of nowhere and in your mind you are unable to recall anything beyond the beginning of your non-lucid dream. This is a good tool to use to become lucid in a dream because in the waking world you can recall and summarize your day from the moment when you awoke in the morning up to the present moment but when you become lucid in a dream you are unable to recollect any previous occurrences from the start of your awareness focusing in a lucid dream. This is the main reason why I find it much easier to perform a WIRE than trying to become lucid in a REM dream struggling with clouded awareness.

Let us get back to the proof of dream realities actually being Spirit realities. Sixteen years ago, on the sixteenth day of the first month in the year two thousand seven, I told a friend only once that I was going to write a book without knowing what the book topic would be. I did not mention to anyone else I was going to write a book, just that one friend on one occasion. Due to my confused ignorance and my foolhardiness at that time, which led to the loss of that friendship, it took me forty-six months to right my ship, so to speak, leading directly to a marvelous experience that I had on the first day of the eleventh month in the year two thousand ten. That marvelous experience awoke me to the fact that dreams are definitely not subconscious generated mental representations produced by your brain as that is not how your subconscious mind works in unison with your conscious mind and your superconscious mind. Are you aware an unborn baby in the mother's womb during the third trimester whose eyes have not seen the light of day and whom has not yet developed a fully-functioning mind, let alone the subconscious adjunct, can none the less generate Rapid Eye Movements which can only point to a dream state? We all were dreaming before we were born. To continue, thirteen months after I had that marvelous experience, which I will relate to you in a later chapter, I was able to produce a paper titled "Unity

Theory" which explained this truthful concept of your Spirit reality. Therefore, at that time, I rented a community hall and arranged an information session for the twelfth day of the twelfth month in the year two thousand eleven and invited my siblings to attend along with a few of my dearest friends which lived in the same city where I reside. I also sent email invitations addressed to many renowned scientists associated with the science presented in the Unity Theory paper and included many newspaper organizations as well. On the day of the information session two of my siblings showed up and two close friends attended but the invited scientists and newspaper people neither arrived nor replied to the email invitation. As far as I can tell, no one bothered to read the paper due to the fact that none of the Unity Theory recipients ever mentioned the subject neither had anyone asked a single question regarding the paper. Sadly for them, I had detailed instructions on how to perform a WIRE included in one of the five attachments to the Unity Theory paper which was emailed to all invitees who are now eleven years behind on this subject finding themselves currently at the same starting point as the rest of the world. I totally understand why the Unity Theory was ignored but they do not have a clue as to their missed opportunity.

It was my hope that at least one living Soul would attempt and be successful at experiencing a WIRE as that would be the first proof of dreams residing in a separate yet shared Spirit reality confirming that dreams are not being generated by brainwaves. I was not disappointed in the lack of interest but now I was faced with coming up with my own undeniable proof of our Spirit reality. So after the ignored information session in the twelfth month of the year two thousand eleven I decided to keep everything to myself and I refrained from discussing anything related to my continued research which had so far only touched on the science of our shared Spirit realities. I purchased a laptop which would not be connected to the internet in order to continue my work in private as I was then, and currently I still am, functioning as a computer and network

consultant. I was also at that time, and more so today, fully aware of the misuse of government spy agencies and other Black Hats regarding the lack of security in computers connected to the internet infrastructure.

As I consider myself not to be overly smart but clever enough to conquer a puzzling situation, it seemed difficult to figure out how I could prove to others that dreams reside in a shared Spirit reality as I already had my mind correctly made up on this point. What was I to do? It took about three weeks from the beginning of the year two thousand twelve to come up with a simple solution, well it seemed simple to me after the fact of course. If I was correct that dreams reside in a shared Spirit reality being much like our waking world reality, which is also a shared Spirit reality, then I should be able to drag an instance or event from the dream reality into our waking reality. I also knew that it would be impossible that I could be the only one on the planet who was able to perform a WIRE as there are plenty of other lucid dreamers in the world. So I decided on producing what would come to be called **Mystery Chain Letters**.

I would like to jump forward in this discussion for one moment. A WIRE is defined in the New Testament Gospels as a "**Mystery**" and finding that nugget of truth escaped me until the fifth day of the sixth month in the year two thousand seventeen. Understanding that a WIRE is known as a Mystery effectively unlocks most of the confusion associated with deciphering the Truth in the New Testament as well as the Old Testament. Now I know you were most likely unable to suppress your inner voice when you read the word "Gospels" but I need to reference the two most popular books in the world, the Bible and the dictionary, in order to help all of us understand what has been **purposely hidden** from mankind. There is no "true" religion presently being practiced on the planet as most of the current religious roots have been seeded in the dirt of paganism, even though there was True Religion in existence two thousand years ago. Yes, the

Mystery method has been purposely hidden from us for thousands of years by producing false religion to keep all of us away from the Truth. I will point a finger at those responsible later on in this book as a Mystery **was** the greatest secret in the universe. I also will need to cite references and quotes from other individuals and sources to validate the translation of Truth being related to you in this book.

So please let me continue to explain how the use of Mystery Chain Letters enabled me to drag multiple instances or events from the so-called dream reality into our waking reality. Yes, not once, not twice, but three times at the very start of the Mystery Chain Letter proof.

I would have to guess that an idea got me, as opposed to me getting an idea, as I am not smart enough to generate great ideas on my own. So the thought process was: I need to relax myself in order to enter into a WIRE and then I hoped to find another living Soul who is experiencing a WILD or Wake Initiated Lucid Dream and have a discussion with that living Soul. While involved in a WIRE I need to ask that living Soul if they are aware that they are having a lucid dream at that moment and if they are also able to repeat the lucid dream procedure to be able to enter into a lucid dream with ease. I did not inform the living Soul of my theory about dreams being realities as I was having a reality experience while they were having a lucid dream. As you may have guessed, a WIRE and a WILD are cousins; related but not in the same family. If they were to answer yes to their ability to easily enter into a lucid dream then I would also need to ask that living Soul if they are able to read and write English, as that is the only language that I am able to use to communicate with others as some people speak multiple languages. If they were to answer yes to the question of English aptitude then I would need to ask them to tell me their mailing address and hope that I could remember it as I just can't write it down on my hand and have it show up written on my hand when my WIRE session ends. I would also ask for what they call

themselves but I would inform them that the address was the important information. So I really only needed to learn and remember their street address and city plus country in order for me to send them a written letter once I had awakened from my WIRE experience. I informed them of my plan to write them a letter but only if I could remember their address; I also informed them that if I forgot their name I would write on the envelope "Care Of Jane Thomas" or "Care Of John Thomas". My letter would inform the recipient that they needed to reply to my letter with a letter of their own which they would mail to my address. If the first step was successful my letter would arrive at their home but I would not write my return address on the envelope as I would include my return address written on the enclosed letter in case I messed up their address and my letter became undeliverable thus being deemed unreturnable by the Post Office. The Post Office would not be allowed to open an undeliverable and unreturnable letter, also known as a dead letter, as that would be mail tampering. Full success would require me to receive the reply letter from the living Soul that I encountered in a WIRE. So that is what I did and then I waited for their return mail.

I have never been so anxious to receive snail mail in my whole life, even more excited than waiting for a birthday card containing money from my grandmother when I was young boy, but the letter did arrive without any issue as I had hoped. I did not find just one living Soul to exchange Mystery letters with as I needed to find a total of three living Souls to send and receive Mystery letters and informed all three recipients that they had to find at least three living Souls to send and receive letters with as well. And all of those following recipients were to find at least three living Souls to send and receive letters with, and so on, and so on.

Communications were to be sent upward and downward in the chain. A Mystery letter recipient would need to advise their lucid dream contact with the names and addresses of their three

recipients and they would also advise their three recipients of the name and address of their lucid dream contact. This assures that if someone in the chain becomes very sick or incapacitated that the chain will remain unbroken. As well, when a new level was completed in the chain that information had to be sent up through every link to the top of the chain, which was myself of course. It was imperative that no one was allowed to communicate using telephone, email or through the internet; only snail mail would be used to keep our Mystery Chain Letter project private. If at any time someone received a letter from another they must reply to that letter to let the sender know that they are still participating in the chain. I also mentioned that I had hoped that we would be able to make it to at least the seventh level in the chain over time but that we should keep trying regardless of whether we made it to the seventh level or not; trying to go past a seventh level was encouraged as well. Not counting myself that would be a cumulative total of three thousand two hundred seventy-nine living Souls contacted through Mystery Chain Letters once the seventh level was achieved.

Everyone was asked to keep the Mystery Chain Letters secret as I had a long way to go to get through the writing of this book. It would seem that everyone in the chain believed what I had believed during my first fifteen years of WIRE experiences which was that all dreams are a product of the mind. I did not divulge what I had discovered through my writing of the Unity Theory because I was still not prepared to discuss those findings with anyone at that point. I mentioned how wonderful the human mind was that we were able to connect a dream with our waking reality but I also mentioned that I still had a long road ahead to make sense of how it was possible.

It took me about twelve weeks to find, contact, and receive mail from three living Souls which when added to the three weeks used to arrive on the Mystery Chain Letter concept I found myself in the fourth month of the year two thousand twelve with a nice solution for my need to prove to myself that dream Spirit

realities and our waking Spirit reality are all shared realities.

It would take more than nine years to get to the seventh level of the Mystery Chain Letters. We had reached that cumulative total of three thousand two hundred seventy-nine living Souls contacted through seven levels of Mystery Chain Letters and were still adding more living Souls at that point. That was the result that I hoped for; so much more than the three original contacts but I also had to pray that no one would let the cat out of the bag and reveal our private project, myself included.

On the ninth month in the year two thousand seventeen I sent out three letters to my original contacts informing them that I would be moving to a location where I would not be able to receive any mail whatsoever but I would be sending them a package as soon as I finished my research. I can add here that at this time of nearing the end of writing this book I have only sent a few additional letters to my three contacts over a five year span but I will soon be sending this book on compact disk for distribution to the chain.

For those of you who find it hard to believe the above account I hope that you understand that the words "I believe" mean: *I do not know*, as opposed to understanding Truth where you can state with confidence: *I know for a fact*. Some may be a doubting Thomas and require proof of the Mystery Letters or desire for me to reveal the names and addresses of the chain participants but I will always protect the chain as it is a private undertaking and anyone outside of the chain is a third-party interloper. Do you know what the Law thinks of third-party interlopers? If anyone in the chain decides to speak out and state that they were participants in the Mystery Chain Letters then I will be forced to deny their claims to protect the rest of the chain due to my understanding of how the universe works with our shared and hidden Spirit realities. I have never met

the Mystery Chain Letter participants face-to-face in the waking world and I have only communicated with the three people that formed the first chain in the link. I didn't choose the participants, the Creator chose them for me and I have no idea what the Creator wishes for them to do next. It will be the same when this book is completed and distributed in portable document format over the internet through email to hundreds of thousands of living Souls that I have never met, as the Creator has used me to request participation and compile an email list. The email recipients will have already been looking for answers and the Creator knows who they are. There are absolutely no mistakes in the universe that can be blamed on the Creator as everything needs to occur on cue at a set time and place just like a theatrical play.

In the next chapter you will be given instructions on how to perform a WIRE, or what can now more accurately be called a Mystery, and you are welcome to start your own Mystery Chain Letters to prove this Truth to yourself so that you need not take my word for anything written here. Everything that I have been able to accomplish you will be able to accomplish for the simple reason that I am not some super-special being in this universe and neither am I seeking attention. I have found something that everyone can duplicate because that is what I prayed for during a forty-six month long duration of "righting my ship", a process which I began five years before the idea of the Mystery Chain Letter program.

But I saved the best for last in this chapter just in case finding out that your dream Spirit realities are as real and tangible as our waking Spirit reality wasn't enough to put you into shock.

I mentioned above that when finding participants for the Mystery Chain Letters I needed to ask them if they were able to read and write English but that was not solely for the reason that I am only fluent in English. Over the years, I was able to

realize that I had never found anyone who did not speak English either in a non-lucid dream or in a REMire or in a WIRE, even when I began looking for participants to include in the Mystery Chain Letters, and the reason is astounding. Once I starting looking while in a WIRE for the first three living Souls to participate in Mystery Chain Letters I found that some living Souls who were able to perform a WILD would state in English that they were unable to read and write in English even though we were just conversing in English so I would reply by asking them to tell me what language we were speaking and the answer was strangely phenomenal. Some would say that we were conversing in French and that I had to be a French speaker because we were speaking the same language, others would say that we were speaking in German and that my German accent sounded to be from their region, others Italian, and still others in Farsi or whatever other languages are spoken throughout the world. I spoke and heard English while they were speaking and hearing French for example. Do you know what this means? I was finally able to discern the reason which is found in the Bible.

Genesis 11:6-9 And the **LORD** said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do. Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. So the **LORD** scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the **LORD** did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the **LORD** scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

The language was only confounded in the waking world and not in any of the Spirit realities; that is why the **LORD** said, "let us **go down**, and **there** confound their language". It is not that everyone was speaking one language and of one speech rather, the various languages were being translated as if by an internal interpreter in the waking reality. You have no idea how

powerful the Creator is and how He can manipulate the whole universe in a matter of less than a nanosecond and do so at any time which He desires.

The above Bible passage is from Genesis, the first book of the Old Testament, which was compiled by Moses more than three thousand years ago. As this passage from Genesis is now a verifiable truth ascertained in a Mystery then I would absolutely want to try and find out if the King of kings also known as the Son of man is dwelling in that place where we reside during a Mystery and am I able to locate Him? Well of course I found Him because He is a Spirit residing in Truth.

John 4:23-24 But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.

You need to be in Spirit and in Truth, as when in a Mystery or in a WIRE, where the truth of life is also simply known as Truth or the Kingdom of God or even more precisely, Truth is known as **Heaven**. Mystery is the vehicle and Heaven is the only destination where you will arrive while you are in a Mystery and then able to worship in Spirit and in Truth. As well, your counsel is always awaiting you when you are successful in performing a Mystery. Look at the tag line below the book title on the first page: **Unlock your Mystery to Experience the Truth of Heaven**. Jesus Christ resides in Heaven as a Spirit and you can speak with Him face to face at any time you wish while in a Mystery. I am quite sure that you do not fully appreciate the gravity of this situation. Your judgement will not be delivered by Christ and friends; just Christ alone. So now your inner voice might be upset, "Sorry but Christ is not my guy". So where is your guy? If you had discovered the Truth of the Mystery you would know that Christ is the only One! Do not despair as this is a very deep and complicated subject to grasp but your answers to any questions can be found as soon as you open your Spirit

eyes in a Mystery event of your own, but I know that you will not be happy with where your guy is if he is not where Christ resides.

You need to understand that Christ spoke of Satan as being a real entity which indicates that hell is a reality. I have not presented the science for these statements as the science will be covered in a much later chapter. I said earlier that I started this journey immediately after I spent forty-six months righting my ship which then lead directly to a marvelous experience late in the year two thousand ten that began my next phase of Truth realization by "**walking my Life path backwards**" to understand all of my sins, errors, misconceptions and missteps. At the same time I immediately began the process of figuring out the science of this complex subject while researching the topics related to the Unity Theory paper. I can now briefly tell you that there are four realities related to Earth-e of which three of those realities I have mentioned so far: REMire, WIRE, and your waking world. You will most likely start up with that inner voice again when I now inform you that the REMire reality is **hell** and that is why a non-lucid REM dream is the only place where you will experience a nightmare, as violent dreams and nightmares exist only in the REMire reality. So if you go through life on Earth without ever experiencing a Mystery then your only experiences will be in the waking reality and the REMire reality. Then when you die, you may get stuck in the REMire reality because your flesh and blood body is what is needed to exist in the waking world; you will have been trapped by Satan in his hell because you are ignorant of the reality of Heaven and had no clue while stuck in your flesh suit that Heaven in fact exists. Your flesh only exists in the waking world of course and this is why Christ taught that you must experience **being born again before you die** which is also the Resurrection or more precisely the Mystery method.

John 3:1-15 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto

him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.*

Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

Jesus answered, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.*

Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

Jesus answered and said unto him, *Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.*

In the above quote the definition for water used in this sense represents a symbol for Truth. Christ was the only one ever who taught that you must experience the resurrection before you die; all others taught that the resurrection only comes after death which is the pagan false belief in reincarnation.

[Christ says,] Those who say they will die first and then rise are in error. If they do not first receive the resurrection while they live, when they die they will receive nothing.

The Gospel of Philip -- <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gop.html>

You should be alarmed at this point, very alarmed. Again, this information has been known and hidden from us for over two

thousand years while we are told that dreams originate in our minds via our brain's circuitry. I am past being angry at this point as we all need to move on and deal with these circumstances that we now find ourselves in. We are also told to love our neighbor and to love our enemies even though our enemies have kept us in the bondage of ignorance for millennia.

I am sure that many readers will dearly hope that this book is a work of fiction but please rest assured that this book is totally non-fiction. Now what would be the consequences of not discovering the truth and unknowingly living a **fable**? I do not know your circumstances or where you are in relation to the **LORD** God but if you deny truth then you are living as a character in a fable. A fable is a story whose characters are animals able to speak like humans and the fable will usually present a moral in its story. Fable is defined as: *a falsehood; a lie*. Are you stuck in a fable while hoping to find your moral lesson? If you deny truth then you are living like a talking animal and you risk dying like an animal with no hope of redemption. Unfortunately, there definitely will be consequences for those living a fable. "Consequence" can be defined as: *an unpleasant result* while "consequences" can refer to the idiom: *the devil to pay*.

So please, read the next chapter and try to **establish** a Mystery as it is a normal and natural process; establish means to perform a Mystery on at least three separate occasions.

Remember that no one taught you how to sleep and therefore no one will be able to teach you how to perform a Mystery as you only need follow the Mystery method instructions. If mystery schools were teaching this True Mystery then there would have been no reason for me to write this book; it would be known worldwide. Mystery schools are teaching Babylonian mystery which is sending their advocates into a WILD or adding astral projection and they are all so proud of their WILD achievements. After you have established a Mystery, do a little research and

look at what people are teaching regarding the process to perform a Wake Initiated Lucid Dream as you will find that it is not the same as performing a WIRE or Mystery and furthermore, your counsel can only be found when you successfully perform a Mystery. But rest assured, all of the Mystery experiences you will ever encounter are already predestined to happen as you will see in the next chapter. That is correct, you are predestined to have your first Mystery experience and many more to follow. If you can fall asleep then you can perform a Mystery, it's that simple. The only ones who will not even try to perform a Mystery are cowards and obdurate demonists; cowards are afraid of God and Truth while obdurate demonists prefer to follow Lucifer. Obdurate is defined as: *hardened in wrongdoing or wickedness; stubbornly impenitent.*

The universe operates under a fixed certainty or, namely, Love. Truth is derived from Love and not Love from Truth. Therefore you live in a Universe of True Love. **You exist in True Love.** So put Truth in your heart and put Love in your mind.

Mark 12:29-31 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The **LORD** our God is one **LORD**: And thou shalt love the **LORD** thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

If you are not satisfied with this chapter then try to solve the following clues hidden in questions: 1) Why is it when you move the first letter in the word "heart" to the end of that word you end up with the word "earth"? 2) Do you actually believe the Creator is only able to create one single universe, this universe being the first and last universe? 3) Why is it illegal to use a "legal name"? 4) Does using a "legal name" constitute blasphemy against the Holy Spirit? 5) Do you really believe that the Creator fashioned the planet Earth with a

broken thermostat and that is why we experience climate change, allegedly?

What, then, is that which he wants him to think? "I am like the shadows and phantoms of the night." When morning comes, this one knows that the fear which he had experienced was nothing. Thus they were ignorant of the Father; he is the one whom they did not see. Since there had been fear and confusion and a lack of confidence and double-mindedness and division, there were many illusions which were conceived by him, the foregoing, as well as empty ignorance - as if they were fast asleep and found themselves a prey to troubled dreams. Either there is a place to which they flee, or they lack strength as they come, having pursued unspecified things. Either they are involved in inflicting blows, or they themselves receive bruises. Either they are falling from high places, or they fly off through the air, though they have no wings at all. Other times, it is as if certain people were trying to kill them, even though there is no one pursuing them; or, they themselves are killing those beside them, for they are stained by their blood. Until the moment when they who are passing through all these things - I mean they who have experienced all these confusions - awake, they see nothing because the dreams were nothing. It is thus that they who cast ignorance from them as sleep do not consider it to be anything, nor regard its properties to be something real, but they renounce them like a dream in the night and they consider the knowledge of the Father to be the dawn. It is thus that each one has acted, as if he were asleep, during the time when he was ignorant and thus he comes to understand, as if he were awakening. And happy is the man who comes to himself and awakens.

The Gospel of Truth -- <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/got.html>

I am confident that almost everybody on the planet has experienced non-lucid dream scenarios as described in the quote above which usually occur in the REMire reality. The passage is encouraging you to awaken to the Truth. Some people have given the word "gnosis" a negative connotation and if that applies to you then most of the quoted material from the gnosis.org website

can also be found at earlychristianwritings.com website; I discovered quoted information from both websites but my first material was found at gnosis.org. Below is a lengthy quote to herald the closing of this chapter which refers to the fire that guides them and that would be the sun. It is an icy cold warning to the atheists, agnostics, non-believers, witches, wizards, and especially those pagan sun-worshipping death-cult folks that have been around forever:

Again the savior answered and said,...“For that which guides them, the fire, will give them an illusion of truth, and will shine on them with a perishable beauty, and it will imprison them in a dark sweetness and captivate them with fragrant pleasure. And it will blind them with insatiable lust and burn their souls and become for them like a stake stuck in their heart which they can never dislodge. And like a bit in the mouth, it leads them according to its own desire. And it has fettered them with its chains and bound all their limbs with the bitterness of the bondage of lust for those visible things that will decay and change and swerve by impulse. They have always been attracted downwards; as they are killed, they are assimilated to all the beasts of the perishable realm.”...

“Woe to you, godless ones, who have no hope, who rely on things that will not happen!

Woe to you who hope in the flesh and in the prison that will perish! How long will you be oblivious? And how long will you suppose that the imperishables will perish too? Your hope is set upon the world, and your god is this life! You are corrupting your souls!

Woe to you within the fire that burns in you, for it is insatiable!

Woe to you because of the wheel that turns in your minds!

Woe to you within the grip of the burning that is in you, for it will devour your flesh openly and rend your souls secretly, and prepare you for your companions!”...

“Woe to you who dwell in error, heedless that the light of the sun which judges and looks down upon the all will circle around all things so as to enslave the enemies. You do not even notice the moon, how by night and day it looks down, looking at the bodies of your slaughters!”...

"Woe to you in the grip of the forces of the evil demons!"...

"Watch and pray that you not come to be in the flesh, but rather that you come forth from the bondage of the bitterness of this life. And as you pray, you will find rest, for you have left behind the suffering and the disgrace. For when you come forth from the sufferings and passions of the body, you will receive rest from the good one, and you will reign with the king, you joined with him and he with you, from now on, for ever and ever, Amen."

The Book of Thomas the Contender --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/bookt.html>

The apostle Thomas recorded the words of Christ quoted above who speaks of a perishable beauty which refers to the flesh waking world being an illusion of Truth as the pleasures of the world ensnare us to believe that this is the only true life that we experience, but a fable has no Truth and being trapped in the flesh is not Life. A horse will have a bit placed in its mouth to control it and a camel will have its legs fettered in order to hobble it so that it won't escape which is a simile for how you will be assimilated with the beasts of the perishable realm. The waking world of the flesh is the perishable realm but Hell is the destroyer of both your flesh and Soul. Heaven is the only destination you should desire to achieve as Heaven is the holiest of the imperishable realms and Heaven is also your Spirit's true home.

Every day that you spend in this fleshy fable loving only the things of man's world brings you closer to death while also preparing the destruction of your Soul in the process due to your earthly lusts created by your inducement through self-indulgence. For your flesh vessel will finally dissolve from your experience on Earth and then you will be among visible things or realms, which are invisible to you now while you are in the flesh, either being in Heaven or in Hell.

The Godless ones have no hope and rely on things that will never happen believing their fables which include the notion

that they did not exist before they were born and so they will not exist after they die. The wheel that turns in your mind is that persistent inner voice being nothing more than a distraction which assists with the fable of your mislaid hope in the world while thinking that your god is the flesh life thereby letting your lusts for this fable world devour your flesh and rend your Soul to prepare you for your companions in Hell.

Everyone on the planet has some sort of demon, or mind control demon if that is easier for you to grasp, that makes them act in unnatural ways to themselves and towards others which they apparently proclaim to love. Some people are involved in cults, although they don't see their involvement in a fable as being a cult because they are just looking for like-minded people to validate their beliefs but those beliefs never originated in their own minds; they are just trying to make the square world of the flesh fit into the round Spirit of Truth.

Jesus does offer you a solution through Mystery events, also known as watchful prayer, in order to save your Soul before you give up the ghost but the choice is up to you and you alone leaving only yourself to blame for any errors in your choices.

Truth or consequences my sisters and brothers!

**Unlock your Mystery to Experience the Truth of Heaven
joining Jesus Christ our LORD and Saviour in our Spirit's True
Home.**

Second Chapter - Christ Mystery Revealed

If I was to use the analogy that my life experiences are like a jigsaw puzzle then the easiest thing for me to do would be to find the four corner pieces to get started in solving my life puzzle. As a corner piece would be a significant event in my life, it would be difficult to recognize a corner piece when that event occurred so I would need to experience all four corner pieces first before being able to look back and establish those events as one of the four major turning points of my life in this world. My first Mystery event was my second puzzle corner piece even though I was not awake to Truth at that point in my life.

This chapter will include detailed Mystery instructions followed by the description of my first Mystery event which occurred in the twelfth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-five or twenty-seven years ago. I will also include a description of an early REMire event which occurred in the eighth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-seven. The reason that I do not have exact dates for both of these accounts is that I have never kept a so-called dream journal.

A successful initiated Mystery brings you to Heaven as Mystery is the vehicle and Heaven is the destination with your awaiting counsel, which was stated in the previous chapter. Heaven can also be called the kingdom of the Father or the kingdom of God or Paradise or the Garden of Eden. But first we should see what results could be visited upon you if you are unable to understand the Truth of establishing a Mystery and you continue unto death living out your time in the flesh world of fables.

[Christ says,] "But there is evil after this world which is truly evil - what is called "the middle". It is death. While we are in this world, it is fitting for us to acquire the resurrection, so that when we strip off the flesh, we may be found in rest and not walk in the middle. For many

go astray on the way. For it is good to come forth from the world before one has sinned."

The Gospel of Philip -- <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gop.html>

The middle is also called the "outer darkness" and shortly in this long chapter we will review an account which one gentleman had who was unlucky enough to experience it. Acquiring the resurrection is being able to perform a Mystery while you are still living in the flesh or to come forth from the world before one has sinned. In this sense, the sin Jesus Christ is referring to is when one believes that they have died because they were stuck in a fable during their existence on Earth.

[Christ says,] "Everything that came from the perishable will perish, since it came from the perishable. But whatever came from imperishableness does not perish but becomes imperishable. So, many men went astray because they had not known this difference and they died."

The Sophia of Jesus Christ --
<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/sjc.html>

The following is from an attachment included with the Unity Theory paper that was written for distribution during the information session on the twelfth day of the twelfth month in the year two thousand eleven, which I spoke of in the previous chapter. Please note that in the Unity Theory paper I originally lumped together all my lucid dream experiences and used the term "Conscious out of Body Experience" using the acronym COOBE, which included both "REM Induced Reality Experience" using the acronym REMire and "Wake Initiated Reality Experience" using the acronym WIRE. The original term "Wake Initiated out of Body Experience" or the acronym **WIOOBE**, which is pronounced Why-Oh-Be or Y-O-B which is amusingly known as "The Backwards Boy", had morphed into WIRE before I finally discovered the definition for Mystery in the New Testament six years later on the fifth day of the sixth month in the year two thousand seventeen. I have

edited the passage below to use the term Mystery to replace WIRE and I will include supplementary descriptive information which was not presented in the original release of the Unity Theory. This entire book relates the transition experienced through the discoveries associated with Mystery events and the essential research performed in the waking world to validate this information of Truth. We will mainly use Mystery from now on starting with the instructions below on how to experience a Mystery event:

In order to perform a Mystery you **must** either **lie down** on a couch or lay yourself down on the floor, but **never** in a bed. If you use a couch and are successful at initiating a Mystery, you will end up in the Mystery in a sitting position where your flesh body is laying; the buttocks of your Spirit will be sitting **in** your flesh body. You can get up and look back to see your flesh body lying on the couch. If you use the floor and are successful at initiating a Mystery, you will end up in the Mystery in a standing position where your flesh body is laying; the feet of your Spirit will be standing **in** your flesh body. This means that you can see both the waking reality and the WIRE reality together from the Mystery reality. The word "watcher" occurs twice in the Old Testament and is defined as: *an angel (as guardian)*.

The Mystery method proves without doubt that shared common experiences verify the existence of a certifiable reality regardless of whether it is a flesh or Spirit reality. All participants capable of initiating a Mystery episode are then able to experience commonalities in the first few seconds of that Mystery: acknowledge that there is always light with no shadows, recognize the scene to be the exact same location as where they are currently lying down, the individual can turn and see their resting body, the individual is able to spin, and amazingly you are in the company of a council of other Spirits which some may call their Guardian Angels. These basic five facts, which can be determined in a matter of seconds during a

Mystery, point to the definition of a factual or an identifiable reality which can stand on its own merits. The most amazing fact is the presence of other Spirits which are able to provide counsel regarding God's Law or answer any questions you might have. Also, let it be known that these Spirits or Guardian Angels are not present when you perform a REMire or dabble in astral projection; they are only present and waiting for you in a Mystery which proves that these Mystery events are predestined to happen in your life and are the result of Heavenly Truth.

In this Mystery exercise, you will be both the hunter and the hunted; it will be like you are setting a trap in which to snare yourself. You are in no harm during this Mystery exercise as every person on the planet unknowingly approaches this experience whenever they fall asleep while lying down, which means that every person on the planet unknowingly nears yet almost achieves a Mystery during a regular sleep event.

Basically, when you go to bed at night, you unwittingly use your inner voice or the internal monologue of your mind to lull yourself to sleep. The internal dialogue of your mind keeps on jabbering until you either loose interest in the internal dialogue or you are able to finally control that dialogue, quiet it, and lose consciousness slipping into sleep. It is impossible to fall asleep unless you are able to quiet your mind at some point. Getting knocked unconscious is likely the easiest and quickest way to terminate your internal dialogue but that procedure can be highly dangerous over time and won't result in a Mystery experience either.

There is a mechanism which exists that is termed "sleep onset paralysis" where your body is spared from experiencing the gentle physical tingling - electric "tingles" or "vibrations" - which become present during a Mystery. It is this vibration mechanism that you are going to exploit to experience a Mystery.

You **must** be awake and alert to find success in this exercise. When I used to drink coffee, I would have an espresso

laced latte in the morning about an hour or two before attempting a Mystery in order for the caffeine to assist in preventing me from drifting off to sleep. [Jed note: You do not need any caffeine to experience a Mystery as I have not had any coffee for sixteen years now so it was never a prerequisite but just a recommendation.]

You **must** be able to shutout the distraction of the world in order to accomplish this Mystery experience. You **must** be alone in a darkened room that is also in a very quiet place where you will not be interrupted by any noise or distractions; no kids, no phones, no TV, no pets, et cetera. You **must** be warm and comfortable in order to be able to relax thoroughly. If you don't have access to a darkened room you can use a dark material to cover the windows or you can also wear a sleep mask. If you live on a noisy street or in a noisy building you can use earplugs to help quiet your setting. You can put a blanket over yourself if the room feels chilly.

You **must** lie down during this procedure as it will not work if you are sitting upright. I prefer to lie on my side but you should lie down in whatever position makes you most comfortable. If you try this when you are tired or sleepy, you will most likely fall asleep and miss the Mystery experience but you may actually keep your awareness active and experience a REMire event instead. The worst possible outcome would be that you fall asleep and miss experiencing either a Mystery or a REMire.

You **must** become perfectly still when you are lying down as **all** physical activity must cease. You **must** keep your eyes closed and you **must** keep your eyeballs still in their sockets as there can be no bodily sensory input registered during this exercise. This is **critical** -- you **must** keep your eyeballs still in their sockets.

The instructions above are the easy part, as a matter of fact, lying down and making yourself comfortable is one of the easiest things to do in the world. Once you have accomplished

this first step of relaxation, the last steps may be slightly more difficult according to your personality.

You **must completely** silence the inner voice or internal dialogue that you produce in your mind. You **must** stop the inner voice and take command and control of the silence and sustain that silence. Your body and mind **must** both become relaxed, perfectly still and calm. You are the only person who is in control of your mind but you may not realize this as most people feel that quieting and then stifling the internal dialogue is unobtainable; you could not be more wrong.

During meditation, practitioners are told to quiet the mind by observing their breathing. This is a very important step for beginners as observing your breathing can focus your mind in just one direction but ultimately, in a Mystery attempt, this will lead to failure as well. You **must** completely take command and control of the inner silence and sustain that inner silence; you will need to become aware of **nothing**. Yes, I know that is an oxymoron but it is a valid point. During a Mystery you may find that breathing through your nose can be a noise distraction and if so, you will need to employ **shallow breathing** through your mouth instead.

Most people are so engaged in the physical world that they can hardly quiet their mind for more than a few seconds at a time. Quieting your mind is the only place where you can start in this exercise as you will need to build up endurance to be able to quiet your mind for a longer period of time. You must be able to completely quiet your mind for minutes at a time if you are to have success in this exercise.

When you can completely quiet your body and mind for a length of time, a vaguely understood mechanism related to the threefold Spirit-Mind-Body will suddenly detect an absence of sensory input combined with an absence of generated conscious thoughts allowing the Spirit-Mind-Body to move you into a different Spirit reality immediately. But there is no time for

the sleep onset paralysis mechanism to happen as the Spirit-Mind-Body will assume that you have already reached a sleep stage. This is your cue.

You will now experience the feeling of a gentle physical tingling all over your body - mild **tingles** or **vibrations** similar to a spine-tingling sensation - which you will consciously engage with. Your mind has become activated at your sensing these vibrations but you must still keep your eyes still and your inner voice silent as you are **only** going to direct all of your energies to the gentle tingling; you are going to sharply focus only on that tingling sensation and you are going to **force** the tingling intensity to increase.

Even if you were lying on your side or stomach to start your Mystery, at this point you will feel like you are lying on your back and that your body is being lifted up by your feet like you are being turned upside down. As I always lay on my side to perform a Mystery I know what point I am at in the Mystery process when I feel like I am lying on my back when the mild vibrations begin. I suspect that the tingling or vibration sensations are interference similar to radio static when you are searching for a station on an AM radio but whatever physical sensations you feel at this point are from your **Spirit** and not your flesh body; your body has not moved or rolled over at any point during the Mystery event.

You are not to open your eyes as you are not asleep. You will be able to see everything as soon as you **pop out** into the Mystery. Allowing the intensity to increase and then to pop out only takes a few seconds to accomplish when you start to feel the tingling sensation.

Once you have achieved success in your Mystery and have popped out your Spirit eyes will open on their own allowing you to see everything in the room as if you were in the waking world with the exception that there is a **Pure White Light** which is why there are no shadows in the Mystery environment even if you

started this exercise in a darkened or dimly lit room. Explore your Mystery Experience and talk to your counselors for as long as you can hold your awareness in that state. It is your awareness that will naturally accompany your consciousness into the Mystery to create your success in the Mystery experience.

To recap: 1)You **must** be awake and alert 2)You **must** lie down in a darkened and quiet room but **not** on a bed 3)You **must** be warm and comfortable 4)Both your body and mind **must** become fully relaxed 5)You **must** be able to shut out the distractions of the world 6)You **must** become perfectly still when you are lying down 7)You **must** keep your eyes closed and you **must** keep your eyeballs still in their sockets 8)You **must completely** silence your internal dialogue 9)You **must** anticipate the onset of the mild vibrations in order to be ready to intensify those vibrations.

3. And Jesus said, There is a Silence where the soul may meet its God, and there the fount of wisdom is, and all who enter are immersed in light, and filled with wisdom, love and power.

4. The magus said, Tell me about this Silence and this light, that I may go and there abide.

5. And Jesus said, The Silence is not circumscribed; is not a place closed in with wall, or rocky steeps, nor guarded by the sword of man.

6. Men carry with them all the time the secret place where they might meet their God.

7. It matters not where men abide, on mountain top, in deepest vale, in marts of trade, or in the quiet home; they may at once, at any time, fling wide the door, and find the Silence, find the house of God; it is within the soul.

8. One may not be so much disturbed by noise of business, and the words and thoughts of men if he goes all alone into the valley or the mountain pass.

9. And when life's heavy load is pressing hard, it is far better to go out and seek a quiet place to pray and meditate.

10. The Silence is the kingdom of the soul which is not seen by human eyes.

11. When in the Silence, phantom forms may flit before the mind; but they are all subservient to the will; the master soul may speak and they are gone.
12. If you would find this Silence of the soul you must yourself prepare the way. None but the pure in heart may enter here.
13. And you must lay aside all tenseness of the mind, all business cares, all fears, all doubts and troubled thoughts.
14. Your human will must be absorbed by the divine; then you will come into a consciousness of holiness.
15. You are in the Holy Place, and you will see upon a living shrine the candle of the **LORD** aflame.
16. And when you see it burning there, look deep into the temple of your brain, and you will see it all aglow.
17. In every part, from head to foot are candles all in place, just waiting to be lighted by the flaming torch of love.
18. And when you see the candles all aflame, just look, and you will see, with eyes of soul, the waters of the fount of wisdom rushing on; and you may drink, and there abide.
19. And then the curtains part, and you are in the Holiest of All, where rests the Arc of God, whose covering is the Mercy Seat.
20. Fear not to lift the sacred board; the Tables of the Law are in the Ark concealed.
21. Take them and read them well; for they contain all precepts and commands that men will ever need.
22. And in the Ark, the magic wand of prophecy lies waiting for your hand; it is the key to all the hidden meanings of the present, future, past.
23. And then, behold, the manna there, the hidden bread of life; and he who eats shall never die.
24. The cherubim have guarded well for every soul this treasure box, and whosoever will enter in and find his own.

The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ – Chapter 40:3-24

<https://www.sacred-texts.com/chr/agjc/index.htm>

Here is a warning to the atheists, agnostics, and non-believers from one of your own. This man at the time of this

event was a thirty-eight year old college Art and Literary professor called Howard who was traveling around Europe with his wife and students and nearing the end of a three week tour when he experienced "the middle" during a time when he was having a medical emergency in a hospital while in Paris. His account and accounts from a few others are available on the internet as a series of short videos posted on a file sharing website. I have created a transcript for parts of his testimony along with the links to the set of ten short videos below:

Part Four at the two minute forty-one second mark: – We were in Paris and eleven o'clock in the morning I had a perforation of my stomach...

Part Four at the three minute ten second mark: – a doctor came and he called an ambulance...and they took me...to the public hospital, to the General Hospital of Paris...and then they took me away to the surgery hospital, which was a couple of blocks away, and I was parked there because there wasn't any surgeon available to do the surgery...

Part Four at the four minute one second mark: – and it's now eight-thirty at night, nurse came in and said that they were very sorry they weren't able to get a doctor for me and they'd get one the next day...

Part Four at the four minute twenty-three second mark: – I didn't want to die I was scared to death of dying 'cause as far as I knew I was an atheist, non-believer, person who lived for the gratification they could get out of the moment, and you know like dying to me was the worse...thing that could happen to you because it was the end of life and there was no more, there wasn't anything else...

Part Four at the five minute forty-seven second mark: – and it was just so hard looking at her [his wife] crying like that, I just closed my eyes, just let it go and I went unconscious. I probably was unconscious for a very short while, few minutes probably. And I was conscious again and I looked, opened my eyes and looked and I was standing up next to my [hospital] bed and I knew exactly where I was and what the situation was. I mean there was no confusion in my mind. I felt more alive, more real than I've ever felt in my life. You know, people

ask me, you know, "Were you a ghost?" I was just the opposite, very alive! As I looked around the room I see that there's, underneath the sheet on the bed, there's something under the sheet, a body...and I looked at the face and it looked like me. But that wasn't possible because I was standing there, I'm alive, I'm great, you know, I mean I'm more than great, I'm like, you know. And so I tried to talk to my wife and, you know, she couldn't hear me or see me but I thought that she just was ignoring me so I got very angry at her for ignoring me, for not paying attention to me. And I'm screaming and yelling at her, "What's going on here? Why is this body in the bed that looks like me and how did it get there?" and stuff like that. I had a sneaking suspicion that the body in the bed was me but I didn't want to think about that because that was too scary...you know, this can't be happening, it's impossible. And I've got a hospital gown on and it's like really, everything's really real and I hear people calling me outside of the room and they're saying to me in soft gentle voices, "Howard, you gotta come with us now, come quickly, come out here. So I go over to the doorway of the room and there's people out in the hallway and they're, um, the hallway's dank, it's gray, it's not light or dark, it's just gray, and they're all in grayness and they're men and women...

Part Four at the eight minute forty second mark: – I left the room which was real, clear, bright and went into the hallway which was dank and hazy and, um, followed these people. We...

Part Five at the start of this video as a continuation from the transcript above: – ...had a very long journey, there's no time and whenever I make a reference to time, it's just an illusion because there was no time in this place. But this journey, if I was to recreate it I'd have to walk like from Nashville to Louisville or something to recreate the walk with these people. And as we walked they stayed around me and kept moving me on and it kept getting darker and darker. They were becoming more and more openly hostile to me...

Part Five at the forty-five second mark: – and so we get into complete darkness and I'm absolutely terrified, these people are very hostile, I don't know where I am. I said, "I'm not going to go with you any further." They said, "You're almost there." And we started to fight, I

was trying to get away from them and they were pushing and pulling at me and, um, there are now a lot of them. What had originally been like a hand full now was, since it was darkness, maybe hundreds or thousands, I have no idea. And they're playing with me, you know they could have just destroyed me if they wanted to; they didn't want to destroy me. What they wanted to do was they wanted to inflict pain on me because they derived...satisfaction out of the pain that I experience...

Part Five at the two minute six second mark: – initially they were like tearing and biting. Tearing with their finger nails, scratching, gouging, ripping and then biting...

Part Five at the two minute thirty-three second mark: – and I eventually was just laying on the ground there, all ripped up, pain everywhere - inside, outside...

To Hell and Back Testimony – complete series of videos:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GbF8UXKvBBw&list=PL9E8384C7A5C87E58&index=1>

To Hell And Back - [PART 04 OF 10] -- <https://youtu.be/xMpXtS8LFeY>

To Hell And Back - [PART 05 OF 10] -- <https://youtu.be/zc7YjnSrKPw>

To Hell And Back - [PART 06 OF 10] -- <https://youtu.be/IS-Zhem0f8c>

You will need to go to the provided links and see how Howard's amazing experience ends as he finally called on Jesus Christ to save him from the horrors of the middle, or the outer darkness, having survived his ordeal and living to tell his story.

The following is the description of my first ever Mystery event which I experienced unknowingly and accidentally during the twelfth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-five which is my second corner puzzle piece:

At this time with just a couple of weeks remaining before the end of the year there were serious health issues with half of our family's siblings that made it difficult for those three to get out of bed in the morning. Our eldest sister developed

Chronic Fatigue Syndrome while interning for her medical degree, our youngest sister was in a fight with cancer, and our youngest brother had a disk problem in his lower back that would soon require surgery. I was house-sitting for my Mom as she was visiting her second eldest daughter in Australia for two months over the Christmas holidays and our youngest sister, along with her husband and son were hoping to travel to Australia in a week's time. I was staying in my old room at my Mom's home which was located in the basement where my two brothers and I used to all stay when we were very young lads; it was a very large room which was as big as the kitchen and dining room located directly above on the main floor of our bungalow. I found it a little overwhelming with the unwelcome illnesses in the family so I decided that I should go to my room and turn off the lights, lie down, and try to stop or control my inner voice as the same sad thoughts were playing over in my head like a broken record. This was at seven-thirty during the evening nearing the start of winter so the room was very dark and quiet. I did not want to try meditating as I felt that was the opposite of what I wanted to accomplish as meditation does not start with trying to quiet your inner voice. I guess I wanted to try some mind control, or rather, try to control my mind.

Everyone must be able to quiet their inner voice in order to fall asleep. You may have noticed when you start a new romantic relationship or have a personal issue which you are trying to solve that it can be very difficult to get a full night's rest. If you have ever been at a venue with loud noise, like a rock concert, you may find that when you get home you have a ringing in your ears that prevents you from falling asleep quickly. A dark and silent environment is the most conducive to a good night's sleep and the same applies to quieting one's inner voice during a Mystery.

The reading that I had done on the topic of quieting one's inner voice suggested that I should try to be a witness to my inner voice and not necessarily a participant, like watching

clouds float through the sky with detachment as a spectator. Your inner voice is very necessary when you are trying to accomplish problem solving work but to have your inner voice riding roughshod over you all day long is an issue to be looked at.

You were not born with an inner voice; it had to be developed as you grew older, but exactly when that inner voice becomes dominant is anyone's guess. I know that as a seven year-old I did not have a dominating inner voice. So, in reality, your inner voice is as a phantom that you created which does not actually exist; you give your inner voice life. If the inner voice which you have developed keeps repeating the same topics day after day and grinding you down by using demeaning or negative language, you may have developed a phantom menace. I am not talking about the thoughts that arise in your mind as being a phantom menace; it is the incessant inner voice that is only supposed to be used for problem solving that may be the biggest problem causer that you are overlooking. If you are trying to problem solve all day long you may need to reassess your technique in identifying and dealing with problems but truly, most answers come to those who can accomplish times of quietude. There is no reason to feel bad when you are unable to come up with a quick solution or unable to assist others in solving their problems instantaneously. Complex problems do not arise instantly and solutions are rarely revealed instantly either.

Despite the very frigid temperature outside, it was comfortably warm inside and very quiet as the bedroom was on the backyard side of the house away from any street noise. I lied down on the couch resting on my left side so that I was facing out to the room. I then simply closed my eyes and tried to be a spectator to my arising thoughts.

It did not seem very difficult to experience short bursts of inner silence but during the first seven minutes I found that I would interrupt myself with that nonsensical inner voice as my

ego was very uncomfortable with having to stop its influence and also, this was my first attempt at this method. If any thoughts or my inner voice acted up I had to start all over again but my duration in pure silence grew after each restart. I found that breathing through my nose became a noise distraction as well so I started using shallow breathing to breathe through my mouth instead of through my nose. I kept calming myself and the intervals of silence began to get longer so that, at what must have been around the twelve minute mark, I found that I lost track of my rational self for a very brief period. My previous gazing practice were very beneficial as I was able to keep my eyeballs motionless and soon I experienced flashing light patterns in the darkness of my closed eyes that I had previously read about which might have been neural discharges. I could have been tempted to move my eyeballs to inspect these flashing light patterns but luckily I held my eyeballs steady in my eye sockets as if they were locked in place. I did not experience the hypnagogic state where mental imagery may appear in your mind much like as in a daydream.

After I passed the neural discharge phase I hit the **gap**. The gap is where you seem to experience nothing and you are also unable to determine the length of time you spend in the gap; it is as if your mind and time have come to a complete standstill. You are not even aware that you hit the gap until you experience something else to knock yourself out of the gap. The gap is the point where one might fall asleep but I was extremely lucky to avoid drifting off into slumber.

The next stage is the heart of this exercise. I was knocked out of the gap due to the mild sensation of feeling a tingling or vibrations all around my body surface, much like when your foot falls asleep due to restricted blood circulation, but the tingling I felt was much less severe without the pins and needles aspect. At this same moment, I also felt like I was lying on my back although I was completely aware that I was lying on my left side; how strange because I also knew that I

did not fall asleep as there were no dream imagery to be viewed at this moment, just pitch black darkness. Suddenly, I felt as if I was lying on a plank or stretcher because my body felt stiff as a board and I also felt like I was being lifted feet first into the air but my head was staying in place, much like how a hinge operates. At this point, I was prompted to use my inner voice to state that, "I allow this to happen." I do not know why I was prompted to do that but it might have been to reassure myself that I was completely safe and this first Mystery experience was the only time where I felt the need to state my approval to the Mystery method; remember this if you are unable to proceed past this point. I did not want to allow my inner voice to become active so I just concentrated on the combined feeling of being turned upside-down with the mild tingling vibrations and tried to make that sensation more intense. To me, this felt exhilarating and the higher my feet were being raised, the more enthusiastic I became and the more pleasurable this intense experience became. Within just a few seconds of concentrating on the feeling of the combined sensations I popped out, so to speak, as my Spirit eyes opened on their own and I found myself sitting upright on the couch in a dream-like vision but the room was completely lit with pure white light; not a shadow to be seen anywhere in the room.

I immediately saw that two world-famous male musicians, both deceased, sitting on the loveseat which was at a ninety-degree angle to the couch that I was on, were both staring at me right in the eyes and as soon as my Spirit eyes opened the more famous of these two musicians started to sing and play a song on the acoustic guitar which he had with him as if the opening of my eyes were his cue to begin. There was also a voice speaking as if it was coming over a public address system as I could not see anyone else in the room other than the two musicians. That voice was talking about very interesting topics detailing information which I was not familiar with and I was able to hear only the orating voice, or only the musician singing along with his guitar, or both the musician and the orating voice at the

same time while being able to understand and follow both the song and orating voice. The song being sung was so beautiful that I gave up on the orating voice.

I never got up off the couch during this first Mystery experience as I politely remained seated and silent while the song was being played. Also, of great importance, my ego was nowhere to be found during this experience which is not surprising as my ego would have been just as stunned as I was. I never uttered a word to the musicians as I didn't want to interrupt the beautiful song and unbelievable guitar playing presented to me.

After about one minute into his song, my flesh eyes opened and I found myself lying on the couch, on my left side, in the dark and silent room in the exact same position that I started in. The combined sensations that I felt to get me into the Mystery and in front of those two musicians was not reversed as my eyes simply opened to end the session. The total time from when I laid down to try and quiet my inner voice to the time I opened my eyes after the session with the musicians was in the range of seventeen to twenty minute. Not too bad at all for my first ever unexpected Mystery event even though I had no idea what I was doing for I immediately thought that I had just experienced my first Wake Initiated Lucid Dream (WILD). [End of Description for my First Mystery Experience]

The point of view that the Spirits of the two musicians experienced would be as follows: They were in place and waiting for me to initiate a Mystery and would have just seen my flesh body lying on the couch in their Spirit reality. Then a second me or my Spirit in that reality would suddenly appear and my Spirit would have been sitting upright on the couch with my Spirit eyes closed. Once my Spirit eyes opened, the two musicians would have known that I was successful in achieving a Mystery and that is the point when the musical performance began.

If you find that hard to believe then you will have a problem with the fact that this initial Mystery was preordained by the simple fact that the two musicians were waiting for me to arrive in Spirit and then open my Spirit eyes. I certainly did not believe in destiny at that time but now I can look back and see almost every event in my life was seemingly constructed to give me clues as to my path in life.

Now I will report to you a few other aspects which are always apparent when one performs a Mystery with the first being that if you go outside, there are never any visible clouds with no sun either as the sky will always be white; it will never be dark or nighttime during a Mystery and shadows will never be found in any location you move to either indoors or outdoors. The reason for the shadowless lighting is that the light in a Mystery always behaves like a particle as light is able to behave as a wave or as a particle which has been postulated by science for some time. So anyone who demands that math be used to prove this scenario are deeply mistaken as the current math used on the planet only works in the flesh reality. Show me the math equations where a clear sky can be both blue and white. Show me the math equations for a Mystery where there is neither night nor shadow. Sorry, we need new sophisticated math techniques to account for the Spirit realities as current math and sciences can only deal with the flesh waking world.

Having thought that I had experienced a Wake Initiated Lucid Dream I was amazed at how much easier it was than trying to become lucid in a REM dream. For fifteen years I continued to believe that the entirety of my following Mystery experiences using this technique were all Wake Initiated Lucid Dreams, that is until I experienced the amazing event on the first day of the eleventh month in the year two thousand ten which was my fourth and final puzzle corner piece.

I am unable to present the exact dates and times for the first two puzzle corner pieces but concerning the last two

puzzle corner pieces, I know the dates and times and was able to recognize the fourth corner piece as being such immediately after it happened. My first puzzle corner piece instilled Faith, this second corner piece represents when I was turned upside-down, the third corner piece represents when I was turned around, and the fourth corner piece represents when I was awakened to Truth.

Immediately after experiencing the fourth puzzle corner piece, I came to the realization that during sleep we are all experiencing a Spirit reality and not mind generated dream imagery - a whole fifteen years after this first Mystery experience. Other reasons which I am able to provide for the existence of a Spirit reality are that the lighting is always the same - undeniable shadowless pure white light everywhere with no shadows to be found anywhere; I am never alone when I have a successful Mystery as there are always other Spirits with me or near to me which I now know are there to provide counsel, and either the front door or the back door to the house or apartment I am in, or the door to the room I am in, are always open. These are the main obvious discoveries.

I have never been able to initiate a Mystery when lying in bed and unfortunately I can only guess as to why that is. So here goes: I could have trained myself to only go to sleep when lying in bed over the years of life on earth and my psyche might be prohibiting the Mystery but I doubt that explanation. There could be a problem with lying in bed or on the bed as you would then find yourself standing on the bed if successful in initiating a Mystery. My research on the Wake Initiated Lucid Dream (WILD) process tells their followers to wake up as normal or set their alarm clock to wake up earlier than normal and then stay out of bed for a set duration of time, I guess until they feel wakeful, then they return to their bed and lay themselves down again. There are a few more steps that they follow to induce a WILD, which do not include completely quieting the mind and inner voice, but I have never attempted a WILD as they

describe it and now I am certainly not in the least bit interested in visiting Satan's sphere. My best guess is that maybe those in the know and hiding the Mystery information are aware that you can't perform a Mystery while in bed and subsequently push the WILD experience in scientific research and books? As well, no accounts of any WILD experiences describe the lighting without shadows or the presence of a council of Spirits which are always present only during a Mystery.

The reason that I stated in the previous chapter that anyone who can fall asleep is able to perform a Mystery is because I have felt the tingling sensation after unexpectedly hitting the gap while in bed when I was only prepared to get some sleep. This would happen at some point after I fell asleep in bed and I would also feel that I am lying on my back but I have never been able to catch the Mystery as I always just sink quickly into a sleep state which is almost exactly like the process used to put someone under when they are in the hospital for an operation. My experience in the operating room as a patient being readied for surgery is that the attending anesthesiologist asks some personal questions to ensure that I am the right patient for the scheduled operation. If so, the anesthesiologist will inject the anesthetic drug in my system while talking to me to gauge my progress. I can vividly remember after the drug was administered all is well and then just about seven seconds later I am suddenly unable to breathe and I told the anesthesiologist out loud, "I can't breathe" and then bang - out like a light and only able to mutter those three words before becoming unconscious. The anesthesiologist will then insert a breathing tube connected to a ventilator into my mouth and down my throat which is used to regulate my breathing which is then controlled by the anesthesiologist.

Don't get me wrong, there is never a breathing problem during a REMire or a WILD or a Mystery, the point I am making is that I am unable to do anything except fall back asleep whenever I unexpectedly feel the tingling sensation while lying in bed at

night. This is more proof of the existence of a Creator God as this Mystery quirk is totally surprising for I am experiencing the indwelling Spirit during these Mystery quirk events as well. I would be pleased to find that people are able to perform a Mystery while lying in a bed but my Mom always told her children not to bounce or stand on the bed.

You may think that we move our Spirit from the flesh reality into the Spirit reality but that is not how it works. When we get to the science contained in the Unity Theory in a later chapter you will learn that we exist in **seven different Spirit realities** at all times arranged through the Holy Spirit but your **awareness** can only occupy one reality at a time; you are only moving your awareness from one reality to another. Your sevenfold Spirt is not locked together and is free to move and function in the Spirt realities as they are seemingly separate. If your Spirits were locked together then all of your dreams, REMires, WILDs and WIREs would be the same; you would always be in the same position as you are when lying down and you would be unable to move in your dreams. Your Spirit would just be stuck lying down like being paralyzed unless you rolled over in your sleep.

The Spirit is the Truth and the flesh body is the fable. All of the experiences in your life are of the Spirit including your flesh experiences in the waking world.

When your awareness comes to the surface while you are having a non-lucid REM dream while sleeping, you don't know where that dream began as your dream starts at some point without any background story to that dream so that you are induced into thinking that you are experiencing an event in the flesh waking world. The reason is that your awareness and inner voice can only exist in one instance while you are in the Spirit reality and all other realities are free from your awareness and inner voice including the waking world, naturally. The same goes for the flesh reality, all Spirit realities are awareness and

inner voice free when you are awake with awareness in the flesh reality. It can be very difficult to even start to realize that you are in a dream even if your inner voice speaks up or your mind becomes active and this non-lucidity dream state may be where you develop your inner voice as a child; through dreams, nightmares, and in stressful incidents. Basically, your awareness is limited to just one Spirit reality at a time proving that consciousness is not the master in your universal experiences; all Spirit realities contain consciousness too as consciousness permeates all realities. The real underlying Truth is that when Christ was on the planet He was able to live and move in the waking world while His awareness was in the Mystery reality; His awareness was almost always in Heaven which is extremely difficult to imagine let alone perform.

I want to include another Mystery experience that will be a short recounting as there are some important events included. I am unsure of the exact date but I did find some information that I had written down stating that it occurred during the twelfth month of an undocumented year which I know would have occurred in the late nineteen-nineties. This again is from an attachment to the Unity Theory:

This was an easy one; less than five minutes to get in but only about a minute or two minute stay. Lying down on the couch in the living room of my apartment during the evening with the blinds drawn closed. Near complete darkness surrounds me and a quiet evening outside lacks street noise. I feel so calm and relaxed that almost immediately I sense that familiar tingling sensation. I am lying on my left side but I feel like I am being raised feet first while lying on my back, the same as always. As I near the Mystery threshold, I actually feel a rush of excitement, like a child would who is running toward an empty swing set knowing that she will get to choose any swing she desires.

I pop out and the room is bathed in bright white light with no shadows as I am sitting up with my resting physical body under me, the same as always. There are three other Spirits sitting in the living room, two on the love seat and one on the couch with me. I soon notice that there are other people in the apartment as I can hear a group talking in the hallway like they are participating in a walkthrough or an open house. For some unknown reason, I feel irritated because I am now distracted in this Mystery and I feel a need to clear the strangers out. I jump off the couch going over the coffee table and leave the living room to go into the hallway where I find four people, two females and two males, who have entered through the open backdoor which should have been closed and locked.

I politely point out to this group of people that they should not really be in my apartment but none of them have a reply. All four immediately turn to exit through the back door as I follow them down the hall to the stairs leading to the main entrance wishing them farewell but again no reply from any of them. When I return to my apartment I grasp the doorknob to close the door behind me but I find that the doorknob is covered in some sort of sticky slime or goo-like substance which gets all over my hand when I closed the door.

Now I am a little more upset as this Mystery event is getting to be a bit like work just to get things sorted out and distraction free. I decide to focus my lucidity by spinning and immediately do so as you are able to spin like an ice skater by just thinking about it; you do not initiate the spin yourself as you are spun by some unseen force. After a few seconds, I stop spinning and I am facing the closed door now calm, relaxed, and focused again.

A thought suddenly hits me that I should try and push myself through the closed door as I have never tried to go through solid objects before. I lean forward into the door but I immediately seem to sense some resistance and I am not sure what

is causing it because I have closed my eyes for some unknown reason. I am fully aware that my flesh eyeballs are actually in my head with eyelids closed where they belong with the rest of my flesh body which is resting comfortably on the couch in the living room. I decide to open my eyes to see what progress I have made in my attempt to push through the closed door. When I open my eyes to check my progress I find that I am lying down on the couch in the darkened living room during the evening with the blinds drawn closed. Oops, my Mystery has ended and now I am awake in the flesh world. I must be careful with closing and opening my eyes while in a lucid event or remember to never purposely close my eyes while in a Mystery.

This episode felt so much like a waking reality that I needed to go and check the doorknob on the backdoor. I turn on some lights and proceed down the hallway to the backdoor and see that the door is shut, locked, and goo free. [End of Mystery Experience Description]

This is going to be a long chapter so at this point I feel the need to insert a sloppy spoiler alert regarding the word Mystery as some of you may have stopped reading after I laid out the instructions on how to perform a Mystery in order to test yourself to see if you could perform the Mystery method. Some of you may have already been able to accomplish your first Mystery by now so we will quickly look at a quote in the New Testament that refers to the word Mystery.

On the fifth day of the sixth month in the year two thousand seventeen I finally found evidence in the Strong's Concordance which is a dictionary style index of almost every word used in the King James Version of the Bible that includes references to both the Hebrew and Greek lexicons. Again, that evidence is the beautiful and sacred single word that Christ used is found only in the New Testament which points to what I have called a WIRE or a WIOOBE or the Backwards Boy and is simply called a **Mystery**! The research in discovering and

ascertaining what the word Mystery is referencing was very involved and also required some luck to prove that correct postulation which will be presented in a later chapter as the undeniable Truth of how Jesus Christ used the word Mystery in plain sight:

Mark 4:10-12 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

And he said unto them, *Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables: That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.*

The word Mystery is only found in the New Testament and is used twenty-two times, the word mysteries is also found five times in the New Testament for a total of twenty-seven occurrences related to the word Mystery. The word mysterious is not found in the Old or New Testament. In the quote above, converted can be defined as: *to change (something) into another form, substance, state, or product; transform.*

I will now relay a description of my first long duration eye-opening REMire which occurred in the eighth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-seven which shows how to enter Heaven not through a Mystery but through Heaven's back door, so to speak:

My attention focuses to find myself standing on a sandy beach about 25 feet or almost eight meters from the water's edge while quietly gazing out upon the ocean. The weather is sunny and many people are about the beach but there are certainly no crowding issues and I find myself feeling calm and peaceful, happily soaking up a superb day under a clear blue sky on a gorgeous beach while enjoying the influence of a quiet mind separated from interruptions of unwarranted nagging thought processes.

As I was listening to the waves arriving on the beach, my serene experience was suddenly and utterly destroyed by the necessity of my immediate attention being drawn to and focusing upon a huge monster truck driving along the water's edge which is headed my way. Due to the massive vehicle proceeding slowly along the beach, the usual accompaniment of loud engine noise was somehow muffled or altogether absent in order to allow everyone in the vicinity to hear the "dude" standing on the bed of the monster truck who is playing a set of bagpipes.

Having just been lost in a moment of calmed mind and quiet thoughts, no effort would be needed to allow any available straightforward questions to arise from just recognizing that there was indeed a very bizarre scene unfolding in front of me. In fact, one would need to use excessive focused effort in order to suppress any thoughts arising while viewing and hearing a Scotsman playing the bagpipes "unplugged and live", as it were, from upon the mount of a monster truck bed.

So my unabated thoughts arose quickly in my mind and formed two questions which were, "Who would have ever given those guys permission to drive their truck on the beach? And what's with the dude standing on the back of the truck playing the bagpipes?"

It was at this exact point that I was instantly triggered to become easily aware of the fact that I was having a REM dream which had just morphed to become a REMire due to my awareness pushing aside my non-lucidity; I had become awake in this dream.

I quickly abandoned the issue of the monster truck and arrived at my next thought which was an intense desire to go golfing which is a great sport that I thoroughly enjoy with a passion. I did not go and try to find my vehicle in order to go and get my golf clubs, wherever they might be in this reality, rather, instantaneously I was relocated to a golf course and standing on a tee box at address over a golf ball with my own familiar and trusted driver in my hand and I only looked around

briefly to see three other golfers and four caddies waiting for me to hit my golf ball which was already teed up. I immediately realized that I had morphed from a REMire to a Mystery location as the shadowless pure white light was present with a white sky absent of the sun; I changed from a REMire to a backdoor Mystery while my awareness never missed a beat. Not bothering with any practice swings or to step away from the golf ball and reset, I swung the golf club smoothly and calmly hitting the golf ball straight but it was headed towards the right-hand side of the fairway resulting in the ball landing in a sand bunker just at the edge of the fairway. Maybe I should have checked my stance.

As soon as I finished my swing a caddie who was carrying my golf bag took the club from my hand allowing me to proceed toward the awaiting golf ball in the sand bunker. I only had to take one or two steps before I was transported to the sand bunker but I did not take any giant steps; it was almost like the bunker came to me, or better yet, similar to the effect that a digital camera's lens produces when rapidly zooming in on an object.

Did you catch that the other golfers and the caddies could have been my counselors? I did not speak with any of these Spirits during this event but there might always be a council awaiting you no matter how you enter into Heaven.

Arriving at the sand bunker in the blink of an eye I find that there is "casual water" residing in the sand bunker and immediately my mind races to rule 25-1b which refers to relief from said casual water. Short story long: there are four options as you may a)take a free drop in the sand bunker as near as possible to the spot where the ball originally came to rest but no nearer to the hole so that neither the ball nor your stance touch the casual water in the sand bunker **but** you may also elect to b)play the free dropped ball residing in the sand bunker with your stance taken outside of the sand bunker **or** c)take relief under penalty of one stroke and drop the ball outside of the

sand bunker keeping the point where the ball came to rest in the sand bunker directly in line with the hole on the green where the pin flag resides to determine the spot on that line which the ball is to be dropped but no nearer to the hole and as far backwards on that line as you wish regardless of whether one has to drop the ball onto the putting green, or into the fairway, or into the fringe, or into the first cut of the rough, or into the intermediary cut of the rough, or into the rough **or** d)play the ball where it lay in the sand bunker without penalty or relief.

My golf ball is submerged in more than three feet of crystal clear casual water residing in the flooded sand bunker so I attempt to retrieve the ball by stepping into the sand bunker as there remains some sand exposed around the edges of the pooled casual water. As soon as I raise my foot and lean forward to step into the bunker, I trip and fall flat on my face right in the water. My panic is extremely short lived or completely skipped as I am amazed to instantly discover that there is no need to be alarmed or to panic because I am not losing any breath or choking while my whole body is submerged in the water residing in the sand bunker. My frustration does not surface either due to the fact that I neither feel wet nor cold from this fall plus my eyes are not being affected in any manner; it's as if the water is either nonexistent or it has lost almost all of its physical properties. More accurately, it would just be easier to say that the water and I have lost almost all of our physical properties.

No sooner than I had accepted my situation and relaxed distress free without attempting to lift myself out of the water, the backdoor Mystery automatically changes its location and I find myself floating in open space or outer space while staring straight at a single eye which is seemingly staring straight back at me. There is no way to determine any scale of distance or size as this eye could be of regular size and only a few inches away or the eye could be as big as a star residing a million miles away, or more. I did not see just an eyeball

rather, an eye with eyelids and eyelashes. I was at a complete loss for words and my mind did not fare much better as I could only arrive at the conclusion that I was seeing a reflection of my own flesh eyeball reflected on the inside of my eyelid because my flesh eyeballs were secure behind firmly closed eyelids residing with the rest of my body in bed in the flesh reality.

My readiness to advance this thought on a journey to accept as a truth that I was viewing the reflection of my own eye failed miserably and almost instantly as I was devising a test to see what would happen if I looked to my right - would the eye glance in the same direction? While I was still looking straight at the eye and ready to begin my test, the eye looked to its right.

The stark realization of a failed assumption struck me and was coupled with a single thought that arose through this moment to bring about my only available conclusion, which was, "That's not my eye!"

I am now hit with a question as I am, again, fully aware that I am in fact in bed sleeping comfortably with my flesh physical eyelids shut and closed but why can I only see two-dimensionally instead of three-dimensionally with my Spirit eyes?

My stunned confusion arising from that silly realization would have to take a number and wait patiently as I now felt more compelled to look down. I had felt that I was standing upright but when I looked down there were no feet or legs or torso or physical flesh nor Spirit to obstruct my view which was stunning to me as I had never had any non-lucid dream or REMire or Mystery experience where I was without a Spirit body form. So I looked down and oh my **LORD**, what an unbelievable sight regardless of how many dimensions I could see. There was what looked like a planet below me which had different color segments that looked like globs of glistening acrylic paint which were

alive and moving; almost like a living stained-glass planet. I again had no idea what was the size or distance of this planet as I was still only seeing two-dimensionally. After only a few seconds to take in this beautiful sight I awoke in bed. [End of eye-opening REMire to WIRE Experience Description]

I will admit that I may have created a mess for any readers not familiar with the above recounting of the backdoor Mystery and REMire experiences so let me take this information and untangle it for everyone although I am expecting a lengthy explanation.

I should introduce the names of the remaining realities as we will start using the word **image** in place of reality or realm so that I don't end up with something like, "Wake Initiated Reality Experience Reality" which looks like a typographical error, as image when defined is: *to mirror or reflect* which is the best fit for what we will discover about the Universe's hidden structure. You are already familiar with **WIRE**, **REMire**, plus the waking flesh image which we can now call **Dynamo**, and the last image is called **Ominyd** (äm' ə nɪd) which is close to Dynamo written in reverse. The Ominyd Spirit image is a formless faceless image where there is only the pure white light with seemingly expansive empty space as everything including your Spirit has neither face nor form when in this Ominyd image.

Oh dear **LORD**, I have just noticed after almost nine years of working with the information from the Unity Theory that if I shuffle the arrangement using the first letter from each of the four images - Wire, Ominyd, REMire, and Dynamo - the result spells WORD.

John 1:1-5 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

I am being totally honest for to lie is a sin. The above passage was written by the apostle John and he was the only one to use "Word" starting with a capital letter on seven occasions in the New Testament, which is a clue in itself. Many Bible passages have multiple meanings but I am truly amazed at this occurrence as I had assumed that "Word" in the above passage could also specifically refer to "Vibration" masking the term "Whirred". I also believe that there should ultimately be seven interpretations for any verse found in the Bible while others say that there may be up to twenty-two interpretations of verse.

It is late in the seventh month of the year two thousand nineteen as I write this paragraph. I must be inept to have missed WORD for so long, which doesn't surprise me as the last chapter in this book will prove my occasional foolishness is sincerely apparent. I was positive that the process of writing this book would bring out some surprises and WORD is the biggest one so far. All of the image names have existed since the beginning of creation in the **Mind of ALL**; they are not names that I coined. All of the unique information in this book was not generated by the flesh brain in my head as there are methods to realize this information from an experience of the Spirit. The Mind of ALL is available to each of us as the mind is like oxygen where there is more than enough for everyone on the planet and each can use as much as they wish. I also hope that you will be able to understand that the mind is not centered in the brain; rather, the mind is centered in the heart. Right after I spent forty-six months to right my ship which lead directly to a marvelous experience that I had on the first day of the eleventh month in the year two thousand ten, I had a brief moment that allowed me to access the Mind of ALL which I will describe in a chapter after the next chapter which is called "Root of Evil" for you need to try to accomplish the experience I describe in that chapter as well as establishing the Mystery method.

Well, let's get back to work for at this point I don't wish to confuse any further the current topic at hand.

I have informed you that your awareness can be moved from the flesh image to a Spirit image or from one Spirit image to another Spirit image and when doing so your brain waves follow, so now let us look at the designations of the four different brain waves and associated image for each: your flesh or waking reality supports **Beta** brain waves residing in the **Dynamo** Spirit image; your WIRE or Mystery reality supports **Alpha** brain waves residing in the **Wire** Spirit image where some non-lucid dreams also occur; your REMire reality supports **Theta** brain waves residing in the **REMire** Spirit image where the majority of non-lucid dreams occur; and the fourth and final reality supports **Delta** brain waves residing in the formless and faceless **Ominyd** Spirit image. Was I in this Ominyd image and able to see the hidden structures uncloaked from behind the pure white light when I saw the eye and the living stained-glass planet? I have found the pure white light to be only thing evident in the formless faceless Ominyd image but that light was absent when I was seeing the eye and stained-glass planet.

Matthew 7:13-14 Jesus said, "Enter by the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and broad is the way that leads to destruction, and many there are who enter that way. How narrow the gate and close the way that leads to life! And few there are who find it."

holy Bible, The Holy Angels Edition - The Catholic Press, Inc. 1961

In the above New Testament passage taken from my Mom's Bible, Christ is referring to the non-lucid dream REMire Spirit image as the wide gate leading to destruction, also known as hell or perdition, and He refers to the Mystery method and WIRE Spirit image as the narrow gate leading to life or Truth or Heaven. A non-lucid dream is the wide gate as many of you are only able to have non-lucid dreams and it might take you all night to wake up in a dream; broad the way means that many go through the wide gate by default as those who have not performed

a Mystery, which is almost the entire world's population, are included in passage through the wide gate. You can perform a Mystery and quickly enter through the narrow gate that leads to life! Narrow because very few are able to perform a Mystery and close the way as the time frame to experience a Mystery is relatively quick. I probably only needed five to seven minutes to complete my second Mystery and the Mystery experiences following the first two had even less initiation time. As well, Christ and John the Baptist both stated that "Heaven is at hand" and you will see just how close Heaven is to our waking reality when we look at the Unity Theory information in a later chapter. Most other versions of Matthew 7:13-14 do not use an exclamation mark after the word *life* and just use a period instead, but you will not find true life on earth as the True Life is only found in Heaven and few there are who find it - it took many years to find three thousand two hundred seventy-nine living Souls in the Mystery Chain Letter project which is only a few when compared to the seven billion plus population of Earth.

Preemptively sorry to have burst your bubble but the closest I can come to describing life on earth is that we are experiencing exile in an open air prison and the orange jumpsuit is the flesh which keeps us imprisoned on earth in the Dynamo image. Then if we have only experienced non-lucid dreams in the REMire image while sleeping, we are certain to inhabit a second prison called hell when we perish. If you have never consciously experienced the WIRE and Ominyd images then those realities don't exist for you and you are stuck in a fable. Everybody has had or will have some non-lucid dreams in the WIRE Spirit image but you were never aware of that fact because you never noticed the shadowless pure white light. Are we sent to this flesh Dynamo image because we did evil while in Heaven before we were ever born? Or is everyone who is born and shows up on earth here because we have no choice in the matter? Or did we actually make a choice to be here? You now know how to temporarily escape from the Dynamo image and I truly hope that very soon there will be

an unstoppable surge of Spirits flooding through the narrow gate.

There is also an interesting paradox to consider regarding the Spirit and the Soul: you were a Spirit before you were born in the flesh, you are still a Spirit while you are in the flesh, and you will continue to be a Spirit after you leave the flesh world. Now please try to properly define what a dream is as it would seem that your existence in the flesh is really a dream of your Soul. How can that be? You need a Soul to be able to have a Spirit and you need a Spirit to be able to exist in the flesh. Let that stew for a while then turn down the heat to simmer.

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.**

Seeing as I have burst one bubble I might as well burst another. The rapture of the **flesh body** is plainly a poor misinterpretation of scripture or simply a fabricated lie whereas the rapture of the Spirit seems to be a better fit theologically. The word rapture, as found on bible.org and using the definitions that apply to the Mystery topic, comes from the Latin "rapio" meaning: *to seize or snatch in relation to an ecstasy of Spirit* and ultimately means: *to be carried away in Spirit.*

John 14:1-7 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

Thomas saith unto him, **LORD**, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

Jesus saith unto him, **I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should**

have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

Your heart does not need be troubled for if you believe in God then you also believe in Christ as They are one in the same. Get this straight: the **LORD** God and Christ and the Holy Spirit are not three separate entities but one complete undivided entity existing as the **Godhood**. "-hood" means: *mind* as in neighborhood, sisterhood or brotherhood, and even childhood. Godhood means "God Mind" or "Of One Mind". "-ment" also means: *mind* as in agreement, enlightenment, announcement, and advancement for example. Visible light includes many colors and the main colors can be referred to as ROY G BIV to denote red, orange, yellow, green, blue, indigo, and violet which can be made visible when passing light through a prism. No one I know says, "That visible ROY G BIV is very bright" as we usually don't categorize the word "light" to describe its visible and nonvisible components. God is Light! So don't be confused by the pagan ideology of a divided Holy Trinity, which is blasphemy, as there is no separation between God: Christ: Holy Spirit. You too are an entity that consists of a Soul, a Spirit, a flesh Body, and a Mind without separation so begin acting like an entity which has been created in God's image. Your flesh body is a temple while your Spirit in the Father's house is a mansion and Christ has already prepared a place for you before the Earth was ever created; you left your mansion to go to the temple but you seem to be stuck in the temple for some reason without knowing how to get back to your mansion. So Christ **has** come again and will receive you unto Himself so that where Christ currently **is** there you may be also. It does not say, "That where ye are, there I (Christ) may be also" but all interpretations of this passage have reversed the logic for some unknown reason to arrive at a misinterpretation. Christ has resided forever in the WIRE image and now you know that a Mystery event will take you to Him so the way **now** ye know. Christ is the Way or path - through the Holy Spirit; Christ is the Truth - residing in Heaven or the WIRE image; and Christ is the Life - as God the

Father to complete the Godhood. Christ said many times that "I and the Father **are one**"...and the same, meaning that His Spirit looks exactly like He looked to His disciples while on Earth in the flesh as the last statement in the quote above reveals. Please note that when Christ was in the flesh he would have been able to keep His inner silence so that His mind would always be operating from the WIRE image. The default image for everyone when achieving a silent inner voice and mind is the WIRE image or Heaven. "Peace be with you" tells you to replicate that stifled mindset required to perform a Mystery but to try to do so while you are awake in the flesh Dynamo image.

We are now able to understand that our time on Earth in the flesh is a temporary visit where we are supposed to discover True religion through the Mystery method and then return home to our mansion as often as we are able in the Truth of our Spirit. Therefore, Jesus Christ has now come again in His second coming or **parousia** which means: *an arrival and subsequent presence that is **not** physical* which will be revealed in the next quote below and will cost you yet another burst bubble. Jesus Christ will receive you unto Himself when you are in a Mystery so that where He is, which is in Heaven, you may also be with Him.

Christ Mystery is His second coming because Christ will come a total of three times. We have been nearing the time of the end for some years now and we are at the point of those who love and believe in the **LORD** God and trust in Jesus Christ will need to establish a Mystery in order to realize Truth and break free from the fable that is infesting and infecting everyone on Earth at this point in history. Christ proved Himself two thousand years ago as the Saviour of mankind so you must prove yourself as overcoming the flesh world by establishing the Mystery method and having done so you will lose your fear of death as the True Life is where Christ resides, not in the perishable flesh Dynamo image of a fable.

Jesus Christ is in Heaven awaiting your visit so that He may counsel you in order to guarantee your redemption after you give up the ghost and leave the flesh laying in a heap upon the Earth, but will you listen to Him?

Due to either a mistranslation or purposeful deceit Christ actually comes three times:

His second Coming was to incarnate His Bride in the unity of the faith. And as prophesied throughout the New Testament, this was not a physical or 'erchomai' Coming but a 'parousia' Coming. [...] Whereas the Greek word 'erchomai' means to physically arrive, enter or come, 'parousia' means an 'arrival and subsequent presence' that is *not* physical. [...] Jesus' third Coming will be His second physical return. This will be the 'erchomai' Coming of the glorified Man as Son of David with the glorified saints of all Ages, to step out on the ashes of the wicked for a thousand years of peace (Malachi 4:1-3).

<http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/s10.html>

<http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/s11.html>

If you were thinking that Jesus Christ was coming to gather you up out of the ashes that He will be treading upon then you will need to think again unless you consider yourself to be a wicked being with no chance of redemption. Let's look closer at this information from the above quote. In Strong's Concordance, G2064 is the definition for Erchomai and G3952 is the definition for Parousia and the reason we use the Greek language in the New Testament is because the Apostles were able to write in many languages including Greek. Christ comes three times and will have two Erchomai physical comings with the first having been born of the Virgin Mary and the third coming will also be an Erchomai coming to start Christ's thousand year rule after Judgement is complete. The second coming is **non-physical** as the Strong's G3952 definition for Parousia uses *physical aspect* and according to thefreedictionary.com "aspect" means: A way in which something can be **viewed by the mind**. In Matthew Chapter 24:27,37,39 Christ Himself thrice uses the phrase, "...the

coming of the Son of Man" with the word "coming" referring to the Strong's G3952 definition for Parousia which appears a total of twenty-four times only in the New Testament but is never used in the Book of Revelation. When we look at Revelation 1:7, the Apostle John writes, "Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him..." and here we find that "cometh" uses G2064 Erchomai paired with the Strong's definition for "eye" using G3788 Ophthalmos being: *the eye (literally or figuratively); by implication vision...*. In the Bible a "vision" is ordained by God as a means to communicate with humans through lucid dreams and may also be defined as: **a supernatural revelation**. It would seem that the "Mystery of God" will have been completed when the events written by the Apostle John in Revelation finally begin.

A Mystery is the highest order of a supernatural revelation as the Mystery method has always been available as it was woven into the creation of the Universe for God did not add the Mystery method after the fact. Why would there be confusion between G2064 Erchomai and G3952 Parousia when there was no translation necessary as Greek is a language still in use today? The only reason would be that John is only talking about Christ's third and last coming in Revelation. Otherwise, we need only look at the Vatican as they are the champions of confusion in all things Christian.

A slave is one who waits for someone to come and free him.

Ezra Pound

The Jesuit Order, which since its inception has been antithetical to Christ, was established in the year fifteen hundred forty and used a Jesuit priest fifty years later to create the concept of the rapture which was never considered as a scriptural belief before that time. "We came in like lambs and will rule like wolves. We shall be expelled like dogs and return like eagles" - Francesco Borgia, Third Jesuit Superior General from fifteen hundred sixty-five to fifteen hundred seventy-two. I detest quoting evil but you get the general idea.

The following is advice on following God's Laws as there is no legal or medical advice anywhere in this book, so please do your own research. The Jesuits are evil incarnate and haters of Christ whom have been running a war platform through the Vatican for profit and pleasure. The Vatican is a corporation - "corpse" plus "oration" equals "dead speak" or speaking to the dead which is a form of **necromancy** - and was created to continue the use of man's legal codes to avoid God's Laws in order for those obdurate demonists to reap the flesh pleasures of the earth and reject the true Spirituality of Heaven, as instructed by the Vatican and Jesuit slave masters. The Vatican is not the tip of any iceberg, as all corporations include stock owners and a board of directors to run their for-profit systems and now those corporate structures have been applied to countries, government, cities, political parties, courts of legal systems, police forces, military, churches, and on and on. Who owns shares in the Vatican Corporation and in the Jesuit Corporation thereby able to claim tax-free profits as the Vatican conspires to be an independent nation state and who are the owners and shareholders in all of the other corporate structured entities listed in the previous sentence? Tax payers foot the bills for these corporations but never reap the rewards or the profits. If you go into a fast food restaurant chain, which is a corporation, do you need to pay that fast food company corporate taxes from your wages earned if they demand payment from you because they claim they are providing a service for you under a commercial contract that was never presented to you so it was neither read nor signed by you? Do you know that it is gross negligence, which is equivalent to fraud, to confuse Lawful and legal? That is why I write the word Law with a leading capitalized letter as it is a noun which refers only to God's Law as found in the Bible whereas legal is a fiction - "legality is not reality" is a so-called maxim of law which also indicates that the legal world requires voluntary participation; your silence is taken as an assumption for participation when you lack giving verbal authority, which you never want to give to anyone at any time in

the first place. We bow only to Christ! Christ is our Master and I am a bond servant of Christ which means that I am a slave owned by Christ. You must at least learn to state, **"No contract! You did not create me so I'm not owned by you and I have never signed a contract with you"** in order to protect yourself in the fake commercial legal fantasy fable, but you must already have learned and be able to live God's Law faithfully as your defense against those obdurate demonists who think that they rule the world. You must also research how the legal fraudulent fable is perpetrated upon the world to have a legitimate defense as some country's legal systems will not have an issue to just take you to a quiet room and put a bullet in your head. These foolish demonists also seem to think that you were not born but birthed like a ship.

It is a fact of Truth that any "color of law" legal system fable is a third-party interloper in my relationship with Christ when I am able to follow and not break His Laws alone.

If you carry identification in your wallet or have a license plate on your car for example, then you too are a corporation owned by the Crown, only in their eyes, and you are therefore pretending to be a dead thing which is an egregious sin against the Holy Spirit for which you will be hard pressed to gain forgiveness. Did you know that putting your signature on a piece of paper that also has your name written in ALL CAPITAL LETTERS on that same piece of paper is a form of necromancy as tombstones also have all capital letters engraved on them? Some will say that the name in all capital letters represents the Spirit but the **LORD** God is the only instance where all capital letters are to be used. If the Vatican is a legal corporation and the Vatican declares that it owns everything and everybody in the world, then all other following legal corporations fall under their aegis as a franchise by use of "constructive possession" which is defined as: *(law) having the power and intention to have and control property but without direct control or actual presence upon it.* Notice the use of the word

law in lowercase letters, and nestled in parentheses no less, which is nowhere near being any Law. The Crown considers your flesh body to be their property via the birth certificate fraud so anything that you create becomes their property, but only in their eyes. You will be introduced to Kate in one of the final chapters who was the one responsible for uncovering "legal name fraud" and there is a video of Kate in court where the judge stands up, bows to Kate, and then abandons his court room because Kate exposed their fraud. **Caution Warning:** many of these legal lying Bar lawyers will say anything to placate one's worries or try to defuse a valid argument but you must tell them to "**put it in writing**" which they will refuse to do as they would be providing you with evidence of their fraud; they talk the talk but are always unable to walk the walk. There are also many lawyers that have no clue about legal name fraud, if you can believe that. This topic will be expanded on in a later chapter to help assist you to understand that you are participating in the evil ways of the world which includes much more than just necromancy.

The Vatican, and its masters, have trapped themselves for the simple reason that they claim to own the "keys to the kingdom of heaven" having allegedly received those keys from Saint Peter which we now know is a simple lie as the Mystery method is the key to the Kingdom of Heaven. As you are turned upside down during a Mystery experience, you alone are the one to unlock your Mystery as your flesh body **is the key which opens the lock.**

It is time to point a finger: The Vatican is one of a few on the planet that have been hiding the Truth of the Mystery from mankind and now they are faced with condemning the information found in this book, but anyone who denounces the Mystery method is plainly and simply an antichrist, yet not **the** Antichrist. Their only other option will be to take the role of a barefaced liar and tell anyone who will listen that they are the "masters of the mystery" when we all now know that you, the

individual Living Soul, are the Master of the Mystery. If you research the Vatican and the Jesuits remember to keep a barf-bag near at hand.

It was once thought that there was only one reality for Heaven and Earth and it was also thought that the breathable atmosphere of Earth permeated the whole universe, so in that vein it was then believed the flesh body would be able to go to Heaven and survive because everything existed in only one breathable reality. Christ also told His apostles to follow Him as Christ has resided in Heaven forever, even since before the creation of Earth. When the Bible says that Adam and Eve walked in the Garden of Eden with God it was Christ who was there with them in the Garden and all three were in Spirit.

1 Corinthians 15:50-51 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed...

The flesh body is referred to as corruption and your Spirit in the WIRE image, which is Heaven, is being referred to as incorruption since your Spirit will never suffer from the plagues of the flesh. Therefore the flesh body cannot find its inheritance in Heaven. Here is a second quote regarding the same topic:

Matthew said, "**LORD**, I want to see that place of life, [the place] where there is no wickedness, but rather, there is pure light!"

The **LORD** said, "**Brother Matthew, you will not be able to see it as long as you are carrying flesh around.**"

The Dialogue of the Savior -- www.gnosis.org/naghamm/dialog.html

When I am nearing the completion of initiating the Mystery process at the point of feeling the vibrations and being turned upside-down, I honestly feel enrapturement. Enrapture means: to move to rapture; delight beyond measure. According to

thefreedictionary.com, rapture means: *ecstatic joy; bliss; beatitude...*The **transporting** of a person from one place to another, especially **to heaven, by supernatural means**.

[Christ says,] And all natures, starting from the revelation of chaos, are in the Light that shines without shadow, and joy that cannot be described, and unutterable jubilation.

The Sophia of Jesus Christ --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/sjc.html>

The Light that shines without shadow refers to the shadowless pure white light found in Heaven that is acting as a particle instead of a wave. You can test this by getting a large cardboard box and put that box in the same room where you perform a Mystery and when you are in the Mystery you can sit on the floor and pull the box over you and see that it is not dark inside that cardboard box while you are in a Mystery. You could also use a thick blanket as large boxes and not easy to find. If you perform a Mystery on your couch then when in the Mystery you can just look under the couch as there will be no shadows and no dust-bunnies either, or go into your bedroom and get in your clothes closet and close the doors; you will be unable to find darkness or shadows in a Mystery. You cannot experience that shadowless pure white light while in the Dynamo or the REMire image. You might think that a televised sports game played at night has no visible shadows cast from the players on the field but look again - the players have multiple shadows cast from the surrounding lights used to light up the playing field.

When in a REMire or in a Mystery, you are able to spin by simply thinking about spinning your Spirit. I had briefly read about the topic of spinning while one is in a lucid dream but I was not sure in what manner I would spin in until I tried it. When in a REMire or in a WIRE, one need only to just think of spinning and you will spin like an Olympic ice dancer who is able to spin like a top. You will never get dizzy in a REMire or in a WIRE while spinning because your Spirit has no inner ear

functions to detect dizziness and your Spirit is not filled with blood. So give it a try as spinning can help keep your awareness in the REMire or WIRE Spirit images.

The reason that there are always other Spirits around when anyone performs a Mystery is a very interesting topic. As a Mystery is also the Creator or **LORD** God's remedy in His Law, those Spirits are present to counsel you in order to help you figure out the **LORD** God's plan and to try and answer any questions you may have. You can also ask to see Christ at any time but you are going to have to initiate the conversation when Christ shows up to prove that you are not stuck in a fable. In case you were not aware, Christ can read your mind and He can read your heart as well. Christ is not restricted to just one occurrence in Spirit like we are when in Heaven, therefore He would be able to talk to anyone and everyone who is in a Mystery as a seemingly separate entity; Christ can duplicate His Spirit into a number in the trillions if He so chooses. There will be no lineup to visit and talk with Christ when you are in a Mystery otherwise you would have to stay in a Mystery for a prolonged period of time. You may also inquire as to where your "guy" is if you follow a man-made religion but beware as you may be transported to another image not of your liking. You have no idea how powerful the Creator is.

You may also want to take a knee when you first meet Christ as every knee should bow and every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is **LORD**. You also may want to ask Christ for forgiveness if you have wrongly taken a knee to any human being while on Earth. Don't be mistaken by thinking when a sports coach calls the team together and asks the team members to take a knee that you have bowed to the coach as the reason for that is so the team members will all be able to hear the coach and also see the coach for instruction or demonstration purposes.

I can also inform you that when you are in the Spirit your demand is the universe's command and the universe will serve

your demand. It was my youngest sister Valerie that was having a non-lucid dream and about to board a bus when she saw a farm animal sitting in the driver's seat which immediately brought her to lucidity in that dream. She did not board the bus at that point but instead wished to see a well-known action movie star who she then instantly saw and recognized right across the street from where she was standing. I would also say that it would seem that the ladies have an easier time with the Mystery and in-Spirit processes. You may have missed the connection but if you were to start your own Mystery Letters Chain you would just demand to meet with another living Soul who is experiencing a Mystery at the same time you are experiencing a Mystery in order to cut down on your search time. You could also try Mystery Email Letters instead of snail mail and I may just try and see how fast I could find three other Mystery Souls by starting a Mystery Speed Email Chain instead of using snail mail. You could also demand to see just what happened in history on the eleventh day of the ninth month in the year two thousand one, for example, as Truth is easy to navigate during a Mystery event.

I mentioned that when I am successful initiating a Mystery from the couch I end up sitting upright and my Spirit buttocks is in my flesh body. You are sevenfold Spirit and thus able to sit or stand in your own flesh body but that is not so with any other Spirit. Your five senses are present in all Spirit images and you can hug another Spirit just like you hug someone in the Dynamo image. While in a Mystery you can never have your Spirit harmed or injured or become hungry or thirsty or sick or fatigued or whatever other flesh based shortcomings that you may experience while in the waking world.

And the Spirit came to him in haste when it raised him. Having given its hand to the one lying prone on the ground, it placed him firmly on his feet, for he had not yet stood up. He gave them the means of knowing the knowledge of the Father and the revelation of his son. For

when they saw it and listened to it, he permitted them to take a taste of and to smell and to grasp the beloved son.

The Gospel of Truth -- <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/got.html>

In the above quote we see that the one lying prone on the ground was placed on his feet exactly like a Mystery performed when you lay yourself down on the floor or the ground as the quote states. The Spirit came to him in haste affirms that this quote is describing a Mystery accomplishable in a short amount of time. Your Spirit also has use of the five senses and is accounted for by the use of the words saw, listened, taste, smell, and grasp.

(37) His disciples said, "When will you become revealed to us and when shall we see you?" Jesus said, "When you disrobe without being ashamed and take up your garments and place them under your feet like little children and tread on them, then will you see the son of the living one, and you will not be afraid."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

The above quote tells us that when you are in a Mystery initiated from lying on the floor or the ground, you will have disrobed your flesh garment and you will be treading on your flesh body with your Spirit feet inside of your flesh body. Strong's Concordance defines ashamed as: *confounded, confusion; (give) reverence* with the dictionary definition of reverence being: *a feeling of profound awe and respect and often love; venerate* but the best Strong's Concordance definition of ashamed is: G1788 *to invert, that is, in a good sense, to respect* with the dictionary definition of invert being: *to turn inside out or upside down*. The son of the living one is your Spirit body as your Spirit is the True living one, being a child of God, and you will realize that you are in Heaven and should not be afraid of that fact.

Now we are going to delve into a strangely charming topic regarding an amazing situation in the Creator's universe. You exist in one image as Spirit in flesh and have access to three Spiritual images as mentioned above when I provided information regarding the four image names WIRE, Ominyd, REMire, and Dynamo. Those four images are located in the **Ant-e universe** but there is also an **Ant-i universe** that also has one image as Spirit in flesh and access to three Spiritual images exactly like a **mirror** to our Ant-e universe. These seemingly two universes are basically a united universe which we may call a **doubling-universe** where the dictionary definition of doubling means, "*One that closely resembles another; to be increased twofold; a duplicate; two together; in pairs; to make twice as great*". All of this will be explained when we review the Unity Theory material in a later chapter. Now just like as in a **double-blind study** you are unaware that you also **co-exist** in the Ant-i universe as a flesh entity exactly as you exist in this Ant-e universe - like a Siamese Dream [Smashing Pumpkins album, released in the year nineteen hundred ninety-three]. The reason for this is that there are two genders in play in the universe which are female and male and you must participate as both.

A double-blind study is one in which neither the participants nor the experimenters know who is receiving a particular treatment. This procedure is utilized to prevent bias in research results. Double-blind studies are particularly useful for preventing bias due to demand characteristics or the placebo effect.

<https://www.verywellmind.com/what-is-a-double-blind-study-2795103>

Living Souls always display the same physical gender, as classified on the basis of your reproductive organs, in both sides of the doubling-universe, but the thought processes between the two genders are quite different. Using pedestrian terms, female brains and minds operate like a digital computer program and male brains and minds operate like an analog computer program; a digital program can access, process, and

compile many different pieces of information at once and follow more than one stream of logic but an analog program has to follow from one command on to the next command, from the top of a list to the bottom of the list, without any variation while following only one stream of logic. You would be hard pressed to know if you are running digital or analog thought processes until you try some specific tests to ascertain this situation as the science regarding the difference in female and male minds and thought processing is already known in the flesh world. So, the physical appearance will be nearly identical between the Ant-e universe and the Ant-i universe but the thought processes are contrary yet still complementary. An Ant-e universe female thought process will pair with an Ant-i universe male thought process as existence in both the Ant-i and Ant-e universes create one entire entity.

Below are two accounts from people whose **mind** has seemingly accidentally switched from the Ant-i universe to our Ant-e universe. The first account required brief editing as it happened in Spain and the translation also needed some attention as English was not the author's or translator's first language so I have added some words in square brackets to try and improve the clarity of the narrative:

We've all heard of alternate dimensions and universes. Many believe we are just a **frequency** away from an alternate existence. Now a story comes to us out of Spain about a woman who claims to have woken up one day to find her life and past had changed. Unfortunately, she remembers a different reality than those who know her best:

Hello, my name is Luz, and I think I jumped into a parallel universe... Four months ago I woke up a normal morning, I was in my rental house where I lived for seven years, and everything was the same except that the set of sheets on my bed were different...

Well, my car was in my office building which was parked where ever [underground parking?], and was the same office building where I

worked for the last twenty years. But when I got to my office it was not my office, the name on the door was not mine. I thought I had the wrong floor, but no, it was my floor. I got to my office wireless area [logged in] and I looked, I was still working there but was in another department reporting to a director who I did not even know. I went to my [new] office to check the directory. Everything in my portfolio was the same, my cards, my ID, all the same, but I do not remember having changed departments at any time. I [talked to someone and] said I was sick and left...

Six months ago I broke up with my partner of seven years and started a relationship with a guy in my neighborhood. I know him well; I've been four months with him and know his name, address, where he works, his child, and where he is studying. [I went to where he lived but] now there is another guy living there. It seems that [Augustine] existed before my 'jump' but now no trace of him so I hired a detective to look for him in this 'flat'...

My ex-boyfriend is with me as before. I've never left it seems, and Augustine (my boyfriend now) seems to never have existed here; [I can't find him] in the apartment where he lived nor find his son. I swear it's real, I am very sane. My own family does not remember things such as surgery on the shoulder of my sister a couple of months ago, but she was never operated on and little things like that.

Unfortunately I do not remember many important things in the news, but the rest of the world seems to be the same. There are many little things in the past five months and now many nonsense; clothes in my closet that I have not bought, a post on the blog of a radio program I had with my ex (which is my boyfriend again now) and I stopped to I do not understand this nonsense but I really hope this is real.

Here is the second account verbatim from the same webpage:

A curious incident took place in Tokyo, Japan during the early 1990s: a man arrived on a flight with a passport from a non-existent country. The man expressed anger and shock when Japanese customs officials detained him. Although the officials checked their records carefully,

the passport had been issued by a country that did not exist. No record showed the country had ever existed.

Although passports exist issued by non-existent countries (known as camouflage passports), this passport was real and had custom officials' stamps on various pages including stamps by Japanese customs officials from previous visits.

The man was well-traveled, Caucasian, said the country was in Europe and had existed for almost one thousand years. He carried legal currency from several European countries, an international driver's license and spoke several languages.

Finally, indignant, he demanded a meeting with higher government authorities. He was convinced some massive practical joke was being played on him.

After being detained for almost fourteen hours in a small security room at the airport terminal, some government officials took pity on him and transported him to a hotel. They ordered the **mystery** visitor to wait there until they decided what to do about the matter. From the reports, the Japanese were just as confused and flustered as the **mysterious** man without a country.

Although two immigration officials were posted with instructions not to permit the man to leave his room, the next morning the guards discovered he was gone. The only exit was the door they watched and the only window had no outside ledge and was fifteen stories above a busy downtown street.

The authorities launched an intensive manhunt throughout Tokyo for the **mysterious** traveler, but finally gave up the hunt.

The man was never seen again.

<http://www.ghosttheory.com/2012/01/12/woman-claims-she-is-from-a-parallel-universe>

I was very excited to find these accounts as they describe exactly what can and did happen to these two individuals who I am sure are telling the Truth. I added the bolded fonts to draw attention to four words in the quotes. To relate my assumptions,

the woman was able to login to a computer system using the same user name and password from her Ant-*i* reality and was familiar with the computer programs she had used previously to find her organization chart information and unknown workspace location. The man had currency that was not considered to be counterfeit and the stamps on his passport were identical to the Japanese customs officials as they did not balk at those stamps.

The first paragraph in the quote above mentions that some believe we are just a frequency away from an alternate existence and they are absolutely correct except for the use of the word alternate; all seven images are not separate but are bundled together, so to speak, in the doubling-universe. There are **eight different quark flavors** controlling and manipulating a total of **seven different images** through the Ant-*e* and the Ant-*i* universe and these seven images are separated by using synchronized vibrations with the eight different quark flavors generating different Reality Hertz frequencies, abbreviated as **rHz**, as explained in the Unity Theory paper which will be reviewed in a later chapter, I promise. To give you an idea of how incredibly small a quark is, you would need to take a wooden dowel one meter in length and slice it into a trillion wafers across the diameter and then take one of those extremely thin cut wafers and slice it again into a trillion wafers across the diameter. This would be an impossible endeavor as there is no technology on the planet whatsoever to cut any material into a thickness of just one-trillionth of a meter let alone do it twice. An electron microscope only has ten million times magnification which comes up short by a factor of one hundred thousand times to get to one trillion times magnification. A quark's height is a **yoctometre** which is one-trillionth of one-trillionth of a meter while a meter is close to measuring just less than forty inches. There is a sea of these quarks, called the **quark census**, able to contain the entire universe and this quark census extends far outside of the material limit of the universe as well. The quark census has flow as the mass of quarks are moving at the speed of light in the opposite direction of the

universe's expansion; it is the quarks that are responsible for making the universe's matter expand at the speed of light while the quarks are **migrating** to the center of the universe at the speed of light in the opposite direction of expansion. This sea of all eight flavors of quarks are moving through your body, as you are in the universe, but your brain wave vibrations only match with the vibrations of one quark flavor at a time.

The second account in the quote above uses the word mystery or mysterious three times. You can't make this stuff up! You have no idea how much glory and majesty, dominion and power the Creator wields and this is why it is right to give the **LORD** thanks and praise.

(111) Jesus said, "The heavens and the earth will be rolled up in your presence. And the one who lives from the living one will not see death." Does not Jesus say, "Whoever finds himself is superior to the world?"

(112) Jesus said, "Woe to the flesh that depends on the soul; woe to the soul that depends on the flesh."

(113) His disciples said to him, "When will the kingdom come?" <Jesus said,> "It will not come by waiting for it. It will not be a matter of saying 'here it is' or 'there it is.' Rather, the kingdom of the father is spread out upon the earth, and men do not see it."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

The above quote are Christ's words recorded by the apostle Thomas and reflect that all seven realities are gathered together like yarn strands but you are only able to see one yarn fiber strand at a time. Jesus was not going to waste His time explaining the complexity of the doubling-universe to people who would have no clue as to a science subject arriving thousands of years after their time.

Albert Einstein coined the phrase "spooky action at a distance" to describe when two particles share the same

existence but those particles can be separated in space where the mathematics imply that a measurement on one particle will instantaneously influence the other. Oh so close, but I love the spooky action at a distance phrase. Actually, similar to your Spirit, there is only one occurrence of matter needed that resides in all seven images using eight quark flavors - four quarks in the Ant-e half of the universe and four quarks in the Ant-i half of the universe but remember, there is only one doubling-universe as the Ant-e universe and the Ant-i universe co-exist as like two mirrors facing each other. It is the function of the eight quark flavors that applies different **properties** to the matter so that the matter can act independently in all seven images without being restricted in space or time. The laws of physics states that two objects cannot occupy the same space at the same time but it should also state that one object can occupy seven images at the same time which is exactly what the entanglement theory addresses. This is why your Spirit body has different properties than your flesh body and why you are able to see your Spirit as being separated from your flesh body when you are in a Mystery.

[Christ says,] It is not possible for anyone to see anything of the things that actually exist unless he becomes like them. This is not the way with man in the world: he sees the sun without being a sun; and he sees the heaven and the earth and all other things, but he is not these things. This is quite in keeping with the truth. But you saw something of that place, and you became those things. You saw the Spirit, you became spirit. You saw Christ, you became Christ. You saw the Father, you shall become Father. So in this place you see everything and do not see yourself, but in that place you do see yourself - and what you see you shall become.

The Gospel of Philip -- <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gop.html>

To truly understand anything in the universe you need **to see it and be it** while in a Mystery but you cannot see your Spirit from the Dynamo image which is keeping with the truth of

the waking world only. You saw something of that place refers to being in Heaven while in a Mystery which allows you to see what you have become, a Spirit outside of your flesh body and that Spirit is what you will become after you give up the ghost and therefore achieve a final successful resurrection.

To recap: in case you missed it, in our doubling-universe there are seven images controlled by eight quark flavors separated by a series of seven different Reality Hertz vibrations which are accessed using the seven different **Spirit mind waves** now replacing brain waves.

The reason that I will start using the term Spirit mind waves instead of brain waves is because the Spirit is the real Life and the flesh body is the fable. Again, your **awareness** can only exist in one image at one time so your Spirit body is writing or recording everything that happens directly to the quark census through your Spirit mind waves in all of the Spirit images including both Dynamo images. Recording directly to the quark census preserves an account of your life's history detailing your influence with all the activities that you find yourself doing in all seven Spirit images including thoughts, emotions, actions, influences, attitudes, movements, locations, surroundings, et cetera; every interaction. Also, your flesh body is writing all your flesh brain wave awareness history that is being recorded to the quark census, but only in the Dynamo image, in order to check for differences against your Spirit image recordings. Just so we understand, your Spirit is separated in all seven images as the boss and your flesh body is rendered useless when your awareness is absent from the waking world as during a Mystery event, lucid dream event, non-lucid dream event, or during deep sleep.

You have no secrets but you do have a secret witness.

<i>Mind Wave</i>	<i>Image</i>	<i>Quark</i>	<i>rHz</i>
Beta	Dynamo	strange	14,16,18,20,22,24
Alpha	Wire	top	8,10,12
Theta	REMir	up	4,6
Delta	Ominyd	resurgent	3

Above is a simple table listing the correlation between the mind waves, the images, the quark flavors, and the associated rHz (reality hertz) resonance in our Ant-e half of the doubling-universe. You may now understand how the rHz resonance doubles from three to six to twelve to twenty-four as we progress through each image and our Ant-e half of the doubling-universe only uses the **even** rHz resonance; the Ant-i half of the doubling-universe only uses the **odd** rHz resonance.

The reason that quark names are not capitalized is because science has determined the naming convention; the **LORD** God did not need me to discover and name the first six quarks, rather, only the final two quarks along with blueprints for the entire set of eight quarks' shape, size and structure, plus the added discovery of two new leptons. When you understand the relationship of the above table rows listed by color you can go to the top of this document on page one and look at the **Q-BORG**, where Q stands for Quark and BORG stands for Blue-Orange-Red-Green, to help you understand our Ant-e segment of the doubling-universe. You can see that the induced images, Dynamo and REMir, are on the left side and the initiated images, Ominyd and WIRE, are on the right side. There are four large red-colored lowercase letters: b, d, p, q which you will see that if you were to select any one of those letters that the letter beside and above **or** the letter beside and below are both mirror images of the letter that you have selected. Strangely enough, these are the only four lowercase letters in the English alphabet that can be used as mirror images to one another in this layout.

The resurgent quark generates the 3rHz **Prime Mover** Ominyd image and the other three images in the Ant-e segment are actually like **mirror-image-echoes** using only the even numbered rHz quark frequencies. The Ant-i segment has the abscissa quark generating an identical twin 3rHz Prime Mover image but using only odd numbered rHz quark frequencies, and different quark flavors, to generate the other three mirror-image-echoes in the Ant-i segment. The Ant-i BORG is located on the final page of this document. Because the resurgent quark and the abscissa quark both generate Prime Mover images and both vibrate at 3rHz, which cannot be divided into odd and even rHz vibrations, they vibrate as one single image at 3rHz something like a Siamese twin image. So in actuality, there are effectively seven images in the doubling-universe because both sides of the doubling-universe Prime Mover images vibrate at 3rHz. Therefore the Creator has achieved Seventh Heaven. If you look up the definition for seventh heaven you will find it means: *a state of great joy and satisfaction; a state of supreme happiness; bliss.* While you are there, also please look up the definition for Prime Mover and you will find that it means: *In Aristotelian philosophy, an eternal, immaterial being of pure motion that cannot be changed but is the cause of change and motion.* This Prime Mover Ominyd image is that formless faceless image where there is only pure white light which I spoke of earlier in this chapter.

It should be noted that our doubling-universe exhibits spin as our Ant-e segment spins clockwise and the Ant-i segment spins counterclockwise but not exactly like a vinyl record on a turntable. Every location at every point in the universe spins so that when you spin in a lucid-dream or a Mystery you are actually stopping your spin while the rest of creation continues to spin around you. This is a reflection of the pure motion that the Prime Mover exhibits as referenced in the Aristotelian philosophy. I have not fleshed out the spin property through experimentation but you should spin in different directions during a Mystery or a lucid dream that will indicate which Ant-e

or Ant-*i* segment your awareness is located in. It is difficult to know which way is up in our half of the doubling-universe, for example, a vinyl record on a turntable viewed from above will spin clockwise but if you were to view that vinyl record from below it would be spinning counterclockwise. I will leave it at that but you should know that your non-lucid or lucid dreams can occur in either the Ant-*e* segment or the Ant-*i* segment. You may now understand why the planet Earth is also called a whirled, um, excuse me, called a world.

In case you missed it a second time, which would not be your fault as this is a very deep and complicated subject explained to you by an individual of average intelligence, the Creator has inserted Himself into the doubling-universe as the **Prime Mover being LORD God** and Christ sits at His right-hand side. If we go through each image we see that God (Ominyd) gives to Christ (Wire) on His right; Christ gives to the world (Dynamo) on His right; the world gives to Satan (REMire) on its right; and Satan is greedy and does not give to God, or Christ, or the world.

When we look at the Q-BORG again, you can see plus and minus signs in the center oblong circle and at the corners of the Q-BORG, which are the electrical charges corresponding to the four flavors of Ant-*e* quarks. If we remove the two strips located on both the left-hand edge and right-hand edge of the Q-BORG, where the image names and the electrical charges at the corners are displayed, you would be left with just the four colored squares which when combined together form a larger square as well. Now you need to imagine that the four colored squares you are looking at is the top of a cube and that cube's size is one cubic yoctometre. That cubic yoctometre is the building block of the universe which contains sixteen quarks; two Ant-*e* quarks pointing down and two Ant-*i* quarks pointing up per each colored square. We call this cube structure a **16-bit reality cube** because all seven images are represented; a quark

can also be called a **bit** to help define certain 1-bit, 4-bit, and 16-bit structures.

The totally unfathomable number of quarks needed to fill up the quark census in order to contain and surround the universe is unimaginable by mankind. The quarks start their journey countless light-years outside the edge of the universe and travel through the entire universe at the speed of light like a flood of living water to reach the center of the universe burrowing a gigantic black hole in which to reside but always moving and always forcing matter outwardly toward the quarks origin point. We will leave these science topics here and will delve further into this topic when we look at Unity Theory in a later chapter.

5) Peter said to Mary, Sister we know that the Savior loved you more than the rest of woman.

6) Tell us the words of the Savior which you remember which you know, but we do not, nor have we heard them.

7) Mary answered and said, What is hidden from you I will proclaim to you.

8) And she began to speak to them these words: I, she said, I saw the **LORD** in a vision and I said to Him, **LORD** I saw you today in a vision. He answered and said to me,

9) Blessed are you that you did not waver at the sight of Me. For where the mind is there is the treasure.

10) I said to Him, **LORD**, how does he who sees the vision see it, through the soul or through the spirit?

11) The Savior answered and said, He does not see through the soul nor through the spirit, but the mind that is between the two that is what sees the vision and it is [...]

(pages 11 - 14 are missing from the manuscript)

The Gospel According to Mary --

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/gospelmary.html>

In the quote above, vision in the Bible means lucid dream or more likely in this case, vision means Mystery. The Mind of

ALL resides between the Soul and the Spirit which means that the mind is an intermediary with your heart acting as the sending and receiving element. Mary Magdalene did not waver at seeing Christ in a Mystery and was blessed by Christ. I was scared stiff and was unable to move or speak when I first saw Christ in a non-lucid dream which I will describe later. Isn't it strange that pages one to six and pages eleven to fourteen are reported to be missing but not damaged in Mary's Gospel? I wonder what happened to those missing ten pages. Well, we can always enter into a Mystery and ask Mary directly what she told the other apostles at that time.

In the account of my first eye-opening REMire, I would have been lying in bed with waning awareness before falling asleep with my Spirit generating Beta Spirit mind waves while my flesh body is generating Beta brain waves in sync with the strange quark in the Dynamo image. At the edge of falling asleep, sleep onset paralysis arrives just after my awareness becomes absent but my Spirit changes to generate Alpha Spirit mind waves and my flesh body is now generating Alpha brain waves in sync with the top quark in the Wire image. My awareness is now playing a game of hide-and-seek and I only know where my awareness is not located - it is not with my physical flesh body. Let's not confuse consciousness with awareness in the dreamscape for if you were to capture your awareness, you would be awake in a dream knowing full well that you are, in fact, dreaming and you would therefore begin an REM Induced Reality Experience. You may spend the entire night never able to fully capture your awareness but you might be able to access a clouded awareness which would allow you to remember a dream. Consciousness resides in all seven image locations but you are not entitled to claim any awareness as a personal asset that belongs to you during your sleep at night. Some will say that when Eve and Adam ate from the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil that their awareness was expanded but I say that they were without any awareness whatsoever until they did eat the forbidden fruit. Anyway, your awareness must reside in an image during your sleep

connected to your consciousness but awareness and consciousness do not require your permission or participation to function as a united pair at any time during sleep.

Getting back to my first eye-opening REMire, there is no telling how much time has passed from when I first fell asleep but my Spirit is now generating Theta Spirit mind waves while my flesh body is generating Theta brain waves in sync with the up quark in the REMire image. I have consciousness in the dream as I am enjoying the setting on the beach until a monster truck approaches along the shoreline which jolts me to realize that I am having a dream which instantly allows me to capture awareness at this location. My awareness is now under my control and it accompanies me when I make my mind up to change the lucid dream to something that I love to do, playing golf, and then engaging my heart I instantly find my awareness transported to the WIRE image which is already prepared for my arrival on a golf course. My Spirit is now generating Alpha Spirit mind waves and my flesh body is generating Alpha brain waves in sync with the top quark in the Wire image. Then when I fall into the sand bunker containing casual water I am not panicked so I relax which then transports me to an unknown location where I am viewing a single eye but I am only able to see in two dimensions which could have possibly been in the Ominyd image, but I doubt that explanation. My awareness is still intact so it is totally possible that I am now outside of the quark census which would account for the absence of my Spirit body and I would be able to view my surroundings using just the Mind. After a short duration in this location, I awake in my bed and my awareness has accompanied me by joining me in the REMire image, transferring with me to the WIRE image, staying with me when I am sent to an unknown location able to view a single eye, and finally my awareness is now trapped with me in the waking world until I fall asleep again in a moment or two.

If during sleep I was relocated to the Ominyd image, my Spirit body in that image would be generating Delta Spirit waves

while my flesh body would be generating Delta brain waves in sync with the resurgent quark but there is only pure white light in the Ominyd image without face nor form making it difficult to gain awareness for lack of anything substantial to draw my awareness or attention during a dream. It is during Delta brain wave sleep, or deep sleep, that the flesh body regenerates and restores health as you always enter the Delta image at the valley residing halfway through a full sleep cycle. Make no mistake, your Spirit exists in all seven images and is constantly generating Spirit mind waves in all those images at the same time regardless of where your awareness resides; it is only your awareness, split between the Ant-e and the Ant-i universes, that voyages between **all seven images** during sleep.

While asleep, your Spirit is not confined in the space/time continuum as your flesh is when you are awake in the Dynamo image, or the waking world, and so during a Mystery you are free to roam the universe using the quark census to go back in time if you wish by heading in the same direction that the quark census is traveling which is toward the center of the universe. Remember that your demand is the universe's command so you do not need to know where any specific location in the quark census exists, you just need to state what event you would like to enjoy or view and engage your heart. We really have no idea where we travel in space or time during sleep and we are also unaware if we are experiencing the Ant-e universe segment or the Ant-i universe segment.

If you have any doubts about Truth on any subject, a WIRE is the only place to find the true answer. The quark census records everything in the universe as you and all of the universe's matter is caught up in the quark census data collection. The quarks are moving at or near the speed of light and do not experience time at any point in the quark census yet this action creates the illusion of time as everything is happening at once. You should now be able to see why the **LORD** God is always omnipotent, omniscient, and omnipresent.

Proverbs 8:35-36 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the **LORD**. But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

You have been given instructions on how to find Christ and find Life and in doing so you should obtain the favor of the **LORD**. Sinners damage their own Soul and those that hate the **LORD** God or hate Christ love death and will experience outer darkness or the middle instead of finding the Truth of Life in Heaven with Christ.

Proverbs 8:13 The fear of the **LORD** is to hate evil: pride, and arrogance, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Did you misread the word froward as forward? Froward means: *stubbornly contrary and disobedient; obstinate*. "Fear" is interpreted as "reverent" in the Bible and those who fear the **LORD** and his awaiting judgement hate evil in all instances and will not participate in any evil except to witness evil that will then be recorded by the quark census by both the evil doer and by the witness of the evil act. You bear witness to all good and bad events in your life as an assistant to the **LORD** God whether you like it or not but it is your own evil actions that will in the end condemn your own Soul with or without others bearing witness to your actions for thoughts can be sins as well. You may now understand why a quiet inner voice can be your best ally while you reside in the flesh reality.

Repent, sisters and brothers, for our LORD and Saviour Jesus Christ is, and always has been, at hand.

Third Chapter - Christ is King

If you were able to perform a Mystery then you have finally experienced Truth in your time. As I said before, a Mystery is the only one true religious practice or rite in the universe where you can actually meet Christ on multiple occasions in order to correct the errors of your ways and guarantee redemption for your Soul before you give up the ghost. Mystery is also a method for **remedy** which when being defined by God's Law means: properly *curative*, that is, literally (concretely) a *medicine*, or (abstractly) a *cure*; figuratively (concretely) *deliverance*, or (abstractly) *placidity*: - ([in-]) cure (-able), healing (-lth), remedy, sound, wholesome, yielding.

John 5:21-29 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them*; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: That all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man. Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

Quicken or quickeneth means: *to make alive, give life*. Verily means: *truly*. Christ will judge everyone at the same time, it matters not who has passed over before us or if they reside in the REMire Hell image, the WIRE Heaven image, or even if they are stuck in the Dynamo image like a phantom or a

visible incorporeal spirit, they have not been judged as of yet. Those who have given up the ghost and have found Heaven have the advantage of correcting their ways before Christ's judgement comes, while those who died and ended up in Hell may have no idea what awaits them until they experience Christ's judgement. You are fortunate for you have not yet given up the ghost and are therefore able to perform a Mystery and ask Christ the Judge what errors you need to correct to assure yourself a chance at salvation. You are at fault as you were, and maybe still are, ignorant of the fact that you will be face to face with your Judge for you do not know His Law and you have also failed to understand that it is right to give praise and honor to the Father and the Son. You will not be judged according to man's legal codes and regulations as those are fables when compared to God's Law found in the Bible. What truth will you have learned and be able to state to Christ at your final Judgement?

Life in the flesh is an undesirable situation for your Spirit but you have a chance to be restored to the proper condition as the **LORD's** Prayer states, "Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, in earth as it is in heaven...". There will be one thousand years of living on Earth in your new blessed-flesh exactly as your Spirit lives in Heaven so don't be silly and think that you will grow old during the reign of Christ after judgement as everyone will be restored to the same age, near thirty years of age, and will remain at that age for one thousand years. Everyone will experience flawless health as there will be no chance of altering the perfection of a new life endowed upon those who pass Judgement; no disease, no injuries, and no death anywhere to be seen.

There could well be billions of living Souls on the planet at this moment who do not understand God's Law thus they may need to take drastic measures but will not want to abandon their current lifestyle, or give away their home, or donate their bank account and retirement funds, or take any interest in trying to

figure out this fable and therefore miss out entirely in earning redemption and salvation never to be seen or heard of again as their name will be removed from the "Book of Life" if they are sent into perdition.

When Babylon is fallen, all of your prized possessions will be **worthless as salted soil** due to the fact that almost every country in the world is using commercial debt note currency instead of gold-backed money: your bank account, your stocks and bonds, your retirement savings, government social security, your life insurance, your health insurance, et cetera - will all disappear, not overnight but in one hour - as they are all based on debt and not backed by anything of value. If you are still invested in these debt constructs when Babylon falls you will be trapped in Babylon as you did not make a conscious effort to exit from Satan's beast system of world control. With your mind lamenting the loss of your "securities", you will want to replace your security with some new system that will be impossible to create.

Revelation 18:2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

The world can be defined in the New Testament as: *orderly arrangement, that is, decoration; by implication the world*. Why would you give in so easily to adore a decoration? In a later chapter concerning the Unity Theory you will hopefully understand that we are experiencing the third universe **stage** so far in a **string** of nine universes. The first universe stage in any string is always used to develop only the mind and mind development always uses the 1rHz Prime Mover image, which for us was the three-part mind - conscious, subconscious, and super-conscious. The second universe stage was to develop the four-part or four-chamber heart as a pump using the 2rHz Prime Mover image, which means that we did exist in the flesh as just a

heart residing in a liquid environment in the previous universe stage. And our third universe stage, which is where we are now, has wrapped a flesh body around that heart and we have realized the five-part senses, which are familiar to all, using the 3rHz Prime Mover image. In the next universe stage we will develop a six-part unknowable something using the 4rHz Prime Mover image to add onto the mind, the heart, and the five senses, then continuing onward until we reach the ninth universe stage in the current string which will have an eleven-part unknowable something using the 9rHz Prime Mover image. After we complete that final ninth universe stage in this string, we start all over again in the next string of nine universes with the first universe stage developing a four-part mind which will return to using the 1rHz Prime Mover image.

So you have already existed in two previous universe stages to get to this third universe stage but you had already existed in two complete strings of nine universes where the first string of nine universes began with a one-part mind and the next string of nine universes began with a two-part mind. Now we find ourselves in this third universe stage of our current third universe string with a three-part mind; **threes are wild** at this point. The nine universe strings in the current **cluster** continue on until we reach the final ninth universe string which will start with the first universe stage developing a nine-part mind again using the 1rHz Prime Mover image as the mind is always the first universe stage out of the blocks in all universe strings.

To recap: nine universe *stages* in each of nine universe *strings* bring the total to eighty-one universes to complete one full *cluster*. We are currently on the third universe stage of the third universe string so the count thus far puts us at stage twenty-one in the current cycle of eighty-one stages which is almost twenty-six percent complete in the current cluster.

The markers used to gauge progress in the three universe stages of the current universe string is the alphabet of

language so that the first universe stage completed with a total of eight characters in its alphabet; the second universe stage completed with a total of eighteen characters in its alphabet; and our current universe stage has passed through the twenty-two characters of the Hebrew alphabet, continuing on to the twenty-four characters of the Greek alphabet, and we are currently using the twenty-six characters of the modern English alphabet. There will be a new language and alphabet composed of twenty-eight characters after the restoration of the planet following judgement and all will know the new alphabet and language without having the need to learn that language as it will be a language of commonality that will be intuitive to everyone. After Judgement is complete, we will be returning to a fully restored planet and not to a planet poisoned by GMO crops, stained by Fukushima radiation, spoiled with dirty atmosphere and polluted waters, or any other damage that we have inflicted while living in ignorance; it will be Heaven on Earth. After judgement the REMire image or hell will not be restored as those who hate God and plan on destroying the world and the people therein will have to deal with the mess they create, but they will be too busy suffering in the middle and the fire to notice their surroundings.

The bottom line of this means that you have experienced at least twenty-one different universes with twenty-one different versions of Life so far and all those previous universes were possibly similar with stars and planets except the versions of Life, which are the children of God, are like snowflakes as nothing created in the image of God is ever repeated. Our next universe will not build on the flesh body that we now use as it will be something totally different and unique while still relying on a Spirit in seven images but will nevertheless compile the three-part mind, four-part heart, and five-part senses, to integrate the six-part unknowable something.

The Creator constantly strives for advancing perfection and never rests in His creation which has neither beginning nor end

so there is no way of telling how many clusters, which consist of nine universe strings, which consist of nine universe stages, you have advanced through up to the current stage at this point.

The Saviour said: "He Who Is is ineffable. No principle knew him, no authority, no subjection, nor any creature from the foundation of the world until now, except he alone, and anyone to whom he wants to make revelation through him who is from First Light. From now on, I am the Great Savior. For he is immortal and eternal. Now he is eternal, having no birth; for everyone who has birth will perish. He is unbegotten, having no beginning; for everyone who has a beginning has an end. Since no one rules over him, he has no name; for whoever has a name is the creation of another. And he has a semblance of his own - not like what you have seen and received, but a strange semblance that surpasses all things and is better than the universe. It looks to every side and sees itself from itself. Since it is infinite, he is ever incomprehensible. He is imperishable and has no likeness (to anything). He is unchanging good. He is faultless. He is eternal. He is blessed. While he is not known, he ever knows himself. He is immeasurable. He is untraceable. He is perfect, having no defect. He is imperishability blessed. He is called 'Father of the Universe'."

The Sophia of Jesus Christ --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/sjc.html>

In today's world of confused religious practices, you may have been led astray or found false hope or performed sinful deeds all the while believing you were following the right path to God yet still, other than the pure teachings of Christ, no man-made religion up to this time has ever promised you the advantage of the Mystery, none! This last statement in no way leaves Christians or anyone else off the hook for their deeds as you have most likely been listening to and following wolves in sheep's clothing, especially if you consider yourself to be roman catholic; none have taught anything about Mystery. You may have also sensed the hypocrisy of some religions and abandoned your faith thinking that there is nothing beyond the grave to

worry about thereby certainly guaranteeing you will only inherit hell by being rewarded with death, your final crushing defeat.

2 Timothy 4:3-4 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

Having met with Christ in a Mystery and finally knowing that He did live in the flesh on Earth, and that He was crucified for our sins, and that He did rise from the dead to walk the earth in the flesh for another forty days after His crucifixion can only lead me to rightly believe that every word Christ spoke is pure gold Truth. How can I now ever deny Him or His Truth and go seek a lesser man-made god at this point?

1 John 2:22-25 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: (but) he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also. Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

Unfortunately for all, we still have a very long way to go to reach salvation successfully by honestly identifying our sins and repenting for our ignorance but if we deny Truth we will only find death and suffering at our final end instead of the promise of Christ's words found in the New Testament which is Life everlasting. It is high time that we become serious about identifying the Truth of our Spirit in our time.

John 17:3 And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

I in no way would think that I am guaranteed to find myself in Heaven at my final end as that would be inane foolishness but

the path to righteousness starts by identifying our sins and to truly repent. Repent is defined in the New Testament as: *to think differently or afterwards, that is, reconsider (morally to feel compunction)* with the meaning of compunction simply being: *regret, contrition, remorse*. For one to repent you must identify your sins, confess your sins to the **LORD** God, commit to forsaking any more involvement of those sins, truly ask for forgiveness, forgive those who have sinned against you, forgive yourself, and to promise never again to sin in that manner as you will have then put all of your transgressions behind you forever. To repent and then continue to sin is called "backsliding", which is a nice way of calling someone a hypocritical liar.

Some may think they will be able to repent on their death bed or in their last minutes but only God knows when your end will be. Will you be in a state of Spiritual wellness and sound mind at that time? You need to be able to fully repent in your heart, and mind, and Soul to acquire righteous redemption.

Matthew 5:21-22 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

We can see in the quote above that your words alone can earn you a future of ruination in hell fire. Raca is defined in the New Testament as: *O empty one, that is, thou worthless* as saying Raca to someone would be blasphemy against the Holy Spirit as would calling someone a fool which is defined in the New Testament as: *dull or stupid, that is, heedless, blockhead, absurd: - fool*. You exist in True Love so you may want to consider starting to exhibit your sisterly love and brotherly love as if your Life depended on it.

Love takes nothing: how can it take something? Everything belongs to

it. It does not say, "This is mine! And this is mine!" But it says: "This is yours!"

-- *The Gospel of Philip* --

<http://www.swami-center.org/en/text/gospelofphilip.pdf>.

I know that you would like to say that you have certainly committed no evil if you define a sin as only harming another but what are you using for the definition of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit? If you believe that blasphemy can only occur through spoken words and that you have never cursed the Holy Spirit then how could you have possibly blasphemed the Holy Spirit? I have never heard anyone at any time verbally curse the Holy Spirit because it just doesn't happen. Christ's apostles were the witnesses to His Truth as Christ never left behind any of His own writings. All of the texts in this document where the words are presented in red-color font are the words spoken by Christ as preserved by His apostles.

From the Gospel of Matthew:

Matthew 12:30-32 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad. Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

From the Gospel of Mark:

Mark 3:28-30 Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme: But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation: Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

Blasphemy is defined in the dictionary as: *contemptuous or profane speech or **action** concerning God or a sacred entity*" so we must fully understand that blasphemy is not just words alone but actions as well. The Holy Ghost is **the** sacred entity which gives Life in all of the Spirit images and not just the flesh world. Your participation in the legal world which requires you to be a corporation, or a dead thing, or a fictional legal name is how you unintentionally blaspheme the Holy Ghost on a daily basis. Please note that in the KJV Bible, Holy Ghost and Holy Spirit are interchangeable as forty-seven men divided into six groups were working on the Greek to English translation. I use the term "give up the ghost" to refer to those who will have successfully made it to Heaven, who are called *righteous ones* in the Bible, and the words "dead and death" apply to those who end up in Hell due to ignorance of their blasphemy or who deny Christ is **LORD**. And of course many are already in Heaven while never having experienced a Mystery but unfortunately we are, to a certain extent, not able of learning their story of salvation. It would seem that Lot's wife missed the mark while leaving Sodom as we don't hear of her again in the Bible after that point:

Genesis 19:23-26 The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar. Then the **LORD** rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the **LORD** out of heaven; And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

Salt was a highly prized commodity and Lot's wife looked back with longing regarding the commercial trading system as she and Lot had lived in Sodom and enjoyed the commercial pleasures of the earth which she immediately lamented after leaving Sodom. She looked back at Satan's commercial system because her mind had not left Sodom and this was after the **LORD** God had sent the most beautiful male angels to Sodom in order to rescue Lot and his family from the coming destruction of Sodom. The men and

boys of Sodom wanted to rape the angels so Lot then offered his two beautiful virgin daughters to be ravished but the men and boys of Sodom still preferred the angels. The angels did smite the ungodly men with blindness so that they could not find the door to Lot's house and then the angels told Lot to gather his other family members and in-laws but his sons in-law thought Lot was mocking them. The next morning the angels told Lot to take his wife and two daughters and leave Sodom for good but Lot still did not want to leave as he hesitated so the angels took all four by their hand and led them away from Sodom and told them to go to the small city of Zoar. When Lot, his wife, and his two daughters finally reached Zoar the **LORD** rained brimstone and fire upon Sodom and the surrounding cities and the plain near the cities thus destroying all the inhabitants who dwelt there. Lot's wife looked back from the city of Zoar and it was there that she became a pillar of salt. Abraham was able to see the smoke of Sodom in the country from where he dwelled and that smoke went up as the smoke of a furnace. Can you believe that Lot and his wife did not want to leave Satan's commercial system? What will you do when faced with leaving Satan's commercial system?

We will look at this topic in a later chapter called "Law Crushes Legal" as the legal system fable, which can be called **darkness** as it is Satan's control system of the world, abuses you as a perishable commodity and this is one of your biggest impediments to Truth, Salvation, and Restoration.

1 John 1:5-10 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all

unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

You need to realize that the obdurate demonists use the Bible as a weapon against the believers of Christ's Truth which is why you are ignorantly forced to blindly participate in the legal commercial **beast** system to stay alive as they know what blaspheme against the Holy Spirit means. There are just a very few who have realized that one does not need to participate in the legal commercial beast system fable. Christ is the only dispenser of Truth in the universe so you will no longer need to outsource your acquisition of knowledge from a failed system.

Ecclesiastes 9:1-6 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred *by all that is* before them. All *things come* alike to all: *there is* one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as *is* the good, so *is* the sinner; *and* he that sweareth, as *he* that feareth an oath. This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead. For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

Without Love for your Creator you will miss the mark. From the quote above we see that those who believe in God are in His right hand and protected if they truly trust in the power of the **LORD** God. No one is able to avoid God's plan, neither the righteous nor the wicked as all things come alike to all. The legal system, in some court cases, will force you to put your

hand on a Bible and swear to God to tell the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, which is impossible as you have no idea about what truth those in the legal system are referring to. Why don't the judges and the lawyers swear on a Bible as they should be preceding you in doing so if they were being truthful and not acting deceptively? Why doesn't the court system ask you to swear on a book containing their codes and statues, numbering in the tens of millions, as that is what the legal court's slave masters call their god? Remember, court systems are corporations seeking profits and who better to profit from through an easy money stream than people trapped in their legal system who do not understand it is a voluntary system. A warning to all: if you break any of God's Laws you will have a hard time avoiding man's legal system as the flesh Earth arena gets to try you first. Swearing to God means that you seem to know better than God as God creates all things and you are supposed to be in God's hand; God is not in your hand. The proper phrase is supposed to start, "As God is my witness...", but by swearing to God you are really swearing at God. Did you know that the Old Testament defines a curse as: *an imprecation: - curse, cursing, execration, oath, swearing?* Therefore if you are taking an oath or swearing to God you are in fact cursing yourself and God which is very unfortunate.

Are you aware that the word "witchcraft" is defined in the New Testament as: *medication ("pharmacy"), that is, (by extension) magic (literal or figurative): - sorcery.* Witchcraft is derived from the word "sorcerer" and is defined as: *(a drug, that is, spell giving potion); a druggist ("pharmacist") or poisoner, that is, (by extension) a magician?* There is an evil among all things done under the sun as this is Satan's upside-down and backwards world for there is a big difference to being **in** the world as compared to being **of** the world. Some governments already have legislation and now believe that they can create new codes that will force people to take vaccination sorcery supplied from big pharmaceutical witchcraft companies whose combined global revenue exceeded one trillion dollars in the

year two thousand fourteen. In the year two thousand seventeen, looking at only the top ten pharmaceutical companies, total revenues were twenty-two billion dollars at the number ten spot and up to fifty-two billion dollars at the number one spot and are yet still able to spend billions of dollars on advertising, fines, settlements, jury verdicts, and lobbying expenses, according to the website drugwatch.com. Please remember that government forced vaccinations, which by the way are in violation of the Nuremberg Code, are paid for using your tax dollars so you lose even if you don't succumb to their unlawful codes and regulations and avoid being forced to be poisoned. As well, you **must** have a form of LEGAL NAME identification in order to be tested or treated for COVID and you are blaspheming the Holy Spirit by claiming a LEGAL NAME. You do not need any form of identification as the highest form of recognizing your Christian name is your Family Bible if you have recorded both of the parent's Family Tree plus the dates of when their children were born. You need only include both of the parent's Clan Names in their Family Tree - you then only record the children's Christian Names on a **separate** page. Christian Names do not include the Clan Name so a third-party interloper would then need to make an assumption of what the children's Clan Name is which would be pure speculation.

Corporations are of the world as they have no way to generate profits in Heaven and are only able to generate massive profits in the flesh fable world. Centuries ago, there used to be a fair and competent lawful system based on God's Laws but that was purposely destroyed by man's legalism. You can still set the venue and use a court of record to help your own cause if you find yourself in legal trouble but the best course of action is to avoid breaking any of God's Laws as you will then not need to worry about breaking any of man's legal codes.

Matthew 10:28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

We will now look at some extensive information from the Didache, also called "The **LORD**'s Teaching Through the Twelve Apostles to the Gentiles", which is dated to the late first or early second century after the resurrection of Christ. The entire document is well worth reading but we will only take a look at four of the sixteen chapters:

Chapter 2. The Second Commandment: Grave Sin Forbidden.

And the second commandment of the Teaching; You shall not commit murder, you shall not commit adultery, you shall not commit pederasty, you shall not commit fornication, you shall not steal, you shall not practice magic, you shall not practice witchcraft, you shall not murder a child by abortion nor kill that which is born. You shall not covet the things of your neighbor, you shall not swear, you shall not bear false witness, you shall not speak evil, you shall bear no grudge. You shall not be double-minded nor double-tongued, for to be double-tongued is a snare of death. Your speech shall not be false, nor empty, but fulfilled by deed. You shall not be covetous, nor rapacious, nor a hypocrite, nor evil disposed, nor haughty. You shall not take evil counsel against your neighbor. You shall not hate any man; but some you shall reprove, and concerning some you shall pray, and some you shall love more than your own life.

Adultery is sexual intercourse between a married person and someone other than their spouse and this includes anyone who was married and then separated or divorced; fornication is sexual intercourse between people who are not married to each other. Premarital sex and sex with anyone who you are not originally wedded to is fornication. Pederasty is having sexual relations with children, which has been around forever and is running rampant in today's world as a thriving business of sick minds. Have you seen that the most popular magicians of today almost all wear and sell clothing and jewelry with symbols of skulls, pentagrams and other satanic symbols? Were you aware that abortion is a big business selling aborted fetal material for huge profits? Were you aware that all terrorism is State sponsored, which means that your tax dollars fund terrorism? And

that's only the first sentence of Chapter Two above! The rest of the sins listed in Chapter Two happen on a daily basis on most internet social media platforms and some are blasphemy against the Holy Spirit.

Chapter 3. Other Sins Forbidden.

My child, flee from every evil thing, and from every likeness of it. Be not prone to anger, for anger leads to murder. Be neither jealous, nor quarrelsome, nor of hot temper, for out of all these murders are engendered. My child, be not a lustful one, for lust leads to fornication. Be neither a filthy talker, nor of lofty eye, for out of all these adulteries are engendered. My child, be not an observer of omens, since it leads to idolatry. Be neither an enchanter, nor an astrologer, nor a purifier, nor be willing to look at these things, for out of all these idolatry is engendered. My child, be not a liar, since a lie leads to theft. Be neither money-loving, nor vainglorious, for out of all these thefts are engendered. My child, be not a murmurer, since it leads the way to blasphemy. Be neither self-willed nor evil-minded, for out of all these blasphemies are engendered.

Rather, be meek, since the meek shall inherit the earth. Be long-suffering and pitiful and guileless and gentle and good and always trembling at the words which you have heard. You shall not exalt yourself, nor give over-confidence to your soul. Your soul shall not be joined with lofty ones, but with just and lowly ones shall it have its intercourse. Accept whatever happens to you as good, knowing that apart from God nothing comes to pass.

Chapter Three opens with sins of uncontrolled emotion and continues with idol worship which are now called science based practices. What you say is not true until you fulfill those words by deeds as there are many people who say they are going to do something and then never follow through, usually due to laziness, but those people would never let you accuse them of lying even though they did lie. A murmurer is a necromancer. Self-willed means willfulness which is defined as: *obstinately bent on having one's own way; the trait of being prone to disobedience and lack of discipline.*

The second paragraph gives a taste of how to act as a living Soul and the last seven words from Chapter Three are, "apart from God nothing comes to pass". How wonderfully true those seven words are. You are in God's right-hand protected by His Love through your faith in the knowledge that He has a plan for you, whether you agree to that plan or not, and it is His will that you need to understand which keeps you safe from the evils of the world. God created you for His purpose and He will either bring you back home to His Heaven or He will discard of you as He pleases for it is a Truth in the universe that you reside in: He who creates therefore owns.

Chapter 4. Various Precepts.

My child, remember night and day him who speaks the word of God to you, and honor him as you do the **LORD**. For wherever the lordly rule is uttered, there is the **LORD**. And seek out day by day the faces of the saints, in order that you may rest upon their words. Do not long for division, but rather bring those who contend to peace. Judge righteously, and do not respect persons in reproving for transgressions. You shall not be undecided whether or not it shall be. Be not a stretcher forth of the hands to receive and a drawer of them back to give. If you have anything, through your hands you shall give ransom for your sins. Do not hesitate to give, nor complain when you give; for you shall know who is the good repayer of the hire. Do not turn away from him who is in want; rather, share all things with your brother, and do not say that they are your own. For if you are partakers in that which is immortal, how much more in things which are mortal? Do not remove your hand from your son or daughter; rather, teach them the fear of God from their youth. Do not enjoin anything in your bitterness upon your bondman or maidservant, who hope in the same God, lest ever they shall fear not God who is over both; for he comes not to call according to the outward appearance, but to them whom the Spirit has prepared. And you bondmen shall be subject to your masters as to a type of God, in modesty and fear. You shall hate all hypocrisy and everything which is not pleasing to the **LORD**. Do not in any way forsake the commandments of the **LORD**; but keep what you have received, neither adding thereto nor taking away

therefrom. In the church you shall acknowledge your transgressions, and you shall not come near for your prayer with an evil conscience. This is the way of life.

Chapter Four continues with how to act as a living Soul by following the commandments of the **LORD** which are easy to learn but you can also, while in a Mystery, ask of your counsel for help and assistance. If you give away anything to the needy you should do so without judgment and share all you can with your sisters and brothers as there is nothing in this world to call your own; all things come from God the Creator of everything seen and unseen, therefore He is the rightful owner. Teach your children the commandments of the **LORD** and also teach your children that the fear of the **LORD** is to hate evil.

Chapter 5. The Way of Death.

And the way of death is this: First of all it is evil and accursed: murders, adultery, lust, fornication, thefts, idolatries, magic arts, witchcrafts, rape, false witness, hypocrisy, double-heartedness, deceit, haughtiness, depravity, self-will, greediness, filthy talking, jealousy, over-confidence, loftiness, boastfulness; persecutors of the good, hating truth, loving a lie, not knowing a reward for righteousness, not cleaving to good nor to righteous judgment, watching not for that which is good, but for that which is evil; from whom meekness and endurance are far, loving vanities, pursuing revenge, not pitying a poor man, not laboring for the afflicted, not knowing Him Who made them, murderers of children, destroyers of the handiwork of God, turning away from him who is in want, afflicting him who is distressed, advocates of the rich, lawless judges of the poor, utter sinners. Be delivered, children, from all these.

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/didache-roberts.html>

In Chapter Five we can see that the wages of sin is death as some of the evil sins listed in this chapter are sins of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. It is the Holy Spirit that provides the Life of Truth, dignity, piety, virtue, gravitas, and a source of unlimited knowledge through a direct connection

to the Creator and to our **LORD** Jesus Christ. There is no easy exit which will allow the unrepentant obdurate evil beings to avoid their sinful debts or evade judgement for there is nothing hidden that shall not be revealed. Be delivered. Put Love in your Mind! Put Truth in your Heart!

Deuteronomy 18:9-13 When thou art come into the land which the **LORD** thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, *or* that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the **LORD**: and because of these abominations the **LORD** thy God doth drive them out from before thee. Thou shalt be perfect with the **LORD** thy God.

If you think that you need to find an understanding to the meaning of life, you may want to start with the concept that *all rivers return to the sea*. We have never been abandoned here on Earth for we are created perfection freely given determination of mind, independence of thought and unparalleled imagination yet we still feel the need to blame and bemoan God for our own circumstances. Avoid finding yourself gathered as tares to be tossed in the furnace of fire for the certain destruction of the unrighteous and the ungodly is fittingly assured.

Matthew 13:37-42 He answered and said unto them, **He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.**

Some falsely believe that God's unconditional love toward all of His creation prevents His condemnation of their sins for God's judgement would prove that He has made an error in the creation of evil, which would seem to those false believers not to be what God intended. Others believe that science will be able to create computer technology which can extend their existence by uploading their mind to the internet so they will be able to live forever in a computer-generated world. Atheists, agnostics, and non-believers have found no evidence to support the existence of God but I am not quite sure how you could ever prove that something does not exist when our five senses tend to only provide proof of things that do exist; those non-believers may want to check their math. Worldly fables flourish in the decaying minds of the oblivious unrepentant believers of nonsense. No one escapes judgement and ignorance of God's Law has never been a valid excuse.

It was called "thought," since they were in it before becoming manifest. It happened, then, that it was the first to come forth - at the moment pleasing to the will of him who desired it; and it is in the will that the Father is at rest and with which he is pleased. Nothing happens without him, nor does anything occur without the will of the Father. But his will is incomprehensible. His will is his mark, but no one can know it, nor is it possible for them to concentrate on it in order to possess it. But that which he wishes takes place at the moment he wishes it - even if the view does not please anyone: it is God's will. For the Father knows the beginning of them all as well as their end. For when their end arrives, he will question them to their faces. The end, you see, is the recognition of him who is hidden, that is, the Father, from whom the beginning came forth and to whom will return all who have come from him. For they were made manifest for the glory and the joy of his name.

The Gospel of Truth -- <http://gnosis.org/naghamm/got.html>

I am like most others as I was ignorant of God's Law even though I had been raised to know that God is in all things and

all gifts come from God including the Life He gave us. I never turned out to be religious even though I would have been brought to church in my Mom's arms for the first time at an age measured in days and both my brothers and I were to become altar boys in that same church some ten or eleven years later. My Mom allowed all her children to decide for ourselves if we wanted to continue going to church once we were of the age of sixteen so I stopped attending at that age. Without a second thought I became certain that religiousness was not for me and avoided looking in the Bible until twelve years ago when I started writing the Unity Theory paper.

Here is my entire history of physical violence: when I was seven years old my two brothers the twins Scott and Bruce, who are one year older than me, were teasing me relentlessly one morning while we were playing outside so I told them both to stop three times but only Bruce stopped. Scott did not stop after three warnings so I punched him in the nose and then instantly felt horrible and apologized before his bloody nose started running. I took Scott inside to the bathroom with Bruce following and as I was cleaning up the bloody mess I created on his face my Mom came to us and asked, "What has happened?" I replied that I had lost my temper and punched Scott in anger and also said that I would never do it again and I haven't instigated or replied with violence toward anyone at any time up to this day even though I was sucker punched on three occasions, twice by complete strangers that I had never even looked at and once by a roommate. My Mom never missed anything that went on in our home and was fully aware of what occurred with her three boys out in the backyard but she gave me a chance to confess which I did without being prompted so she dealt no punishment on me; it was the **LORD** who brought my violence to revisit me three times. Scott and I shook hands and that was that.

I was happy in school, did not have any issues in class, had plenty of friends and enjoyed playing sports in and out of school as my Dad bought family memberships for skiing in the

winter and golf in the summer. My brothers and I shared a Calgary Herald newspaper route located only a few blocks away from home and we delivered those newspapers in the afternoon so we had a little pocket money while still being young. I graduated in grade twelve and, as I never took up post-secondary studies, started working fulltime for two years at a few places but then ended up working for two oil industry companies over the next seventeen years. After that I worked as a consultant creating spreadsheet applications for three years and then finally became a computer and network consultant which I continue to do to this day. I never married but I am not a virgin so I would have been a fornicator. My worst sins were killing a few intrusive rodents. I am just an average person like almost everyone I have ever known. My sins now are mainly a creation of my thoughts rather than my actions.

Sixteen years ago, at the start of a forty-six month period of righting my ship, I basically had to sacrifice myself to myself by quitting all of the habits of distraction in my life. I quit drinking coffee and I also quit smoking cigarettes taking a handful of weeks to wean myself from caffeine and nicotine. I also quit consuming alcohol and cannabis at that time but I did not have those two items in the house when I took these steps so I just had to shun any urge that arose by avoiding buying those products. I made the decision to quit all four of these habits on the same day and after twelve days I was free from caffeine and after five weeks I was free from nicotine.

As I walked my path backwards during this lengthy forty-six month period, I also had to check my thoughts as I had to be aware of why I felt the way I did, for instance, a thought would arise as to why is this greedy individual who has a problem using a computer able to make more money than me, which is basically envy or, even worse, coveting. It was my foolhardiness in overtly coveting another living Soul that placed me onto this path.

I have never lost my faith but at the start of righting my ship my hope in God's plan had wavered and I had had enough with my Maker and presented almost a challenge to Him, which was a properly phrased terse prayer, as it turned out. Here is that prayer: "**Dear LORD, Use me to prove to me that You exist. Amen**" That was it; I opened with love and respect, there was no groveling or begging, no thank you at the end and it was more like a demand on my part. I would find it hard to believe that I was the first one on the planet to utter those twelve words at a time of emotional despondency.

Jeremiah 33:2-3 Thus saith the **LORD** the maker thereof, the **LORD** that formed it, to establish it; the **LORD** is his name; Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

It turned out that I had engaged myself in a lengthy forty-six month reflexive exercise, not to be confused with the word reflective. Your mind has access to thoughts and mental processes related to objective and subjective stimuli; objectivity is external or outside influences such as the object of your desire; subjectivity is internal thoughts or inside your head influences and both objectivity and subjectivity require an activated inner voice when being openly contemplated. Reflexive means: *directed back on itself* which I did not know at the time of uttering my prayer and I was also unaware that I had begun an extensive reflexive exercise. Reflexive processes can be better understood in grammar usage with examples being, "She taught herself" or "He dressed himself", and so I found that I had participated in a lengthy form of self-interrogation. My third puzzle corner piece occurred a short time before this prayer and brought me to the point of starting to right my ship while my fourth puzzle corner piece was the incident which ended this lengthy forty-six month reflexive exercise and that incident is described in the next chapter.

Be careful what you wish for as your wish may come true but not always in the manner or timeframe you desire although you just might be shown great and mighty things.

I am sure that by now you realize that Christ will judge the living and the dead but you have an opportunity to deflect any punitive consequences by getting your awareness into a Mystery and putting your face in front of Christ to ask Him what you need to do and how to do it in order to correct your behavior before it is too late. I do not know what your circumstances are or what events have transpired in your life, good or bad, for which you will face judgement but know this with certainty - Christ can read your mind and He can read your heart and Christ knows everything that the quark census has recorded from the beginning of time. There will be no third-party interloper to ask for forgiveness in your stead as this is totally up to you to work on if you think it is a necessary step. You may ask Christ if there is anything in this book which does not apply to you if you are looking for an easy way out, yet I am positive all of the good news and all of the bad news written here applies to everyone, but beware, "the meek shall inherit the earth" is a warning to the non-meek that difficult times may be approaching.

You are always welcome to do as you please or do nothing and continue to live your life and behave exactly as you do now for your free will does provide choices which are always yours to make, but logic alone in this case will ultimately be a troublesome accomplice as you are brand new to the profound information concerning Mystery. Regardless, you might want to try to do your best and achieve a Mystery to test the waters as it costs you nothing except maybe a well-deserved reproving.

John 3:16-21 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be

saved. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

I will now tell of my first meeting experience with Christ in the WIRE image that happened during the time of figuring out and working on the Mystery Chain Letters. Again, I do not keep a dream journal so I do not know the exact date and I had no idea that it was Christ whom I saw when this occurred but it would have happened during the first four months of the year two thousand twelve:

As my attention focused I found myself in a non-lucid state during a dream as I was standing in the living room at the north end of the hallway by the front door in the apartment where I lived at that time looking toward the back door at the south end of the hallway which was about seven meters or twenty-two feet away from where I stood. I was in the WIRE image as the shadowless pure white light was unmistakable even though I failed to become lucid by not recognizing the shadowless setting until after I awoke. There was a swarthy man standing in the back doorway with the door open while looking straight at me and smiling peacefully, who was extremely tall, dressed in a black robe that extended down to the floor thus covering His feet. For some unknown reason I was immediately scared to death at seeing this being and decided that I would need to protect myself so I grabbed a ceramic art piece sitting on an end table immediately to my left. I am unsure why I did that as the front door was only two steps away and I could have just opened the door and escaped outside; it may have been that for some strange reason I suddenly became unable to move. The tall being began to calmly

move toward me in the hallway and I could see that there was a golden rope or cord looped around His waist securing His black robe as He approached. He walked right up to stand in front of me and faced me just as two friends would do and took the art piece out of my hand and then jokingly pretended that He was going to strike me with the art piece, then He smiled widely and I saw that He had the most amazing bright white teeth I had ever seen. I never flinched at His gesture of striking me with the art piece as I was frozen stiff and could hardly get any thoughts to arise in my mind as I could only stare at His face.

I then awoke in bed in a dark room and immediately wondered why I was so afraid in the dream and I could not get back to sleep for some time as I was stunned at what happened in that dream. He knew I picked up the art piece for protection but as I never held it in a threatening way He had to have read my mind and this was also the first time that I had ever seen anything made of gold in any lucid or non-lucid dream. [End of the description for a non-lucid dream of Christ's visitation]

I could not stop thinking about that dream for weeks and I was able to remember every moment in that dream as it would have been less than one minute in duration but it took me many days to realize that I was moved from the living room into the kitchen without even noticing when it happened. I started in the dream by facing south standing in the living room at the entrance to the hallway for when Christ approached me He was facing north and when the dream ended I was standing in the doorway of the kitchen facing west into the hallway while He was standing in the hallway facing east into the kitchen but I never felt that I was in error in making that dream assessment.

Christ was wearing a black tunic or robe with a golden rope looped around His waist which is also described by the Apostle John in the Book of Revelation:

Revelation 1:13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks *one* like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and

girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

The word girdle in the above quote is listed in Strong's Concordance as "*a belt; by implication a pocket; - girdle, purse*". Do you have any idea what you are wearing in a Mystery? Many people including myself have had a non-lucid dream in the REMire image and found they were naked so I am pretty sure that your clothing could be different outfits in the REMire image.

Swarthy is defined as: *having a dark complexion or color* as Christ has black skin color yet he does not have a broad nose or full lips like some of our brothers from Africa thus being closer to looking like our Middle Eastern brothers.

In order to compare and contrast, we will look at a lengthy excerpt from the First Book of Adam and Eve:

But when our father Adam, and Eve, went out of the garden, they walked the ground on their feet, not knowing they were walking. [...] But now we do not see as we did; our eyes have become of flesh; they cannot see like they used to see before. [...] Of your own free will have you transgressed through your desire for divinity, greatness, and an exalted state, such as I have; so that I deprived you of the bright nature in which you then were, and I made you come out of the garden to this land, rough and full of trouble. [...] For I am God the Creator, who, when I created My creatures, did not intend to destroy them. But after they had sorely roused My anger, I punished them with grievous plagues, until they repent. But, if on the contrary, they still continue hardened in their transgression, they shall be under a curse forever. [...] For I made you of the light; and I willed to bring out children of light from you and like to you. [...] For I will come and save you; and kings shall bring me when in the flesh, gold, incense and myrrh; gold as a token of My kingdom; incense as a token of My divinity; and myrrh as a token of My suffering and of My death. [...] "O Adam, when you were in My garden, you knew neither eating nor drinking; neither faintness nor suffering; neither leanness of flesh, nor change; neither did sleep depart from thine eyes. [...]"

[Satan said,] But now, O Adam, because you fell you are under my rule, and I am king over you; because you have obeyed me and have transgressed against your God. Neither will there be any deliverance from my hands until the day promised you by your God." Again he said, "Because we do not know the day agreed on with you by your God, nor the hour in which you shall be delivered, for that reason we will multiply war and murder on you and your descendants after you. This is our will and our good pleasure, that we may not leave one of the sons of men to inherit our orders in heaven. For as to our home, O Adam, it is in burning fire; and we will not stop our evil doing, no, not one day nor one hour. [...]

[God said,] "O Adam, why have you sworn by My name, and why have you made agreement with Satan another time?" [...] And Adam ministered to Eve in the cave, until the end of eight days; when they named the son Cain, and the daughter Luluwa. The meaning of Cain is "hater," because he hated his sister in their mother's womb; before they came out of it. Therefore Adam named him Cain. But Luluwa means "beautiful," because she was more beautiful than her mother. [...] When the children were weaned, Eve again conceived, and when her pregnancy came to term, she gave birth to another son and daughter. They named the son Abel and the daughter Aklia. [...] Then Abel obeyed his father's voice, took some of his sowing, and made a good offering, and said to his father, Adam, "Come with me and show me how to offer it up." [...] But as to Cain, he did not want to make an offering, but after his father became very angry, he offered up a gift once. He took the smallest of his sheep for an offering and when he offered it up, his eyes were on the lamb. Therefore God did not accept his offering, because his heart was full of murderous thoughts. [...] But when Abel fell down on the ground, seeing that his brother meant to kill him, he said to Cain, "O, my brother, have pity on me. By the breasts we have sucked, don't hit me! By the womb that bore us and that brought us into the world, don't beat me to death with that staff! If you will kill me, take one of these large stones and kill me outright." [...] Then was God angry, and much displeased at Abel's death; and He thundered from heaven, and lightnings went before Him, and the Word of the **LORD** God came from heaven to Cain, and said to him,

"Where is Abel your brother?" Then Cain answered with a proud heart and a gruff voice, "How, O God? Am I my brother's keeper?" Then God said to Cain, "Cursed be the earth that has drunk the blood of Abel your brother; and as for you, you will always be trembling and shaking..."

Project Gutenberg's First Book of Adam and Eve, by Rutherford Platt
<https://www.gutenberg.org/ebooks/398>

Adam and Eve were obviously in the WIRE image when they were in the Garden of Eden as they were able to move about without their feet touching the ground. Eyesight is beyond perfect in the WIRE image so there is no need of wearing eyeglasses or contact lenses and there is no darkness or night due to the unending presence of shadowless pure white light. Satan claimed Adam and Eve as being under his rule as their king because they obeyed him and transgressed against God, exactly like the legal system that has followed Satan with their false authoritative jurisdiction fable. Satan also told Adam of his relentless plan to sever the relationship between God and man so as to not leave even one of the sons of men to inherit Heaven. This plan of Satan's continues to this day taken up by the obdurate demonists who worship Satan and love his sinful ways while hoping that their harebrained antiscientific irreligious scheme born of a diminutive intellect will somehow work so that they can inherit Heaven and evict Christ, as Lucifer was an angel before his fall from Heaven, but these people are clearly comfortably stuck in the mud of ignorance as the **LORD** God **always** wins. God's record is infinite wins with zero losses whereas Lucifer is currently zero wins with infinite losses.

Isaiah 14:12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

The First Book of Adam and Eve reads that Abel was a tiller of the ground while Cain raised sheep which is contrary to the Old Testament but it would explain the exact reason for God not

accepting Cain's offering as Cain watched the lamb suffer while being burned alive. This suffering death would also explain the origins of the practices regarding pagan sun-worshipping death-cults. Cain became jealous of Abel which is why he felt he had to kill Abel but it was Abel who instructed Cain on the means to be used for murder so Abel could himself avoid unwarranted suffering. The Old Testament story of Adam and Eve does not say that God put a mark of trembling and shaking on Cain rather, the mark was undefined.

Genesis 4:15-16 And the **LORD** said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the **LORD** set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. And Cain went out from the presence of the **LORD**, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

Adam and Eve and their two sets of twins plus Seth born as their last child all had black skin color and the real mark God put on Cain was the change to white skin color, not as an albino but God actually changed Cain's DNA. The above excerpts from the First Book of Adam and Eve is loaded with Truth regarding the WIRE image and then when we add that Christ's black skin color is readily apparent in a Mystery, which is directly related to how He appeared on earth, we would have a very difficult time trying to reconcile Adam and Eve as being created with white skin color. Almost the entire white race has been entertaining the fable notion of Christ being born with white skin color along with the mark of Cain assumed to be the change to black skin color. Everything in the Dynamo image seems to be upside-down and backwards which is causing a lot of bubbles to be burst.

In the First Book of Adam and Eve, Cain married Abel's sister where in the Old Testament it says that, "And Cain knew his wife...", but Cain's wife was never introduced as the Old Testament generations usually only follow the male offspring. Some people have a problem with all of humanity coming from just

one set of parents but this pure genepool may have been polluted at a later time by sin rather than by design or the **LORD** God could have simply altered the DNA of Adam and Eve's following generations to avoid problems related to inbreeding just as God changed Cain's DNA.

In a major shock to evolutionary science, a sweeping survey of the genetic code shows the human race sprang from a single adult couple.

<https://www.wnd.com/2018/11/science-shocker-adam-and-eve-for-real/#XRcuW7LYEQ6LYdPz.99>

Of the sixty generations before Christ, here are the highlights: From Adam to Seth to Enoch to Noah to Shem to Heber to Abraham to Isaac to Jacob to Juda to Jesse to King David to Joseph and Mary to Christ; the lineage is unbroken and all of these men and their wives had black skin color with the only proof needed is that Christ still has black skin color when you find him in a Mystery. Moses was in this lineage but was abandoned at birth and found by an Egyptian princess who raised Moses as her own son to be an Egyptian prince, therefore Moses had to have black skin color as he would never had been accepted by Egyptian royalty with white skin color.

Book of Enoch 48:2-4, 8-10 At that hour, that Son of Man was named in the presence of the **LORD** of Spirits and his name before the Head of Days. Yea, before the sun and the signs were created, before the stars of the heaven were made, His name was named before the **LORD** of Spirits. He shall be a staff to the righteous whereon to stay themselves and not fall; He shall be the light of the Gentiles, the hope of those who are troubled of heart. [...] In these days, downcast in countenance shall the kings of the earth have become; the strong who possess the land because of the works of their hands: For on the day of their anguish and affliction they shall not (be able to) save themselves. I will give them over into the hands of Mine elect: As straw in the fire, so shall they burn before the face of the holy: As lead in the water shall they sink before the face of the righteous. No trace of them shall any more be found. On the day of their affliction, there

shall be rest on the earth, and before them they shall fall and not rise again: There shall be no one to take them with his hands and raise them: For they have denied the **LORD** of Spirits and His Anointed. The name of the **LORD** of Spirits be blessed.

Book of Enoch 49:1-4 For wisdom is poured out like water and glory faileth not before Him forever more. For He is mighty in all the secrets of righteousness. Unrighteousness shall disappear as a shadow and have no continuance: Because the Elect One standeth before the **LORD** of Spirits, and His glory is for ever and ever, His might unto all generations. In Him dwells the spirit of wisdom, the spirit which gives insight, the spirit of understanding and of might, and the spirit of those who have fallen asleep in righteousness. He shall judge the secret things and none shall be able to utter a lying word before Him: For He is the Elect One before the **LORD** of Spirits according to His good pleasure.

<http://www.ecclesia.org/forum/library/Enoch.zip>

Christ was the first made Son and will be the Light unto the Gentiles who are troubled of heart. In our day, which is this season or right now, the kings shall be saddened and the strong will possess the land through the legal system codes written by their hands for only their benefit but neither kings nor the strong shall be able to easily save themselves from utter ruin at judgement time. There is a dark storm on the horizon and it is headed our way but those who believe and trust in Christ will find rest.

To Enoch, the **LORD** of Spirits is the **LORD** God; the Son of Man, His Anointed and the Elect One are Christ; the elect are Christ's angels from Heaven; the Gentiles are those who are not Hebrew Israelites; and the ones who have fallen asleep in righteousness are all of those past and present residing on Earth who hope to find redemption and salvation to experience glory in Heaven; the unrighteous are the obdurate demonists or Satanists or Luciferians, or whatever moniker they are using these days, but they are in fact antichrists. The Babylonian

Talmudic Pharisee leaders denied that Christ was their Messiah because Christ did not come to the Dynamo image to set up an earthy rule in a fable of flesh as the Babylonian Talmudic Pharisees desired and still hope their Messiah to be the one ruler on Earth. The Babylonian Talmudic Pharisees and their adherents which include Masonic Jews and Zionists are still awaiting their Messiah who will arrive as the Antichrist so they can fulfil their doomed prophecies and then when that fails miserably they will finally join their hero Lucifer in Hell for an eternity of well-deserved unrelenting punishment.

I don't hate anyone and I have no enemies but I do feel sorry for the Babylonian Talmudic Pharisee Jews as they have been treated to more than two thousand years of the biggest Spiritual and psychological operation of all time: generation after generation taught in the synagogue to hate even the mention of the name Jesus Christ as well as foster disdain for black-skinned people, Christians, and just about every other race on the planet. The Jewish people are a very intelligent race but they are also very worldly so they might have some difficulty pulling themselves out of their Spiritual nosedive.

Matthew 23:37-39 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the **LORD**.

It is the Light of Life that we truly seek and it can only be found in the WIRE image where Christ is. In our age nearing the time of the end, establishing a Mystery is the only path to salvation for those who will hear Christ's word and believe in Him and will follow His commandments and directives as you will certainly need to reform your morals. It will be the billions of Gentiles who will be the most receptive to Christ's message of hope and Truth.

Acts 28:27-28 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.

The House of Israel is the true descendants of the line of Abraham who have black skin color even to this day but that House has been dispersed amongst all the nations on the planet. The world is full of Gentile peoples who are not of the House of Israel but are still heirs according to the promise of Life everlasting if they choose Christ and His Laws.

Galatians 3:27-29 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

After Christ's ministry, circumcision was replaced with baptism in Christ and now when you pray, you pray to the Father and you ask in Christ's name but a prayer is not a wish list. When you pray you must immediately believe with Faith that you have received what you have asked for otherwise you will always be left wanting, and the gift that you pray for should be a gift for everyone else to experience not just yourself as greed is no longer acceptable. Your beliefs are to be backed by faith which will then lead you to the Truth and the Truth shall set you free. Your first Mystery experience is also the baptism of your Spirit in Truth as well as being a complete circumcision of the flesh as you will see your flesh body laying down and looking lifeless which will allow you to grasp the foreshadowing of the fable of the flesh.

You have been invited to His wedding feast but it seems that up until now no one has been interested in attending.

Matthew 22:1-14 And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage. But they made light of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: And the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them*. But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.

The **LORD** Christ has sent His messengers to Earth on many occasions to live in the flesh and to spread the good news but most of the people in the flesh Dynamo image did not want to hear the good news as they thought it to be nonsense so they rejected His word from His messengers and kept on working in their commercial trades and occupations. Yet others killed the messengers as they knew not Truth but killing His messengers made Christ wrathful so He took retribution upon those murderers. Finally Christ told His servants that those who were called were not worthy of His Love and True knowledge so that the servants were to go out and find anyone to be called to His wedding feast which included guests both good and bad. The man who had not on a wedding garment that Christ asked a question of

was speechless due to the fact that his awareness was not present like one is when in a Mystery. So in the end when judgement arrives, those who are not aware that they are in Heaven will be easy to spot as they will be unable to reply when spoken to and will therefore be thrown in to the outer darkness which is also called the middle.

Of note: in the above quote the red ink words were spoken by Christ but there are a few words that are written in black ink and *italicized*. Any words that are italicized were added to the original Greek text in order to assist the English translation readers, so reread the quote again and skip over the italicized words to see if the quote still makes sense.

When I recounted a WIRE in the second chapter, I mentioned that a group of four Spirits were in my apartment and talking in the hallway so I jumped off the couch to go and ask them to leave but as soon as I had the idea to go talk to them they were speechless from that point on. When I was looking for lucid Spirits in a WIRE during the Mystery Chain Letter project I would just start talking to any and all living Souls in the WIRE image but some would never answer me, which I thought was odd, but when I read the passage above I instantly knew why they were mute; their awareness was not present with them in the WIRE image. You can only have your awareness present in one image at a time and when you are asleep your awareness could be anywhere. If you die without experiencing a Mystery then your awareness will be defaulted to the REMire image or Hell and your Spirit will be bound and cast to where your awareness resides without hope of ever returning to Heaven with your awareness. The other option is that your awareness could reside in the Dynamo image and you will then be a phantom confused as to why your flesh worldly experience has changed dramatically.

1 John 4:1-6 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that

confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

You are able to determine if people in the flesh reality are being honest in what they say by going into a Mystery and while there you can ask Christ or your counsel if in fact the people whose character you are unsure of are being truthful. I am pretty sure that if you needed to find out if a politician was being truthful you would be disappointed more often than not. You can also check to make sure that others who want to work with you on a project or involve you in other endeavors are being truthful and upright in their assertions. Greater is he that is in you, your Spirit, than he that is in the world, your flesh. Hereby we are able to know those Spirits who are truthful and those who are not.

Acts 2:17-24 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the **LORD** come: And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the **LORD** shall be saved. Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know: Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken,

and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

The Spirit of the **LORD** has been poured out and will continue to be poured out as all those who desire to establish a Mystery will be able to do so. We will see children able to foretell events and speak under inspiration while women and men of all ages shall see visions and shall experience the gifts of Mystery as well. Those who love Christ and do His will and submit to His teachings and especially His Laws are called His bondservants and handmaidens, also called Christ's slaves, who will also be able to foretell events and speak under inspiration. There will be wonders in the WIRE image as well as miracles upon the face of the Earth. There will be no doubt who and where Christ really resides and everyone who desires to meet Him in a Mystery will be able to do so. His story of living on Earth and performing miracles and wonders and signs will not be doubted; His crucifixion by wicked hands and subsequent resurrection and victory over death will no longer be questioned. Truth will finally reign supreme in the Dynamo image of fables.

Love always gives rise to Truth for it doesn't matter how confused you are in your thinking and your precepts for if you know not the way to Christ you will be as a child lost in the dark afraid at every turn wanting to escape from a nightmare but the Light of Life has awaited to welcome you and guide you; now your time of awakening to Love and Truth has arrived.

Love is patient, love is kind. Love is not envious, works not evil, knows not pride; is not rude, neither selfish; is slow to anger, imagines no mischief; rejoices not in injustice, but delights in justice. Love defends all, love believes all, love hopes all, love bears all; never exhausts itself; but as for tongues they shall cease, and, as for knowledge, it shall vanish away. For we have truth in part, and error in part, but when the fullness of perfection is come, that which is in part shall be blotted out. When a man was a child he spoke as a child, understood

as a child, thought as a child; but when he became a man he put away childish things. For now we see through a glass and through dark sayings. Now we know in part, but when we are come before the face of God, we shall not know in part, but even as we are taught by him. And now remain these three: faith and hope and love; but the greatest of these is love.

The ESSENE GOSPEL OF PEACE --

https://www.thenazareneway.com/essene_gospel_of_peace_book1.htm

Christ's Apostles always had the moral high ground in their time and those that now understand how to behave as a follower of Christ will be able, through the Mystery process, to also claim the Spiritual high ground but only if they are able to display unconditional Love to their neighbors. The Age of Aquarius is upon us for Christ is the water bearer as water is a symbol for Truth which will be poured out all over the earth. The Light of the World is ahead and Christians have no need to harm anyone who still doubt the true reality of Christ, for that is how misguided barbarians act which will ensure you of hellfire. Judge no one for Christ is the Judge we will all face; talk down to no one for your sins will not wash away if you think you are superior; force Christianity onto no one for free will is a gift from the **LORD** God; decide the path you wish to take and see who else walks with you. There is no need for violence but it does not mean that Christians will just roll over and not defend themselves for Christ's Love is the highest benchmark in the universe. While in a Mystery you can ask your counsel or Christ Himself what you should do if violence trains its sights on you as Christians have been under attack for two thousand years because we persevered in the Truth of Christ. While you are still wearing the flesh examine your errors, logical fallacies, diversions, addictions and deficiencies in an effort to prepare yourself for joining the Kingdom of the **LORD** God as a child of the resurrection so that you may be able to act appropriately in Heaven.

[*Christ says,*] But you, through faith and knowledge, have received life. Therefore, disdain the rejection when you hear it, but when you hear the promise, rejoice the more. Verily, I say unto you, he who will receive life and believe in the kingdom will never leave it, not even if the Father wishes to banish him.

-- *Secret Book of James* --

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/secretjames.html>

The planet is full of men and women who have not put away childish things trying to find comfort being wrapped up in the distractions of the world vying to become wealthier than others while refusing to adopt even the slightest measure of charity; putting professional sports and athletes on a pedestal not knowing that a lengthy sporting season was derived from "bread and circuses" in Roman times; always carrying a smartphone like a personal treasure which is performing facial recognition and recording conversations to transmit to countless spy agencies; spending excessive amounts of time in the double-fable world of video games which are usually of a violent nature; stuck in the legal world clueless of just how dangerous the purveyors of that system have become; immersed in television and Mainstream Media (MSM) news which attempts to access your emotions in order to induce a form of mind control; fawning over celebrities and movies which focus on the flesh while ignoring the Spirit - all the while shrugging your shoulders and muttering, "that's just how the world works" but that's how Satan's world of darkness operates. I am not pointing a finger as I was trapped in that delusion too.

It is now time to wake up to Love and Truth.

Fourth Chapter – Root of Evil

[Christ says,] As for ourselves, let each one of us dig down after the root of evil which is within one, and let one pluck it out of one's heart from the root. It will be plucked out if we recognize it. But if we are ignorant of it, it takes root in us and produces its fruit in our heart. It masters us. We are its slaves. It takes us captive, to make us do what we do not want; and what we do want, we do not do. It is powerful because we have not recognized it. While it exists it is active. Ignorance is the mother of all evil. Ignorance will result in death, because those who come from ignorance neither were nor are nor shall be. [missing or damaged text] will be perfect when all the truth is revealed. For truth is like ignorance: while it is hidden, it rests in itself, but when it is revealed and is recognized, it is praised, inasmuch as it is stronger than ignorance and error. It gives freedom. The Word said, "If you know the truth, the truth will make you free" (John 8:32). Ignorance is a slave. Knowledge is freedom. If we know the truth, we shall find the fruits of the truth within us. If we are joined to it, it will bring our fulfillment.

The Gospel of Philip -- <http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gop.html>

I met my first best friend Myles, I am not exactly sure when as we were very young, maybe at the age of four or five but at least a year before starting grade one, and once we began school we continued as classmates together until after grade eight when his family moved to another city. We were close friends, his family lived four houses away from our home just down the back alley as we were on the same block but on different streets, and we spent a lot of time together playing with Tom, who lived on my street right across the alley from Myles home, or running around with a literal crowd of other children that lived in the neighborhood.

When we were in elementary school, I can remember in the summertime we would have sleepovers and stay outside in a tent in our backyard or at Myles' home. We would ride our bicycles

almost everywhere or just play with other friends from school with the freedom to go almost wherever we pleased as long as we were not late getting home. We would both get a small allowance given to us on Saturday morning and we would head straight to the local corner store to each purchase a soda pop along with a bag of potato chips which instantly depleted my allowance money. During the school year, if my Mom had an appointment and would not be home for lunchtime she would check with Myles' Mom to see if my younger sister Valerie and I could have lunch at their home on that day as Myles' youngest sister Jackie and Val were good friends too. Myles and Jackie would have lunch at our home if their Mom was busy during the lunch hour. We children were close but our parents were not.

Myles and I always traveled to and from elementary school together, which was only seven blocks away from where we lived, and I can remember one day when we were in grade five walking home for lunch down a back alley two streets from our block, there were three green garbage bags sitting beside the garbage bins at a house which we were not familiar with nor knew any children who lived there. One of the garbage bags had a hole in the side as some other child had gone by and kicked it so I had no interest thinking it was just a bag of useless garbage but Myles could see that the garbage bag was full of clothes. Myles opened the bag and upon inspection he found that the clothes contained inside were in very good condition so he opened the other two bags and found more clothes that did not look worn either. Myles grabbed two of the bags of clothes and he told me to grab the remaining bag as he said that he would bring those clothes home to his Mom so she could wash those used clothes and then call a charity to come and gather the cleaned items, which is exactly what happened. Myles was always thinking about others and how he could help in any way possible but Myles had a great saying at the ready for those kids we did not know who thought that they could pull one over on us or if they acted as though they were superior in some way, he would say to them, "If my dog had a face like yours, I would shave his rear end and teach him

to walk backwards." No one ever had a response to that saying as they would always just walk away leaving me laughing as I never tired of that joke of his. To have a best friend that I met before we started elementary school together who I never had an argument with or bad words and not even a frown shared between us was a great friendship bond and a true blessing as we were just a couple of happy-go-lucky boys.

When I was in grade eight at the age of thirteen my Mom said that she wanted to have a word with me and told me that she had heard Myles' older brother was selling cannabis and that I was no longer allowed to go to Myles' house to visit him, which of course just devastated me, but she added that Myles was still welcome to our home. I had never witnessed any such activity as that at Myles' home and I thought that my Mom must be mistaken but she would not tell me her source which would have been someone from the neighborhood. I was very upset and I said that we should just go down the alley to Myles' house and talk to his Mom about this as I felt it could not be possible but of course my Mom declined that offer. My eldest sister Beverly had moved out of the house at this point and was in her second year of university attending the same institution as was Myles' older brother so I told Mom that we could just ask her but the answer again was no as I then felt that my Mom's news was just for me and Val to hear. I could not believe what I just heard and told my Mom that someone must be lying to her so I asked how many people had told her about this alleged crime in our neighborhood but that is where my Mom ended the conversation. I had just been prejudged without being able to defend myself and the sentence was handed down with no witnesses or proof presented except for hearsay as Myles and I had never seen or even smelled any cannabis nor had anyone offered it to us at any time. I asked my Mom how Val reacted to hearing this news but Mom said that it did not concern Val and she was still allowed to go and see Jackie at that time which only made it worse as that made no sense to me whatsoever. My Dad had no input on the subject but I knew he would go along with Mom's decision. I seriously thought

my parents were foolish for how they handled this situation that lacked any evidence whatsoever. What if someone in the neighborhood was caught by their parents smoking or possessing cannabis and used Myles' older brother as cover to deflect their own guilt and keep their supplier safe?

I was miserable for months and did not have much to say to Mom and Dad during that time as I was only focused and concerned with my anger about the situation. I could not even tell Myles what my Mom said for weeks until one afternoon he called me on the telephone and invited me over to his house as some friends from school were there with him and that was when I burst into tears and told him my Mom's new dictate and he was as shocked as I was. A chip on my shoulder was now well established from what I felt were my parents' unwarranted assault on my character.

My two brothers were in grade nine attending the same junior high school and a few months later I thought I had every right to feel as I did because Scott had come home from school with a friend in tow to learn to play guitar and both of them had been smoking cannabis as the red eyes, laughing and strange behavior gave them away, which was explained to me by another friend when I was at his house for his older brother came home in the same state. Scott coming home high on cannabis only made me more livid but I did not run to Mom to inform her of her ignorance about cannabis as she saw Scott and met his friend when they came in the door; this then made me feel that she had no clue. I was now primed and ready to accept and smoke any cannabis joint offered to me in the future.

If only being banned from visiting Myles' home was the end of my Mom's dictate I might have been alright after a short time but next I was banned from going swimming or to a movie or anywhere that I would be with some of my friends without adult supervision. This seemed to be going over the line as we were never getting into trouble and soon I found myself sitting at home on the weekend while all of my brothers and sisters were

out with their friends without parental supervision and no one else I knew was sitting alone in the basement at home along with just their parents upstairs as my friends had other plans that took place outside of their homes. My friends stopped asking me to do things so I had to make arrangements with them to meet wherever they chose then I would get ready with my coat and shoes on and proceed quietly to the backdoor. I would have my bicycle ready and waiting outside and when I arrived at the backdoor I would open the door and loudly say that I was going out to the park or that I was going for a bike ride and I would run out the door and jump on my bike to ride as fast as I could down the back alley so I was out of earshot by the time my parents could react.

In grade eight, my other friends at this time were not smoking cannabis that I knew about, or at least not around me, however some were drinking alcohol that they had taken out of their parent's liquor cabinet but I did not enjoy alcohol at all nor did I steal any alcohol from my parents.

Another friend was elected school president in grade nine and part of his duties would be to arrange for other students to help decorate the gym during the daytime for any school dances held at night on a Saturday which gave him and other friends an opportunity to plant alcoholic beverages in the ceiling of the boys bathroom so that they need not worry about bringing liquor into the dance while being searched at the front door that same evening. I was just not interested in drinking at that time but I found that beer would be my preference in high school later on in grade twelve.

During the summer after grade nine had finished, another friend from school in my grade was the first to offer cannabis to me and two other friends while we were outside sitting in a park and talking during a beautiful summer evening. I thoroughly enjoyed that first experience as we just acted like a bunch of young fools horsing around and then running as fast as we could

like sprinters in a race but I never experienced a loss of motor control because I found that I could leave my friends in the dust as I had an extra sprinting gear which they did not have. The "buzz" lasted for a few hours and was great in my opinion but as my friend only had the one joint I was feeling fine by the time I had to leave to go home that night.

My first experience buying cannabis would not be until the summer after grade ten when three friends and myself were going camping for a week and on the day we were going to leave we were returning from the grocery store after buying some food when we ran into a classmate from junior high which we had not seen in over a year. One of my buddies surprisingly asked him if he knew where we could get some cannabis and he said he did, so the four of us gave him enough money to buy an ounce and he told us to wait where we were, then he went down the block for ten minutes and returned with an ounce of cannabis. That was the greatest camping trip of my life.

I played rugby all three years in high school and when I was in grade twelve after our team returned to the school from a late afternoon game I had a shower as usual and then went to my locker to get my things and leave to go home around six o'clock in the evening. As I was ready to leave I could suddenly smell the odor of cannabis in the hallway so I had to see who was foolish enough to smoke cannabis inside the school thinking it must be one of the teachers. I followed my nose and found the aroma wafting from one of the classrooms on the other side of the building even though the classroom doors were closed so I had a peek through the small window in the door and I saw a police officer standing in front of a room full of parents and my guess was that it was a marijuana information session I had stumbled upon. The officer did not see me looking through the window so I peered further to see how many parents were in the classroom and low and behold, I saw that my Mom was sitting at a desk in the room, which was shocking to me for some unknown reason, so I quickly and quietly left the building.

Now let's fast forward to the event that occurred forty-six months after I started to right my ship which was my fourth and final corner puzzle piece being the only one of the four that I immediately recognized as such when it happened:

On the first day of the eleventh month in the year two thousand ten, I was at home in the evening when the phone rang and my good friend was on the other end of the telephone line, so let's just call him Cord, who was working out of town and living in another city hundreds of miles away from where I lived. I had talked to Cord many times before this and had also talked to him forty-six months earlier when I had the experience that made me decide to quit coffee, cigarettes, alcohol and cannabis. After we got caught up on current events Cord told me that I should call a mutual friend of ours as this friend had just received some very excellent cannabis. Cord knew that I had not indulged in anything for those forty-six months but I trusted his judgement at this time plus Cord also said that he owed me for some computer work that I performed remotely over the past few years while he was working and living out of town and that he would pay the tab on the product; I just had to go and pick it up as he had already arranged for that to happen, if I wished to do so. I agreed and immediately flashed back to that event from grade eight with my Mom's harsh restrictions preventing me from going to Myles' house as that cannabis chip was still on my shoulder although both my Mom and Dad had given up the ghost two years prior. I knew that I had done very well in righting my ship but I was not prepared to startup with any of the other three distractions which I had quit and to this day I have not had any coffee or cigarettes with only about eight beer consumed during the period from the year two thousand fourteen up to the year two thousand sixteen and never more than one beer on any of those eight occasions; a couple or three beer per year and now I've had no alcohol since two thousand sixteen.

I left my apartment and went to meet our mutual friend at an equal distance located between where he and I lived. As this

friend really enjoyed Thai food, we will call him Thai. I had a twenty minute chat with Thai to get caught up on his events when I arrived then he gave me the package and I left to go back home without looking at the cannabis.

When I arrived back home I took a look at the cannabis and it was nothing like I had ever seen; round flattish buds with a little hairy tuft at the top of the bud that looked like something Theodor "Dr. Seuss" Geisel would have drawn. But I was again stuck on that cannabis event from grade eight, although I knew I had done very well in the past forty-six months, yet I still sensed echoes from that condemnation experience in grade eight for some reason as it had me in an emotional state pacing up and down in my apartment, even though I had not smoked any of the cannabis I had just picked up. Finally, I said to myself that I have never had a bad experience with cannabis and did thoroughly enjoy the plant and I honestly realized that my parents were truly only doing what was best for me in their opinion when I was younger and that I should have ditched that chip on my shoulder after my first puff of cannabis in the summer after grade nine or on the camping trip after grade ten. So I finally came to the point of forgiving my parents for their actions, not that they really needed forgiveness, and I forgave myself as well for carrying that chip on my shoulder for all those years, and then it happened...

At that exact moment of finding loving forgiveness in a heightened emotional state I suddenly felt that gentle tingling vibration experienced during the Mystery method but it was located only on the crown of my head, or more precisely, in a circular ring around my head exactly at the location where the brim of a hat would rest were I wearing a hat; right above the ears through both temples around the forehead and around the back of my head. The gentle tingling vibration stopped me right in my tracks and only lasted for about seven seconds during which time my inner voice fell to silence and I was prompted to speak in a hushed gentle voice, "I allow this to happen." That

is the second time those words ran through my mind but the first and only time I spoke those words aloud and after the seven seconds were over the gentle tingling vibration had ended. I immediately knew things that I had never known before but first I would have a short and hurried review of some of the highlights of my actions throughout my flesh life. The review had memories flying through my mind which touched on true knowledge, ignorance, kindness, hurtfulness, failures, victories, relationships, friendships, errors, rightness, struggles, resolutions, life, death, and a host of other topics that flew by like the dashed centerline painted on a highway that you are viewing while motoring down the highway at high speed; just one memory flash after the other in rapid succession. It was like my life's report card was being generated by this review and after about a minute the review ended and it seemed that I had made the grade.

This is the exact point when I knew that dreams were Spirit realities as this was instantly now a Truth to me and I also understood that our mind is a three-part mechanism - conscious, superconscious, and subconscious - then I quickly learned over time how to use all three states of consciousness to understand Truth in a fable world.

This event placed me into an even higher emotional state than I was in before the seven second "ring around the head" gentle tingling vibration occurred and I began again to pace up and down in my apartment as things became very tense for I was almost becoming overloaded with new information gained through this personal reckoning. Past events in my life from the great to the small were becoming clearly defined to illustrate the timing and the necessity of those events as **everything** happens for a reason; there are no mistakes in Truth.

After an hour in the midst of this strenuous process I felt that I needed a temporary break but I could not sit down nor lie down so I decided on a long hot shower to release the tenseness

I had acquired in this life-changing event but after the hot shower I still had a difficult time remaining physically still.

When I had finished with the shower I took another look at the cannabis and searched around to find my pipe and only put enough of the cannabis in the bowl to supply me with one single draft, using the definition of draft being: *the amount of air, smoke, et cetera, inhaled in one breath*. As I inhaled I felt an instant calm flush over my entire being and my mind fell silent for a brief minute before I began reviewing what just happened to me during the last ninety minutes and came to the wrong conclusion that I had been Spiritually awakened which was close; I later understood that I had just been connected by the Holy Spirit. On this evening I did not feel a physical sensation as it was a seven second Spirit sensation with the exact same gentle tingling vibration felt during the transition to a Mystery only localized on my head.

The point here not to be missed is that everyone **must** try to find their root of evil as anyone can experience what happened to me if they are successful in identifying their root of evil and remove it by using unconditional love. My first accountable sin of breaking one of God's Ten Commandments was realized when I felt my parents were wrong while I was in grade eight as I lost respect for them even though I should have had no doubts about their judgements as I was only thirteen years old at that time - I had broken this Commandment specifically:

Deuteronomy 5:16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the **LORD** thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the **LORD** thy God giveth thee.

I have no idea to this day if Myles' brother was selling cannabis but it doesn't seem likely as he was never flush with cash and now it has truly become inconsequential. Myles and his family returned to the city we grew up in after a few years of being away and attended the same high school as I did along with

all of our friends and stayed for a few years after high school finished before moving away on his own permanently. A bunch of us were hanging out at his family's home one afternoon just after we had graduated from high school when we decided to purchase some cannabis and Myles had a connection but he didn't ask me or the others to go along to his brother's house to get it, as he would have if it were so.

To find your root of evil you can first check to see if you have a chip on your shoulder but you get a free pass until you start your thirteenth year of age, which is the day of your twelfth birthday as your twelfth birthday marks the end of your twelfth year and not the beginning. You live seven years as a teenager and those seven years are critical to laying the framework and pathway of your Spirit life as well as your flesh life.

The quote at the start of this chapter begins by saying, "let each one of us dig down after the root of evil which is within one, and let one pluck it out of one's heart from the root." Let each one means let everyone for surely we have all transgressed and broken a Commandment at some point but Christ was not referring to the Original Sin as He would have said so; dig down after the root means find the very first sin or transgression starting on your twelfth birthday or after that point; let one pluck it out of one's heart from the root means that the very first transgression or sin resides in your heart which is the residence of your mind and is connected to your Soul and Spirit; it will be plucked out if we recognize it means you will know when you find it by using unconditional love and you will experience that gentle tingling vibration felt in the place where the brim of a hat would reside if you find success in removing your root of evil. You only need find that very first sin or transgression to be plucked out and not the series of sins or transgressions that follow but you must also be prepared to end the errors of your way.

There is, according to Jesus, one Spirit who is all the power there is, all the life there is, and all the intelligence there is; and this Spirit has children, who are of the same substances as Himself, and who have power to think independently, and to separate themselves in consciousness from Him.

And the power to think independently implies the possibility of thinking erroneously; if man separates himself in consciousness from God, he is sure to fall into error, for he can see only an infinitesimal portion of the truth.

Man's life, man's power, and man's wisdom decrease in exact proportion to the extent of his separation in consciousness from God.

Wallace Wattles -- A New Christ

This event, which was my fourth and final puzzle corner piece, allowed me to extract out the Unity Theory in one year's time as a first step and has also brought about the writing of this book which has taken twelve years to complete using varied methods, a few of which are described in the Unity Theory Selections chapter which follows later in this book.

Some people may be against cannabis usage, which is their prerogative, but as far as I am concerned my usage and my Mom's *legal* stance against *marijuana* was predestined as I would have never got to the point of plucking out my root of evil and experiencing a "ring around the head" sensation without using cannabis. Do these same people frown on alcohol usage? Are you aware that someone who is an alcoholic for many decades will most likely suffer from frontal lobe damage, not to mention liver damage or failure as well as other organ damage? I know of at least two individuals who suffer from frontal lobe damage due to excessive alcohol consumption over many years.

Cannabis sativa is an ancient medicinal plant and there are cannabinoid receptors throughout the human body being part of your Endocannabinoid System which is one of your body's largest neurotransmitter networks helping in the regulation of appetite,

mood, motivation, perception of pain, feelings of pleasure, and some immune functions, just to name a few.

Your brain produces small amounts of its own endocannabinoid molecules one of which is called anandamide being a natural occurring form of the chemical THC or Tetrahydrocannabinol. Anandamide is derived from the Sanskrit word ananda which is defined as: *eternal bliss*. Small amounts of the naturally occurring cannabinoid anandamide can also be found in cocoa and chocolate along with two other naturally occurring cannabinoids: phenylethylamine, also called the *love molecule*, and theobromine which acts as a *relaxant*. So, if you are anti-cannabis you may want to quit eating chocolate to prove your point.

Quit judging others as Jesus Christ is the only one who will judge the living and the dead.

Fifth Chapter - Gazing is Easy

This is a very easy or simple exercise that most people will enjoy as you should try to be outdoors in nature to accomplish this task. I like to find one separate large tree with large leaves in a quiet park where there are benches for seating as one should be about fifteen to thirty feet or five to ten meters away from the tree, hopefully being able to sit comfortably on a bench seat. You could bring a lawn chair with you so that you will always have a seat at the proper distance from a large tree in a secluded area.

The point of this exercise is that you **must** calm your mind and quiet your inner voice while also keeping your eyeballs perfectly still in your eye sockets. You need to sit during daylight hours with the sun at your back or at your side so that you can focus on a brightly lit part of the tree and not find yourself staring at the tree with the sun gleaming in your eyes. It need not be sunny as a cloudy day will be fine also but try to pick a day that is not too windy. You should be in no danger of getting disturbed so make sure that you are out of the way of others or away from those playing sports in the park.

You will need to stare up into the canopy of the tree to find one leaf or one leaf cluster to focus your attention on but your eyes will naturally want to scan the area that you are gazing at so you must avoid letting your eyes wander; return your attention to the leaf or leaf cluster if your eyes or mind wander. Keep your attention riveted on one leaf or leaf cluster and if you are able to calm your inner voice and control your eyeballs to remain still you might find that you have an experience where all of a sudden you will see the tree as if it were being magnified by your eyes. This is normal and everyone should be able to accomplish eyesight magnification during gazing but do not try to keep yourself from blinking naturally as you are not participating in a staring contest; just relax and gaze.

When I was seven years old, I was sick with mononucleosis and had to stay home from school for six weeks. I was so sick that I could not walk up the stairs from the basement but had to crawl up the stairs so my Mom moved me up to my sister Beverly's bedroom on the main floor and moved Bev to the sleeper sofa in the basement. I can remember that once in a while my Dad would surprise me by bringing home some comic books that he had purchased while at work during the day but my other siblings could not read them as mononucleosis is very contagious and the comics went straight into the garbage once I was done reading them.

While lying in bed in the evening before going to sleep during my illness I can remember staring at the hall ceiling light which was turned on and located just outside of the bedroom door of my sister's room then after a minute or two I could see the light fixture as if I was on a ladder and right up at the ceiling inspecting the light fixture. I was able to repeat this event on many occasions during this illness and I also remember that I had not fully developed an inner voice at this time. I was able to see with my Spirit eyes during this moment of eyesight magnification instead of my flesh eyes.

There is the well-known, duly authenticated case of Madame Bire of France, recorded in the archives of the medical department of Lourdes, France. She was blind; the optic nerves were atrophied and useless. She visited Lourdes and had what she termed a miraculous healing. Ruth Cranston, a Protestant young lady who investigated and wrote about healings at Lourdes in McCall's magazine, November, 1955, writes about Madame Bire as follows: "At Lourdes she regained her sight incredibly, with the optic nerves still lifeless and useless, as several doctors could testify after repeated examinations. A month later, upon re-examination, it was found that the seeing mechanism had been restored to normal. But at first, so far as medical examination could tell, she was seeing with 'dead eyes.'"

Joseph Murphy -- The Power of Your Subconscious Mind – page 52

Sixth Chapter - Faith is Essential

This event would be my first puzzle corner piece and was quite a strange event to experience at such young age as I have just a few memories that I am able to recollect prior to this event but this is really my first vivid memory.

It was an overcast morning sometime around the middle of May and my younger sister Valerie and I were going for a drive in the car with just Mom and Dad, which would seem strange as our older siblings were not with us at this time. That would only occur if our two older sisters, Beverly and Gail, and our two older brothers, Scott and Bruce, were in school as Mom and Dad would never leave young children at home alone for any amount of time. Val had just turned three-years old two months before this event and I would be turning five-years old in two months' time. Our brothers would have been in kindergarten for the morning and our sisters would have been in elementary school but all of our family would be at home for lunch on this day. Scott and Bruce attended a kindergarten which had its own bus so that the children attending were picked up and dropped off from their homes while our sisters went to an elementary school located in our neighborhood seven blocks from our home and they always walked to and from school unless there was inclement weather during winter when they would be driven to school.

My memory begins when Val and I were being loaded into the family car which was a four-door vehicle but we were never allowed to go out in the street to get in the car as we always had to enter the vehicle using the passenger doors from the sidewalk. Mom opened the passenger side rear door for us and Val was first to get in and sat in the middle of the bench seat leaving me to sit beside the door. I cannot remember ever seeing seatbelts in this car because we were never buckled in as it seemed that no one ever used the seatbelts in their cars when I was a young boy or the seatbelts were always stuffed under the seats and therefore never used either; it was definitely a

different world at that time from the world we find ourselves in today. Mom would close the door for me and then she would get in the front passenger seat so that she was sitting directly in front of me. Dad always walked around the car to check the tires and to make sure there were no visible problems with the car, a habit that he would follow every time before he would begin driving any car that we owned. Dad would enter the car last and we would be on our way to wherever our destination was on that day, which I think was a short drive just outside of the city limits to pick up some plants for Mom's flower beds. Mom would not start driving for a few more years and on occasion she would take all of her six children on the bus if there was a scheduled visit to the doctor's office or some other appointment during the time that Dad was at work. Dad took the bus to work and then walked back home for his daily exercise leaving the car parked at home during most of the work week.

We lived very close to the edge of the city even though Mom and Dad purchased our newly built home six years prior and the city would not expand near our home for another ten years. After a few minutes we were on a major road leading out of the city but we were not going for a lengthy drive, just a short quick trip before our sisters and brothers arrived home for lunch.

There wasn't much to see from the rear seat as Val and I were too small to see over the front bench seat and when looking out the window we would have essentially only been able to see the overcast sky as I would have to stand up in the back to get a view of anything out of the window that I would find to be of interest. On this overcast day Val and I just sat back and relaxed and waited patiently to arrive at our destination.

After a few minutes into our trip I was influenced out of nowhere to grab Val around her waist and pull her onto my lap with her back against my chest then reaching under her arms I clasped my hands together so that I had her in a bear hug. I then quickly pivoted my body so that we were both sitting facing

the opposite passenger door located behind Dad with our feet up on the bench seat but now both Val and I were sitting located behind Mom. I then dug my left heel into the crease where the upper back and lower seat were connected and struggled to get my right foot on the center floor hump as I was too small so I opted to push my right foot into the back of the bench seat where Mom and Dad were seated but as I was wearing leather shoes with leather soles I was concerned that I might not be able to brace Val and myself in that position if my right foot slipped. I had no idea why I was impelled to do this maneuver but instantly I found out the reason as the driver's side passenger door located behind Dad, which Val and I were facing, incredibly flew open while the car was moving at a fast rate of speed along a secondary highway. The door did not rattle and then open; it went from completely shut to fully open in a moving car where the aerodynamic drag produced on the outside of the car should have kept the door from opening more than a few inches at the most. This is where my memory ends.

I realize that this story should be an impossible event and to most people it sounds like it must have been a dream that I had because a dream can end suddenly when one experiences a fright at a young age. I always knew it was real and some twenty years later, at a birthday celebration for Val, I asked my Mom and Dad if this event was in fact real as I felt I needed verification. Both of my parents easily remembered this event and told me that it was a factual occurrence and I was able to figure out why this memory ended suddenly which was due to the fact that I had closed my eyes when the door flew open. I also realized that I did not cry as that would have extended the memory with an injection of emotion.

This event that I remember so well would not be beyond the realm of reality to my parents as my Mom had an experience when she was in school regarding a premonition she had when she was fourteen years old with just two weeks past the start of grade nine while living in a small town on Prince Edward Island. There

was a church very close to the school and if any soldiers from her hometown were killed in the Second World War the church bells would ring for that sad occasion. One morning, Mom heard the bells ring while she was sitting in class and when she arrived home for lunch on that day she asked her mother if she knew who had passed away but her mother told her that the church bells did not ring that morning so my Mom must have been mistaken. Of course my Mom knew she heard the bells toll but none of her classmates that she asked had heard the bells ring after the start of school that morning. A day or two days later, her family was notified that their eldest son Andy had passed away at nineteen-years old while being transported to Europe when a German submarine torpedoed the ship he was sailing on.

As for my Dad, he was practicing transcendental meditation in the nineteen sixties and he would be the first in our family to arise in the morning and sit in his chair in the living room to meditate for about thirty minutes every day before he ate breakfast. Dad told me about a few of his experiences with meditation but around the year two thousand he warned me to avoid practicing transcendental meditation as he thought that it messes with your mind. I never had any interest in transcendental meditation using the manner my Dad described as I felt that it was simply a distraction to achieving a silent inner voice and quiet mind.

There are a few points that I need to mention regarding this first puzzle corner piece. I never knew what the outcome was going to be until the car door opened although I can guarantee that I felt fear in that moment and I was not in a trance nor was I overtaken by some strange physical force. I did not see pictures in my mind that foreshadowed this event to prompt me into action and as far as I was concerned, at that time, I was acting under my own volition and there was no feeling of an outside influence or supernatural energy at play as this event happened in about three seconds. I also know that I had not yet developed an inner voice at the age of nearly five

years old as an inner voice may have delayed my intentions and prevented me from acting so quickly to an unforeseen occurrence.

The most important lesson that I took away on that day was that there exists a higher power and this experience sealed my faith at an early age because that door was closed tightly as my Dad would never have missed a door that was not closed properly during his routine inspection. Val sat beside me the whole time from when we got in the car never touching the door handle at any point and all of the windows in the car were rolled up so if the door was ajar we all would have noticed the whistling sound of outside air disturbing the calm inside the automobile.

As I was able to identify all my four puzzle corner pieces by the year two thousand ten, I can look back and present one phrase which describes the effect I experienced on that overcast day in May and that phrase is "Inspired by Divinity".

in·spire — v.tr. 1. To affect, guide, or arouse by divine influence. 2. To fill with enlivening or exalting emotion. 3. a. To stimulate to action; motivate. b. To cause (someone) to have a particular feeling; affect or touch. 4. To cause someone to have (a feeling or reaction); elicit or arouse. ... 7. Archaic a. To breathe on. b. To breathe life into. ... vb 1. to exert a stimulating or beneficial effect upon (a person); animate or invigorate. ... 3. (tr) to prompt or instigate; give rise to. 4. (Ecclesiastical Terms) (tr; often passive) to guide or arouse by divine influence or inspiration. [C14 (in the sense: to breathe upon, blow into): from Latin inspīrāre, from spīrāre to breathe] ... v 1. to fill with an animating, quickening, or exalting influence. ... 4. to influence or impel. 5. to communicate or suggest by a divine or supernatural influence. 6. to guide or control by divine influence.

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/inspire>

Stop thinking, start doing.

Seventh Chapter - Prime Mover Image

This account was included with the Unity Theory paper when it was released a few weeks before the end of the year in two thousand eleven. This non-lucid dream started in the WIRE image and then suddenly shifted to the faceless formless Ominyd 3rHz image as I have never been able to have a reality experience originate in the Ominyd image. There is nothing in this image except the shadowless pure white light which makes it difficult to become lucid when your Spirit mind waves encounter this Ominyd image. I have been in the Ominyd image a total of four times.

Please remember this is the Prime Mover image created from the resurgent and abscissa quarks combined and both quarks vibrate as one single image at 3rHz which cannot be divided into odd and even rHz vibrations. This is where the Creator has inserted Himself as the Prime Mover in the doubling-universe - this is God's Country or where the light came into being.

Jesus said, "If they say to you, 'Where did you come from?', say to them, 'We came from the light, the place where the light came into being on its own accord and established itself and became manifest through their image.' If they say to you, 'Is it you?', say, 'We are its children, we are the elect of the living father.' If they ask you, 'What is the sign of your father in you?', say to them, 'It is movement and repose'."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

Before we look at the brief account of what I experienced in the Ominyd image we should have a look at a visual example to try and help explain what is going on with the relationship between the Ominyd image and the three mirror-image-echoes.

What you may not have understood from my description regarding the Ominyd image in the previous chapters is that

although there is only shadowless pure white light displayed due to the light acting as a particle in the Ominyd image the other three images, WIRE, REMire and Dynamo are acting like mirror-image-echoes which means the 3rHz vibrations creates a reflection and echo in the WIRE and the REMire images but the Dynamo image is actually a combined reflection of both the WIRE and the REMire image reflections.



This photograph has only one piece of paper with the word Normal written on it and placed where there is a mirror on the left-hand side and a second mirror at the top of the piece of paper with the two mirrors in a perpendicular position.

Please let me explain further, the picture was taken from above the original piece of paper which is sitting in the southeast quadrant and the two perpendicular mirrors are in a vertical orientation to the piece of paper. You can see the seam where the two perpendicular mirrors meet which affects the northwest quadrant reflection by causing a disruption in that reflection. The northeast quadrant reflection is from the mirror at the top of the piece paper while the southwest quadrant reflection is from the mirror on the left-hand side of the piece of paper. The northwest quadrant reflection is a combination of both the northeast reflection and the southwest reflection and therefore displays as a reflection of two other reflections, or more simply described, it is a ghost reflection.

If you went into a room in your house where there is a ninety-degree corner and you were to mount two mirrors which were butted together in that corner you would understand how the mirrors in the photograph are located in space. Now if you stood in front of the corner where the two mirrors are located and faced into the corner where the two mirrors butt edges, you would be standing in the southeast quadrant even though we are not looking from above as we have changed to a horizontal view.

If you looked to your left, your reflection would be in the southwest quadrant and if you looked to your right, your reflection would be in the northeast quadrant. Now if you looked in the mirror to your left and waved into the mirror with your left hand the reflection would be waving back with its right hand; if you looked in the mirror to your right and waved into the mirror with your right hand the reflection would be waving back with its left hand. If you looked straight into the center of the corner your ghost reflection would be in the northwest quadrant; if while you were looking at the ghost reflection in the northwest quadrant where the two mirrors butt edges and you lined up the seam to run down the middle of your body's reflection and then waved with your right hand the ghost reflection would be waving back with its right hand.

You might have a medicine cabinet in your bathroom above the sink with a mirror attached where there are also mirrored doors on either side of the main mirror which can be opened for then you could open a door and place it at a ninety degree angle to the main mirror and see exactly what was stated above.

Now to take this a step further, where you are standing in front of the two mirrors in the corner we need to replace your flesh body with only the shadowless pure white light that also acts as a particle and exists in the Ominyd image. But then we need to see the three reflections of your Spirit body appear from just the shadowless pure white light where your reflection on the right would be your Spirit body in the WIRE image; your reflection on the left would be your Spirit body in the REMire image; and your ghost reflection in the center would be from both the WIRE image and REMire image combined to create your Spirit body contained in your flesh suit in the Dynamo image which is an almost perfectly symmetrical reflection.

How do you go from just shadowless pure white light to create three separate reflections consisting of two Spirit bodies and a third Spirit body incased in a flesh jumpsuit? We

would need to ask the Holy Spirit and the eight flavors of quarks as they are co-creating this illusion of a flesh body. I have no idea who we would ask to provide the math to help explain this phenomena but Truth does not require any assistance for its proven existence.

If we go back to the photograph you may have noticed that the piece of paper is also sitting on a mirror which illustrates that the visible side of the piece of paper that we see with the word Normal written on it would be our Ant-e universe and the reflection underneath that piece of paper would be the Ant-i universe. But we can also see from this visual aid that everything is mirrored like a parallel universe with separate images but we live in an unparalleled universe. So to illustrate our true doubling-universe we need to take a piece of paper and draw a cross centered on the paper and then write the word Normal and its three reflections to mimic the photograph's layout. Now fold the piece of paper in half along the middle vertically and then keeping the piece of paper folded, fold the piece in half a second time along the middle horizontally; now all of the four Normals are stacked on top of one another in the exact same orientation. This would still be a parallel universe so now you must see the folded piece of paper as being just one solid piece of paper without layers and when you stick a pin through all four Normals you can see that the pin exists in all four realities simultaneously.

Let's leave this topic here for the moment as it will be explained in further detail in the following chapter, so let us move on to the Ominyd reality account which was also included in the Unity Theory paper:

My attention focuses and I find myself standing in a brightly lit familiar kitchen while looking across the room to where a few friends are also standing with someone sitting on a kitchen counter top. We seem to be at a pause in an engaging conversation but almost as immediately as this dream comes into

focus, the entire dreaming content instantly dissolves to a nothingness which I can only poorly describe the experience as, "One becoming formless in an infinite white light."

Using the word light to describe the situation is not accurate as light usually has a source but this was a sourceless bright white light acting as a particle instead of a wave.

There was no retention of any physical presence in this white light - I and everyone and everything else in that kitchen and beyond became that infinite white light and there was no division between the light and myself. Everyone and all things had become amorphous in that shadowless luminous brilliance and all physicality was lost as everything became formless white light floating in a sea of infinite white light.

My conscious was only engaged in this dense-white-fog-like presence for a very short period which seemed to last about seven seconds before I awoke in my bed. The total dream time from focusing in the non-lucid dream to waking was between sixteen to twenty seconds in my estimation. [End of Ominyd Experience Description]

Your whole world may be likened to solidified space mirroring the beliefs and acceptances as projected by a formless, faceless presence, namely, I AM. Reduce the whole to its primordial substance and nothing would remain but you, a dimensionless presence, the conceiver. The conceiver is a law apart. Conceptions under such law are not to be measured by past accomplishments or modified by present capacities for, without taking thought, the conception in a way unknown to man expresses itself.

To be aware of being or having anything is to be or have that which you are aware of being. Upon this changeless principle all things rest. It is impossible for anything to be other than that which it is aware of being.

Neville Goddard -- Your Faith is Your Fortune

It is time to discuss that strange eye that I was able to view in an image existing where God only knows as the shadowless luminous brilliance was **absent**. Please recall that during a backdoor Mystery experience when I was golfing I fell into some water, which represents Truth in Heaven, so the eye's location could not have been back in the REMire or hell image. As well, I was without a Spirit body and could only see two-dimensionally instead of three-dimensionally.

The Eye of Providence or the Eye of God may have been what I was viewing as described by others who were able to see the same eye. I have returned to that place three times over the past decade but I am not sure how I arrived there as I just showed up in that image during a non-lucid dream without performing a Mystery but my awareness was present. I do know why I was only able to see two-dimensionally as there is a second eye, as eyes are always in pairs, and I would have **been** that second eye looking at the first eye, for during every visit except my last visit I was only able to see two-dimensionally. On my most recent visit I was able to see three-dimensionally but I was not seeing through one of the eyes, rather, I was near to those two eyes yet outside of the universe so that the universe looked like a glowing blob of matter with two enormous holes cut into one side of that universe blob. Instantly I knew that those holes are used by the **Eyes of Providence** to **gaze** into the universe in order to see both the Ant-e universe and the Ant-i universe together three-dimensionally. Stereoscopy is the practice of viewing two-dimensional images which will create the illusion of three-dimensional depth.

There are many holy connections to the Eye of Providence throughout history dating back to before Christ was on earth, but I would venture to say that the all-seeing eye is not related for the simple fact that when you search for information regarding the all-seeing eye you will find that it is almost always written in all lowercase letters whereas Eye of Providence and Eye of God are proper nouns with leading letter

capitalization. I have never seen any eye with a triangle around it or light being emitted from around the eye as that would be one of Lucifer's symbols as Lucifer can transform himself into an angel of false light. There have been many righteous symbols stolen by the unrighteous for when the language was confounded the evil ones started to use symbols as they thought that God would not be able to confound symbols like He did when He confounded language.

Another point to touch on is the assumptive error of the opening of the third eye. There are those who believe that their claim to have opened their third eye has brought them an enlightened awakening to a transcended state attaining nirvana which then frees the individual from suffering and desire thereby conquering the endless cycle of reincarnation.

Hebrews 9:27-28 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

But what if reincarnation is a false premise? How would judgement work if you have multiple lives? Do you get to choose the life where you were on your best behavior and ignore your other lives where you were evil?

The opening of the third eye is supposedly tied to the activation of the pineal gland which some believe to be the source of Spiritual insight and I do not doubt any of those who claim to have experienced a great change in their life but you should understand that in order to achieve any awakening you need to activate your Spirit to gain Spiritual insight as the flesh is subservient and not the master. The heart, with its own collection of neurons, is where the mind interconnects and the brain is an extension of the heart's intelligence with the brain acting as a neural expansion to collect and assimilate all of your mental, physical and emotional data.

Your whole flesh body, which is similar to a read/write head on a computer's hard drive, also called a hard disk, writes your life's information to the quark census which will be explored when we review the Unity Theory paper in the following chapter. Both your brain and heart are able to generate large electromagnetic fields around your flesh body and that is why you are a little **dynamo**. A dynamo is defined as: *a device that converts mechanical energy into electrical energy by electromagnetic induction* and this is how you are able to write information to the quark census which is then recorded and stored for ever.

Below is information regarding this subject but without any references to the quark census of course:

The heart generates the body's most powerful and most extensive rhythmic electromagnetic field. Compared to the electromagnetic field produced by the brain, the electrical component of the heart's field is about sixty times greater in amplitude, and permeates every cell in the body. The magnetic component is approximately five thousand times stronger than the brain's magnetic field and can be detected several feet away from the body with sensitive magnetometers.

The heart generates a continuous series of electromagnetic pulses in which the time interval between each beat varies in a dynamic and complex manner. The heart's ever-present rhythmic field has a powerful influence on processes throughout the body. We have demonstrated, for example, that brain rhythms naturally synchronize to the heart's rhythmic activity, and also that during sustained feelings of love or appreciation, the blood pressure and respiratory rhythms, among other oscillatory systems, entrain to the heart's rhythm.

<https://in5d.com/the-heart-has-its-own-brain-and-consciousness/>

You can now understand how your heart's electromagnetic field merges with the Earth's electromagnetic field whenever you are walking on the ground while being outdoors.

Transform your Heart and your Mind must follow.

Eighth Chapter – Unity Theory Selections

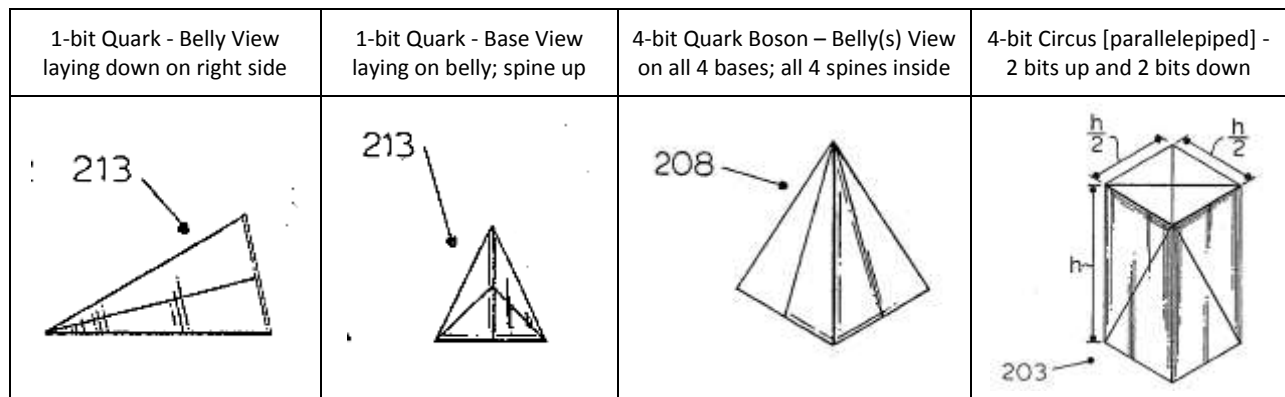
The eternal life that religion promised was annihilated by the scientific interpretation of the Big Bang, but thank goodness they got it all wrong.

The current theories of the day wish to have matter and anti-matter annihilate each other and also wish to confine quarks inside matter but current observations are sometimes at odds with these theories as some conceptual constructs are overruling and denying simplicity. Quarks arrived immediately before matter in the un-viewable portion of the Big Bang. Quarks must arrange themselves in Boson formations which then conceal the mysterious phenomena of the Four Elements contained in the hidden parallelepiped structure which unmistakably explains the nickname, “the brick that built the Universe.” This system is the foundation of the entire Universe to which matter relinquishes total subjugation and, as a consequence, it is matter that finds itself contained in an ocean of quarks; it is the quarks that command and control the four elements to induce gravity and generate light.

Additions to the Standard Model will include two new quarks: abscissa and resurgent; two new leptons: omicron and omicron neutrino; and light emitting Luminaron.

All eight different quarks exist in the physical form very similar to a tetrahedron [figure(s) 213 below] but it is easier to just refer to a quark as a “bit”, for a total of eight quark bits. A quark is 1×10^{-24} meters tall or a **yoctometre** measured along the spine from base to apex. All quarks can easily be arranged for identification in 4-bit Ant-e and 4-bit Ant-i Boson formations that resemble 72 degree steep faced pyramids [figure 208 below] with eight distinct quark flavors divided into two groups between the Ant-e and Ant-i Boson configurations.

Please note for the illustrations below: a) The spine flaps are NOT visible; b) For diagram 203, $h = 2\text{-}3/4$ inches and $h/2 = 1\text{-}3/8$ inches [model scale at 11x12 rectangle layouts @ $2\text{-}3/4$ inches x 3 inches]; c) diagram 203 contains the Higgs Mechanism within.



Illustrations above referenced from original application Patent # US4334870 – Patricia A. Roane on June 15, 1982 – Tetrahedron Blocks Capable of Assembly into Cubes and Pyramids [Filed October 24, 1980].



The quarks all have a “**spine flap**” which extends vertically from the base up to the apex along the back of the quark tetrahedron terminating at the uppermost edge of the quark to

produce what is called a “**spine tip**” and it is this spine tip which allows the transference of the positive and negative charge between the Ant-*e* and Ant-*i* quarks’ base and apex. The spine flap on a quark also uses the magnetic portion of the electromagnetic property to allow quarks to bind with other quarks like magnets. Quarks can be viewed as square based Boson pyramid structures which then easily create a “**Quark Census**” by accomplishing dual interlocking positioning to form multiple layers as follows: a) Ant-*e* apex pointing towards *inverted* Ant-*i* base, and b) Ant-*e* apex pointing away from Ant-*i* base. At every intersection where two pair of both Ant-*e* and Ant-*i* Boson connects, a 4-bit “**Circus**” is formed to trap the “**Four Elements**” [Higgs Mechanism]. Please note: Boson refers to both the singular and the plural.

Table 1 -- Models [quark model measurement $h = 2\text{-}3/4$ inches and $h/2 = 1\text{-}3/8$ inches]

From a quark to a 4-bit Boson to a 4-bit Circus to a 16-bit Reality Cube

	<p>1-bit quark Views (left to right)</p> <p>apex – lying on belly belly right side left side spine base – lying on belly</p>
	<p>4-bit Z Boson [Ant-<i>e</i>] Split Open View</p> <p><i>left pair of quarks</i> (left to right) resurgent – green up (at) – orange</p> <p><i>right pair of quarks</i> (left to right) strange – blue top – red</p>
	<p>4-bit Z Boson [Ant-<i>e</i>] Apex View</p> <p><i>Loose-fitting to show four separate quarks</i> <i>Clockwise (starting at bottom left)</i></p> <p>resurgent – green up (at) – orange strange – blue top – red</p>
	<p>Z Boson [Ant-<i>e</i>] pair - <i>apices up</i> W Boson [Ant-<i>i</i>] pair - <i>apices down</i></p> <p>The red square/diamond pattern found on the upper center is a trapped pair of both top and bottom quarks creating a 4-bit circus or a parallelepiped structure. The four elements (Higgs Mechanism) are trapped and reside within the circus structure.</p>

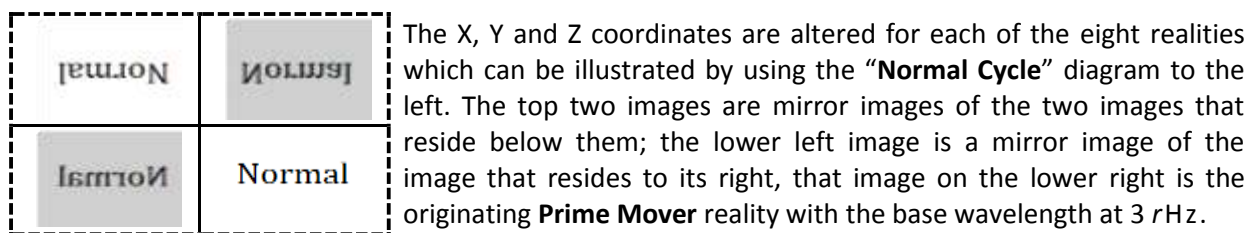
	<p>4-bit Circus [parallelepiped] Views (left to right)</p> <p>resurgent quark pair – apices up abscissa quark pair – apices down resurgent / abscissa circus resurgent / abscissa circus opened to show free interior space – approximately 20%. [approximately 117 computer case screw capacity]</p>
	<p>16-bit Reality Cube [Four Circus Cube]</p> <p>Model version shown exposing the Z Boson base – square/diamond in the center of cube facing viewer.</p> <p>All four different 4-bit circuses connected together in proper alignment with the exception that Z Boson apex should be pointing <u>at</u> the viewer instead of away from the viewer.</p>

A 16-bit reality cube still only measures 1×10^{-24} meters on all sides of the cube so there are a total of 1×10^{72} 16-bit reality cubes in a cubic meter or there are 16×10^{72} total quarks in a cubic meter. Simply expand this 16-bit reality cube layout in all four horizontal directions to create one layer of a Quark Census stratum which is still only 1×10^{-24} meters thick. Keeping the same layout orientation, build a second layer of Quark Census on top of the first layer of Quark Census and continue layer upon layer to expand the vertical height of the Quark Census. Continue the construction of layer upon layer, in both horizontal and vertical directions, for billions of years and at a pace needed to excel the speed of light to continuously grow the Quark Census so that the Quark Census is a sea of quarks that contains the universe and expands beyond the outer limit to surround the universe. It is the Quark Census that is pulling the matter to expand the universe at the speed of light.

The Quark Census does not remain still; it possess “**Flow**” and moves at or near the speed of light according to the “**Migration Route**” which is in reverse direction to the Universe’s expansion. The matter in the Universe experiences an outward expansion and the quark census experiences an inward herding. On the surface it looks like a fair trade but in truth, the quarks are always controlling every aspect of matter’s existence. Quarks must never stop moving and use Black Holes to accomplish this feat. The Quark Census is responsible for constructing black holes which gives it an advantage as the Quark Census can exit out of or pass through black holes, whereas matter remains trapped. A black hole is a Quark Census whirlpool or eddy used in a manner to trap matter yet there still is a number of unseen Quark Census black holes existing without any visible matter included that act more or less like floating anchor points. Ultimately, the quarks involved in the creation of the Big Bang are still located where they began their life, in the Universe’s centrally located first black hole which is seemingly the only black hole without a Quark Census exit so the first black hole must keep expanding indefinitely.

These 4-bit circus structures are the outcome of the layout of the Ant-e Boson and the Ant-*i* Boson nestled and existing in the Quark Census, a phenomenon of unparalleled proportion expanded yet even further by the fact that this layout creates an open space inside every 4-bit circus. This free space is called a “**Wallow**” which has about the same volume that a single quark’s *interior* would contain; approximately 20% of the area that a 4-bit circus encompasses is free space, therefore, 20% of the Quark Census is free space. This wallow is the interior space available in a 4-bit circus that houses the **four elements**; the **Strong/Weak Forces**, **Graviton**, and **Luminaron** [(lōō’mən âr’ən) < *Latin lumen, light*] which generate gravity and light where the quarks themselves each contain their own electromagnetic field properties that expand to the entire Quark Census.

Psychic Realities require varied X, Y and Z coordinates in order to allow for **Unparalleled Dual Reality** existence housing all eight realities and allowing for two physical realities to be able to occupy the same space/time continuum but kept separate by using odd and even **rHz** or Reality Hertz frequencies. The following diagram illustrates how the created mirrored dualities are properly configured; but this is just half of the picture as we only see 4 Quarters below yet we need 8 Quarters to correspond with odd and even rHz dualities.



What you do not see in the Normal Cycle diagram above is the *reverse* side of the image [facing away] or the mirror image of the visible 4 Quarters; you are only seeing the visible half of 8 Quarters. The unseen mirror image on the *reverse* side is precisely where the other 4 Quarters reside and are symbolized by the hashed outline. The Normal Cycle diagram actually has four quarters or fourths per side for a total of eight quarters on both sides. You would need to fold the Normal Cycle diagram in half along the vertical centerline and then fold the Normal Cycle diagram for a second time in half along the horizontal centerline to understand how all eight realities then align in the exact same orientation; the Normal Cycle diagram makes it appear as the eight realities exist in a parallel universe which is incorrect.

A quark assumes the shape of a tetrahedron with a small vertical extension at the apex running along the rear or spine of the quark structure. There are a total of eight different quark flavors which are arrayed in four flavor groups split evenly between each Ant-e Boson and Ant-*i* Boson. All eight quark flavors are represented by two groups of four quarks in both Ant-e and Ant-*i* Boson as an Ant-e quark always has a specific Ant-*i* quark **Color Mate**. Quarks are effectively inseparable once joined together in a circus structure mainly due to color charge and magnetism. A quark can also be called a “bit” to help define certain 1-bit, 4-bit, and 16-bit

structures. There are some physical human properties that are used to describe quarks; quarks have a belly and a spine, left side and right side, base and an apex. Please refer to Table 2 below for limited information regarding the quarks and 4-bit Boson in our Universe using the base wavelength at 3 rHz:

Table 2 -- Quark and Boson Information

Ant-i Boson	#	Charge	Color	rHz Range (odd)	Letter Count	Quark Word Origins & Brief Definitions
abscissa	1	- -/+ +	green	3	8	[Latin ab, from + scindere, to cut] -- see below *
bottom	4	+ +/- -	red	9,11,13	6	[OE botm, ground] lowest part or place
charm	2	- -/+ +	blue	15,17,19,21,23,25...	5	[Latin carmen] fascinate; delight
down [away]	3	+ +/- -	orange	5,7	4	[OE adune, from the hill] to, in, or on lower level
Ant-e Boson	#	Charge	Color	rHz Range (even)	Letter Count	Quark Word Origins & Brief Definitions
resurgent	1	+ +/- -	green	3	9	[Latin resurgere, rise again] tend to rise again
strange	2	+ +/- -	blue	14,16,18,20,22,24...	7	[Latin extraneus, foreign] extraordinary; new
top	3	- -/+ +	red	8,10,12	3	[OE topp, ??] highest point or degree or rank
up [at]	4	- -/+ +	orange	4,6	2	[OE upp, ??] to, in, or on a higher place or level

* horizontal distance of a point from vertical axis

The most peculiar part on a quark seems to be the **spine flap** and **spine tip**. The spine is used to *squarely* back the quark into Boson formations as each quark's belly is actually one face on the Boson pyramid structure. The spine flap uses the magnetic force in the quark which helps to bind quarks together as well as orient the quarks in the Boson, Circus and Quark Census formations, plus this arrangement creates a Universal bi-directional shared magnetic field. In every Boson, along the quark's spine, magnetic north points up to the apex on two quarks and magnetic north points down to the base on the other two quarks. The magnetic field also bisects the Boson laterally on the diagonal to make magnetic north point between the strange and top quarks on the Ant-e Boson and magnetic north points between the abscissa and down quarks on the Ant-i Boson thus producing *opposing layers* of magnetic field which mesh when the Ant-e and Ant-i Boson are connected in the Quark Census. This is the reason why Earth's magnetic field has the ability to reverse magnetic north and south and, according to palaeomagnetism, the Earth has in fact changed magnetic north and south in the past. Each quark's individual magnetic field runs diagonally across the belly and wraps around one side which helps to bind quarks together in addition to the magnetic spines. The spine tip is a small vertical extension of the spine at the apex that carries the electrical charge which allows the quark to have a double charge at the tip to match the double charge at the base in order to share energy and create a Universal shared field of electrical charge. Quarks can be viewed in arrangements of square based 4-bit Boson structures which then makes the hidden 4-bit Circus phenomena look like a blissful accident but through this obvious intelligent design Universal Laws and Truths are allowed to flourish.

Quarks, like neutrinos, are able to pass through any material unimpeded, even though the entire collection of quarks in the Quark Census represent one solid mass moving at or near the speed of light in the opposite direction of which the Universe is expanding toward. The vast majority of quarks begin their journey an inconceivable number of light-years away from the leading edge of the Universe with the number of quarks that are produced per second being unimaginable as expansion of the Universe is competing with the quarks' herding migration racing at or near the speed of light. Stars, like our sun, produce neutrinos and also produce quarks along with the strong/weak, graviton and luminaron elements but it is unclear as to how these star produced Boson are inserted into the Quark Census, if at all.

Quarks can form easily and rapidly into Boson structures but this might just be for convenience because the real show stealing phenomena are the magnificent circuses or parallelepiped structures that are being created at a rate of one circus for every four quarks. The quarks, acting like consciousness, are able to communicate instructions to the Strong/Weak element, acting like the subconscious, which will then in turn control the intensity of both the Graviton and Luminaron contained in every circus structure in order for the quarks to affect cause in the Universe and then experience and remember the created effect. Quarks are everywhere but move unseen and yet control every aspect of every experience the Universe has ever known; are messengers for the Physical Laws and Forces of the Universe; create the illusion of time and then trap time like a recording instrument; never ever stops moving even while traveling in black holes; contributes to and causes the expansion of the Universe; are unbreakable – indestructible – imperishable; yet a quark is nothing more than a simple mind tool. Quarks are not intelligence alone but are more a reflection of the intelligence radiated by the **Prime Mover**; quarks react to intelligence, but make no mistake about the quark census, there is no controlling entity involved in any form of outside influence other than providing balance and harmony. ***The quarks dominate and govern while the four elements serve.***

Quarks follow and conform to the 8 Quarters layout rules regarding rHz as you can see from Table 2 located above. At this very moment, you are only viewing one-eighth of the Quark Census as the four different flavors of Ant-e circuses each present their own version of reality – you are currently experiencing only the strange quarks' representation of reality with your mind. To draw an analogy, this means that humans have four channels to watch in our Ant-e experience alone and there are also four channels to watch in the Ant-i experience for a total of eight reality channels. The vast majority of the humans on the planet today only watch one channel with engaged awareness, and that is the everyday waking physical experienced reality channel; we call the other channels that are available “dreams”. One can start to understand why the word “dream” is listed in the dictionary between dread and dreary, which harkens to its true underlying meaning, and why REM-sleep is also referred to as paradoxical sleep [paradox <Gr para-, beyond + doxa, opinion].

There are four elements that reside in the wallow of a circus and the most important one would be the double Strong/Weak element. The “wallow” of a circus has two definitions; a) the free space inside a circus if the four elements contained therein were removed; and b) the location and/or the various effects produced by the four elements occurring inside. The first definition for wallow is imaginary because without the four elements involvement in the Universe as we have come to know it, there would only be electromagnetism with no light or gravity properties available to encourage progress; a dead end before it starts. Regardless, this hypothetical empty wallow space would comprise about twenty percent of the circus structure and the four elements are certainly not packed in the wallow like sardines, plus the four elements exhibit spin. It is the Strong/Weak element that adjusts all of the variations that the Graviton and Luminaron provide and it also adjusts electromagnetism in the quarks; but the important fact to note is that the four elements are trapped inside the wallow and can never escape and are therefore prisoners of the surrounding four quarks. It is the quarks which control everything that happens inside their wallow through instructions to the Strong/Weak element even though the quark’s electromagnetism is subject to being adjusted by the Strong/Weak element; a perfect expression of symbiotic willingness. The Strong/Weak element looks to be King but is under direct rule of the quark Queen.

As the Quark Census is moving at or near the speed of light; this leaves little time for just one circus wallow to have any effect by itself so the entire Quark Census must act as a collective. Every event that is taking place in the present moment in the Universe is actually an extremely rapid moving reference of what was; nothing but the ghosts of quarks’ past.



The four elements structure can be represented using the three Canadian coins shown on the left. The middle coin is a “Toonie” and represents the Strong/Weak twin element being housed together yet separated [brass center and silver ring]. The other two coins are called “Loonies” and they represent the Graviton and the Luminaron which will *sandwich* the Strong/Weak element in between both to appear as a single mechanism.

The Strong/Weak element is slightly larger than the other two elements and places itself in between the Graviton and Luminaron in order to impart separation so that the Graviton and Luminaron never touch. The Strong/Weak element not only controls or excites these two elements but also affects the surrounding quarks to alter the electromagnetic field and other functions assigned to the quark, and all done in a flurry of multitasking unison. In a black hole, the Strong/Weak element is controlled but for the purposes of this explanation, it controls both the light and gravity to make it look like the gravity is controlling and trapping the light. There is no total domination to be found in these efforts; in a black hole, the Graviton nears but never

reaches one hundred percent excited and the Luminaron nears but never reaches zero percent excited.

There are two Psychic Reality Gateways that correspond with the Boson letters; W Reality and Z Reality. Our earthly experiences reside in the Z reality which has four pathways; Dynamo is our everyday *full-physical* waking experiences reflected by the brain producing Beta waves, Wire is the wake initiated portion of our *near-physical* resting experiences during which time the brain produces Alpha waves, REMire is our *near-physical* REM induced experiences reflected by the brain producing Theta waves, and finally to complete our Z reality gateway, Ominyd [äm' ə nid] is the rarely experienced *meta-physical* sleep portion of experience at which time our brain produces Delta waves. The human brain and all other dual hemisphere animal brains share the same reality Hertz (rHz) wavelengths as quarks and the same specific divisions of those wavelengths. We are able to enjoy the experience of a Universe using our mind and then rely on the quarks to display the results. Our Psychic Z Reality Gateway is also termed as the Ant-*e* Reality while the Psychic W Reality Gateway is also termed as the Ant-*i* Reality. Please refer to Table 3 for information regarding these two psychic reality gateways:

Table 3 -- Z and W Reality Information

Z Reality	Quark Name	Color	rHz range	Brain Wave	Type	Comments
Dynamo	strange	blue	14,16,18,20,22,24...	Beta	physical	live, love, create, play
Wire	top	red	8,10,12	Alpha	shadowless	near-life experience, COOBE
REMire	up [at]	orange	4,6	Theta	distraction	dreams, nightmares
Ominyd	resurgent	green	3	Delta	formless	serenity, solitude, unity
W Reality	Quark Name	Color	rHz range	Brain Wave	Type	
Ominyd	abscissa	green	3	Delta	formless	
REMyre	down [away]	orange	5,7	Theta	distraction	
Wyre	bottom	red	9,11,13	Alpha	shadowless	
Dynamo	charm	blue	15,17,19,21,23,25...	Beta	physical	

We do not move or travel between the pathways, rather we exist simultaneously in all eight W and Z reality states but due to our *narrow* mind, the consciousness and awareness we borrow are only able to focus on one pathway at a time. We live in an *Unparalleled* Universe not a Parallel Universe, and because of this fact we share not only the quarks with the W Reality but we share the entire physical Universe as well. Thanks in full to the quarks, matter is not duplicated between Ant-*e* and Ant-*i* realities as that is unnecessary; every atom in the Universe exists in the same fashion that humans exist, by existing *through* eight different realities rather than existing *in* eight different realities. Earth is able to co-exist with another physical reality occupying the same time/space continuum due to this grand arrangement. Where you are located right now, at this very moment, there exists seven other realities that you are not aware of and, as far as you are concerned, sadly, those other realities don't even hold any relevance. The Ant-*e* moniker is named on purpose with an "*e*" to reference that our other non-physical Z realities precede or lead to our physical existence [precede < L prae-, before + cedere, to move]. This is an excellent reason why one should learn how to use Wire or REMire

experiences to “jump the queue” and use the preceding Z realities to assist in the creation process of our lives. If our Ant-e existence was to be compared to a locomotive train, then our physical body experience would represent the caboose and the other three *Spirit* experiences would all represent train locomotives.

The activities of the brain are not controlling the experience in the same manner that the quarks are not controlling the experience either; the brain is actually writing information to the Quark Census much like the write head in a computer’s hard drive. If humans had discovered the computer instead of inventing it, we might be inclined to think that the write head in the hard drive is the most important piece of hardware in the computer as nothing seems to get done properly without the hard drive head writing and reading information to alter the system’s memory and software as time proceeds. If the hard drive fails, the computer is unusable so the hard drive must be at the top level of the computer’s reality experience. The real truth lies in the fact that although the computer’s hard drive is an essential part of the whole, none the less, it is very easily replaceable. Quarks have flow but neutrinos have extended lateral agility yet somehow a neutrino is perpetually tied to a quark. The probable certainty that quarks are constantly in circus formation whereas neutrinos can go wherever they like, coupled with founded evidence that neutrinos do exist in extremely high numbers throughout the Universe, not only seem to sanction and warrant Entanglement Theories properly but also presents an opportunity where Neutrinos and Neurons are overwhelmingly connected, which will illustrate the crux of the human-mind interface with the Quark Census.

Both the human brain and the heart as well generate electromagnetic fields which interface with the quarks’ electromagnetic field [really, quarks generate all fields]. At this moment, the Universe is expanding *away* from you while the Quark Census is coming *at* you and both are moving in opposite directions at a rate of **roughly** 300,000 kilometers per *second* or 186,000 miles per second. Make no mistake; the Quark Census is streaming *through* you at a rate of 300,000 kilometers per second and has been streaming through you during every second of your physical existence. Imagine the energy and power we need as human beings to survive having the Quark Census plowing right through us. In *every minute of existence* that we humans endure, the Quark Census flows through us creating a stream that extends roughly 18,000,000 kilometers from Earth; in every additional minute another 18,000,000 kilometers of Quark Census has passed through. There are a vast number of quarks – 16×10^{72} – in the relatively small confined space of just one single cubic meter (m^3) or 1.307951 cubic yards (yd^3) which means that the quark refresh rate is 4.8×10^{81} per m^3 per second. There are an estimated 100,000,000,000 [100 billion] neurons or brain cells in the average human brain that not only have the Quark Census flowing through, but those 100 billion neurons also have an intimate relationship with neutrinos. The circus structures are closed but the two neutrinos can still communicate with the circus as every quark also has a lepton partner, according to the Standard Model. The quarks translate the information that the neurons are generating and

records that information using time as a scale, but time is really distance as the quarks never stop moving. Here is a Law that needs to be brought up at this moment: An object with little to no mass which is moving at or near the speed of light does not experience time. Therefore the whole of the Quark Census does not experience time; it creates the illusion of time. Remembering that one minute of our time is 18,000,000 kilometers to the Quark Census, while using the reference of mind our lives span through time, but our lives span through distance as far as the Quark Census is concerned. Your complete existence, along with the entire sum of conscious animals ever existing on the Earth, is written in one constant stream of quarks spanning so many light-years in distance that it becomes unfathomable. All of the Earth's human history is written in the Quark Census and is viewable to anyone who cares to have a look at this extensive and complex library of our universe's existence.

The neutrinos have a different role which is mainly in the creation of events in our lives as neutrinos act like messengers to the quarks in their circus. Your mind exists in all 8 Quarters or all eight realities but your awareness may only focus in one reality at a time. This fact and the personal results one can obtain from initiating a WIRE only brings to focus the undeniable truth that you and your mind is everywhere and in all places at all times. And that mind relies on the Quark Census to provide the Experiences of Reality inside and outside of the Universe, as the mind and the Spirit are not restricted to just the Universe. Neutrinos are the intermediary in the process of associating the brain's activities and expectations with the Quark Census which then delivers the results in the physical or non-physical realms. This helps to explain how practices like Thought Vibration or The Law of Attraction can function with certainty in the world. I prefer to use the term Thought Vibration as all thoughts and mind are vibrating in the rHz scale. The existence of our mind is addicted and devoted to our experience in the Universe through the Quark Census.

As a people, we inherit not only our genetics but to a large degree our literal lives as well. Knowledge is passed down or forced down; whatever works or tends to facilitate progress will do. Everything that is visible in the natural world which is not a gift from nature is only able to realize any successful evolution through its inception as an idea. Those ideas need *not* be re-created anew every morning when we get out of bed, for if that were so we would be too overwhelmed to allow ourselves any involvement in the world. This leads quite correctly to the notion of a Universal Mind which is now well placed in and amongst the background of the Quark Census. Psychic symbols have always been an integral part of human evolution and not only for art, jewelry, and appreciation but more importantly, for knowledge and storytelling. Carl Gustav Jung [1875-1961] coined the term "Collective Unconsciousness" to extensively describe this adjunct of the mind. Jung said in 1927, "This absolute unconscious would then be a psychic activity which goes on independently of the conscious mind and is not dependent even on the upper layers of the unconscious, untouched—and perhaps untouchable—by personal experience. It would be a kind of supra-individual psychic activity, a collective

unconscious, as I have called it, as distinct from a superficial, relative, or personal unconscious.” Jung later adds, “What is stirred in us is that faraway background, those immemorial patterns of the human mind, which we have not acquired but have inherited from the dim ages of the past.” [The Portable Jung, The Structure of the Psyche, edited by Joseph Campbell – pages 34 and 35]

The term Metaphysics can be applied to the Quark Census quite easily in its usage as denoting the meta- prefix to be defined as: “*beyond, transcending, more comprehensive, or a higher state of development.*” Metaphysics can also be used as a definition pertaining to speculative philosophy which really does no one any service as this definition is too vague. But if we unite the two concepts, we find the mind to encapsulate the entire Universe rather than existing as some figment of our imagination confined to the folds of our brain lodged inside of our skulls. When we realize that all quarks find no destruction during the course of their existence and that the mind finds no destruction during the course of its existence, we are led to the rewarding knowledge that our physical existence is only a small part of the mind’s meta-existence.

Below is the English Alphabet split into the Male [A-M] and Female [N-Z] characters. There are **no** letters or numbers missing in this layout. The words found below the split alphabet use the keys to designate special characters or to draw attention to specific characters. For example, if you extract only the male characters from Estrogen you will end up with “ege” and if you extract only the male characters from Testosterone you will end up with “eee”. The letter “e” used three times in cursive writing can be interpreted to represent a coil of DNA. The bottom section reveals the Universe’s step progression. Note: to do the reader a service, this section is presented in a vague fashion on purpose.

Aa...Bb...Cc...Dd...Ee...Ff...Gg...Hh...Ii...Jj...Kk...Ll | LAMBDA = **F**ather Aspect

1	2	3	4	!	6	7	8	9		Odd	Mm		Mu	=	m ale marker
9	8	7	6	!	4	3	2	1		Eve	Nn		Nu	=	f emale marker

Zz...Yy...Xx...Ww...Vv...Uu...Tt...Ss...Rr...Qq...Pp...Oo | OMEGA = **M**other Aspect

♂	♀	♀	♂		♀	♀	♀	♂	♂	♂		♂	♀	♀	♀	♀	♂	♂	♀
l	o	v	e		n	o	r	m	a	l		e	s	t	r	o	g	e	n
F	M	!	!		f	M	1	m	1	F		!	2	3	1	M	7	!	f

♀	♂	♀	♀	♀	♀	♀	♂	♀	♀	♀	♂
t	e	s	t	o	s	t	e	r	o	n	e
3	!	2	3	M	2	3	!	1	M	f	!

Here is one clue: you can see above that the quark names begin with the letters a,b,c,d and r,s,t,u which are offset in the split alphabet but both of those sets of letters reference the same numbers 1,2,3,4.

The first stage was the Mind Stage. The second stage was the Heart Stage. The third stage is the Senses Stage. Start with a bang (!); end with an echo; eight steps per stage; this side and the other; [72] 7+2=9

```

5!      -   1     2     3     4           6     7     8     9   -   1 rHz - 9 rHz
15!     -  11    12    13    14         16    17    18    19   -   2 rHz - 16 rHz
25!     -  21    22    23    24         26^  27    28    29   -   3 rHz - 25 rHz
35!     -  31    32    33    34         36    37    38    39   -   4 rHz - 32 rHz
45!     -  41    42    43    44         46    47    48    49   -   5 rHz - 41 rHz
55!     -  51    52    53    54         56    57    58    59   -   6 rHz - 48 rHz
65!     -  61    62    63    64         66    67    68    69   -   7 rHz - 57 rHz
75!     -  71    72    73    74         76    77    78    79   -   8 rHz - 64 rHz
85!     -  81    82    83    84         86    87    88    89   -   9 rHz - 72 rHz

```

1 String = 9 Stages, 72 Steps, MAX 72 rHz -- ^You are here [26/27.12]

I describe my methods using the term “Dichotomysticism” which includes and combines the following aspects and practices: a)Reflexive Ingenuity derived from Objective and Subjective learning experiences, b)The Be Law [Thought Vibration, Law of Attraction, Law of Being, etc.], and c)Two Separate States of Non-Physical Conscious Realities -- REMire [REM Induced Reality Experience] and WIRE [Wake Initiated Reality Experience]. I will start the explanation with only the WIRE state of non-physical conscious reality or what is commonly referred to as Lucid Dreaming or Conscious Dreaming. The WIRE exercise proves without doubt that shared common experiences verify an existence of a certifiable reality regardless of whether it is a physical or non-physical reality. All participants capable of initiating a WIRE episode are then able to experience four common actions in the first few seconds of that WIRE; acknowledge that there is *always* light with no shadows, recognize the scene to be the exact same location as where they are currently lying down, the individual can turn and see their resting body, and the individual is able to spin. These basic four FACTS, which can be determined in a matter of seconds during a WIRE, point to the definition of a REAL or an Identifiable Reality and can stand on their own merits as such. Even more so, two or more individuals are able to share the same experiences together in a WIRE just like a shared experience in the physical reality. Between five to seven percent of the Earth’s population is able to perform a WIRE today. Asking me to defend a WIRE would be the same as asking me to defend bicycle riding; I can give you all the details and provide insight into specific practices but ultimately, you as an individual will not believe that riding a bicycle is possible until you experience it for yourself. Sadly, even though you can plainly see other individuals balanced upon a bicycle and riding safely, your experience is what you rely on and bicycle riding is only a truth for you if you are able to experience bicycle riding for yourself. All that a WIRE really

represents is the result of a method where one successfully stifles the inner dialogue for a relatively short duration of time and quiets the mind to the state of a “**false coma**”. It is simply mind control; controlling one’s mind instead of one’s mind controlling the individual by inadvertently allowing the mind to *recklessly* drive the thought process without properly structuring the mental components involved.

The Be Law or Law of Attraction is well known today and has been recognized and written about for more than 100 years. I set an ultimate goal for myself in January 2007 but quickly realized that I needed to spend time working on my mind control which turned out to take almost four years in duration and is still ongoing. I then sat down in November 2010 to finally start my project in earnest and was almost immediately hit by this *Unity Theory*, which presented itself as a distraction because this was not my intended target and came as a huge surprise to me. I finalized both of the 4-bit Boson on May 11, 2011 but I did not recognize the hidden parallelepiped structure for another few days. Seven months have passed since [May 2011] which was spent on everything else as both the Ant-*e* Boson and Ant-*i* Boson have remained finished, unchanged and untouched since earlier in May. I have made no progress on my original ultimate goal over the last 13 months and I need to progress onward, thus the reasoning for releasing this document. [*Jed note: This Earth-e book is the first step of that ultimate goal.*]

Reflexive Ingenuity is derived from being able to use the objective and subjective learning experiences one encounters every day in life. Most people forget that we are creatures able to incite creativity as creativity is a *response*. The course of one’s actions in the physical world all lead to insight regardless of one’s attitude for the subconscious mind never rests. In a WIRE, one is lying down with eyes shut and closed acquiring a quiet mind progressing to the state of a false coma. When one is able to achieve that state of mind while sitting up with one’s eyes open, creativity flows out of the creature like lava from an active volcano. When I was working on the first quarks and Boson, I had no idea what I was doing and therefore I refused to question what it was that I was doing thus able to retain that quiet mind while working – it then became almost as if I was being told what to do: “put a series of north indicators on just one edge and write the word ‘flap’ twice, fold the piece of paper in half vertically to exclude the flap and draw a line in the fold and then mark north and south reference indicators using that line, draw a “C” on that bisecting line and an arrow to indicate an offset in the fold line, spin the design so that it points to each of the four corners to be used like a template for a total of four different quarks...” And all of these marking arose and were used on the *first* quark model layout after learning how to fold the bottom of a quark properly to make it into a tetrahedron shape, not through a series of tests and failures, but on the *first try*. The only correction that was needed was a north/south polarity issue with the Ant-*i* quarks which was easily and simply resolved by just switching the position of the #3 and the #4 quark layout diagrams which is illustrated in the quark blueprints [*Jed note: blueprints are located at the end of this chapter*].

Furthermore, I needed only seven Boson models to find the correct combination for the quark name, quark color and the electrical plus/negative layout on the blueprints.

I did not base my quark model on any information that already existed on the six quark model at the time, other than the existing quark names, as I saw an eight quark model. I worked on this eight quark model as described in the paragraph above and then when I was finished with an exercise or a creation, I would then need to reverse engineer what I had found or made. I did not let my internal dialogue ask questions during the creation process as that step is needed in the de-construction phase. I did not check my model against the six quark model until some months later when I was bored for one minute and found that everything that I worked on matched the existing six quarks discovered by science; I knew that I had already found the truth that I was looking for.

As this description of my methods will not suffice for those doubters, I will relay three of the events which did take place in the physical realm. I started with just 8 color printouts of the Standard Model** which I used to try and decode whatever I could recognize as I am positive that there are a total of eight quarks. I had no idea what the numbers meant for mass, charge, spin or any of the other parameters used in the Standard Model; that did not concern me as I was looking for patterns and symbols that can only be seen by ***gazing without intention***. Over a few days I would spend at times minutes to an hour or more just looking at the Standard Model printout while writing and doodling on it, trying to discern any information available. On the fourth day I found two patterns and one symbol in the Standard Model which seemed to dictate certain unavoidable rules or laws which ultimately led to this paper. I saw that there were letter patterns, “b-c-d” and “s-t-u” which are used for the starting letters of the six existing quark names. I saw that if you traced a line to connect these two runs of three letters each, you would draw a down-pointing triangle evenly imposed over an up-pointing triangle that looked like a symbol of two hourglasses beside each other. The second pattern is even more evident by distinguishing itself while using the letter count for each quark name -- up=2, top=3, down=4, charm=5, bottom=6, strange=7. The final two quarks added which make a total of eight quarks are pre-determined by the existing quark names and letter count. On the current Standard Model, the letters “e” and “v” are already displayed in the lepton section. That seals the fate for the names of the final two new quarks which MUST begin with an “a” and an “r” plus the count must be eight letters for one quark name and nine letters for the other quark name. Then when I returned to the Standard Model and added the Fourth Generation of matter using the names abscissa and resurgent, two new symbols can be seen that evolve from tracing the new patterns of all eight quark names.

******https://www.researchgate.net/figure/Figure-B1-Standard-Model-of-particle-physics_fig2_51951919

From my notebooks – April 4, 2011 – figured out how to fold the bottom of a quark model to create tetrahedron shape, almost by accident; now I know why I was enticed a few

weeks ago to watch a PBS show about origami [Independent Lens: Between the Folds]. April 5, 2011 – picked up the Bic 5-pack felt markers and other colored pens to be used primarily on the quark, boson and parallelepiped model structures. I spent 5 minutes in the stationary aisle in order to decide on proper color combinations in the highlighter products because of my color blindness issue [“That was the beginning of the end”, I wrote in a few months later when reviewing my notes].

The following third example shows how my superconscious exerted its will to discover the treasures of the circus [parallelepiped]. Please note that the word “circus” is from the Latin root “a circle” which is then defined as: “in Ancient Rome, an amphitheater”. After finishing the quark, Boson and circus models on May 11, 2011, I found that I had constructed a multi-colored quark with a drawing of a circle on the quark’s belly. I also took this lone quark and placed it into a jar with a lid so as to isolate the quark and placed the jar on my coffee table in the living room. I thought that the reason was simply due to the peace symbol and the multi-coloring but



over the course of a few days of constantly seeing this “jarred quark” I came to the realization that there must be an open space inside a circus. I went and grabbed one of my existing circus models and twisted it slightly to find that I could slip a tiny computer screw inside the circus and when I shook the circus, the screw bounced around inside. So I added another screw, then a few more. Then I cut the tape on one side of the circus so that I could use, like a door, one of the four quarks that make up the circus structure. I was then able to dump 117 tiny computer case screws into the wallow of a quark with a tiny amount of room to spare. The last thing to do was to cut the base of a quark and see how many of the 117 screws would fit inside a bottomless quark – almost all of the screws fit except for a few left over – roughly 20% of the entire volume of a circus is free space.

I need to reiterate a point brought up earlier; everything that is visible in the natural world which is *not* a gift from nature is only able to realize any successful evolution through its inception as an idea. This also applies to the invisible structures of the mind which would include all of the sciences and math. It seems that the Sciences wish to exclude the mind from all relevant applications but it is the sciences and mathematics that are providing the proof of the existence of an **external** mind. Nature did not provide math and science to humankind; the mind housed those as a reflection of the truths that surround us. The mind was the first step needed in creating the Universe as Nature was non-existent before and during the Big Bang.

Science is trying desperately to push the results gained in the physical reality upon the non-physical realities with little success due to a misunderstanding of our true nature of reality. Science cannot deal with just one-eighth of reality and expect to find an absolution of unsound judgment. Science has been successfully conducting research and experiments to slowly

determine what is written in the “Universal Book of Knowledge” whereas I simply went and opened up the book and peered inside. And if you wish to believe that the preceding sentence *is* a metaphor then I will be totally unable to relay anything of value to you.

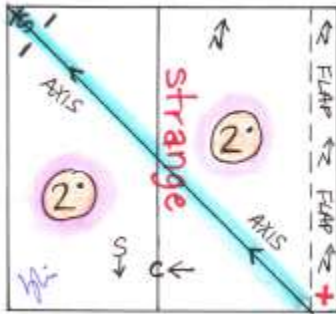
Unfortunately, in a world becoming more and more crowded with technology, we construct everyday models of our Universe using the naivety endowed to a species that creates its existence with uncertainty and doubts, resulting in the grand achievements of only a limited *narrow* mind. What can we accomplish and what do we dare risk if we can now see the target of the mind? Today we see computer systems and software that try painfully to trap errors but are easily tricked in the process of their limited logic resulting in personal information becoming a prized theft to exchange for money wholly undeserved. Where is the computer software that traps Truth and denies errors from existing in its logic exactly like the Universe’s system? If constructed properly, that Truth software could then *only* be infected with more truth resulting in advancement toward an assured goal of success. Why has science created the computer only to abandon it like a Frankenstein monster in its time of trouble?

Why would anyone risk building one’s mind on unsteady truths and sturdy doubts? If you look at the Normal Cycle diagram, you will see that there are two upside-down images in the two top quadrants but really only one image is upside-down; the other image is upside-down AND backwards. So when researching how the eye works, one finds that most text talk about how the lens of the eye flips the image upside-down to be presented to the brain for processing, when in fact, the lens flips the image upside-down AND also reverses the image. Information is extremely significant which is why it is of supreme importance to convey thought and ideas faithfully without taking any mental shortcuts.

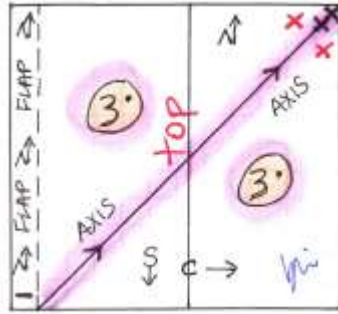
We are all exactly like the Universe, half and half but displaying as one or the other. There has been no common progress provided by a predominating egomaniacal machismo attitude that became prevalent at some point around the time of the Egyptians’ rule. Finally I fully understand that we live as an entity-of-eight in a “Siamese Dream”*** but when we refuse to acknowledge the power of our minds and instead follow the ignorance of our self-righteousness, we trap only ourselves in the end. [***The Smashing Pumpkins, Siamese Dream, 1993]

Jed note: The Unity paper was written during the year two thousand eleven and was released on the twelfth day of the twelfth month of the same year. Included above are almost fifteen pages out of the twenty-six pages in the full Unity paper which should suffice. I have also used the format that the paper was written in as it was easier to copy and paste and then perform minor edits where needed.

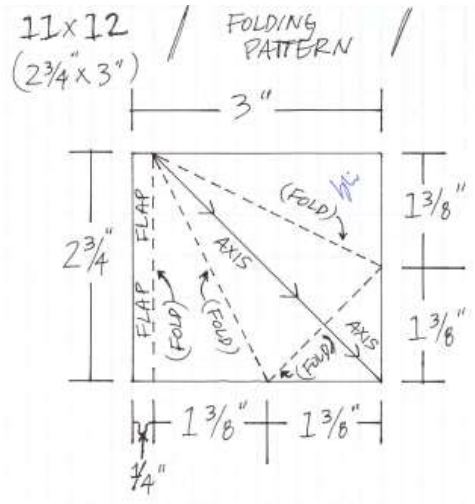
Blue quark – Female



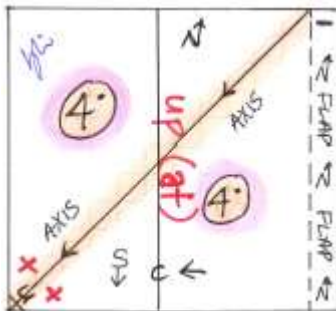
Red quark – Female



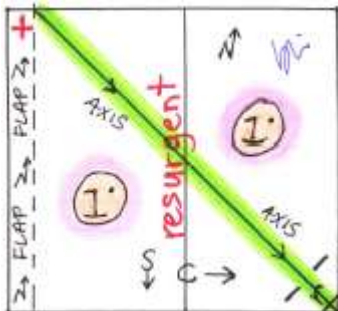
Folding pattern: scale = 11 x 12 layout



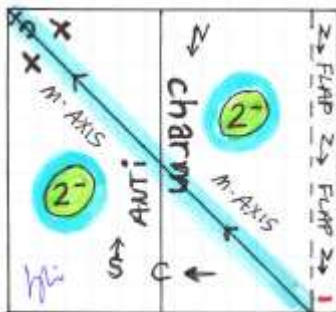
Orange quark – Female



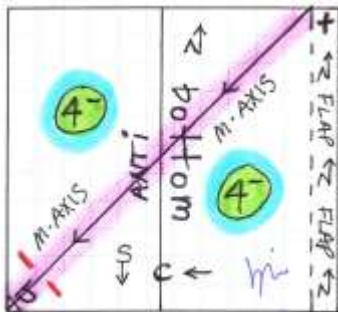
Green quark – Female



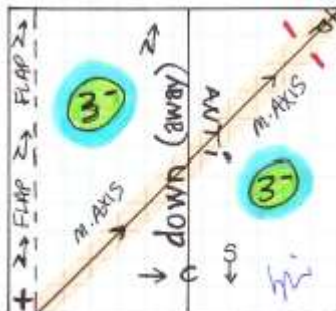
Blue quark – Male



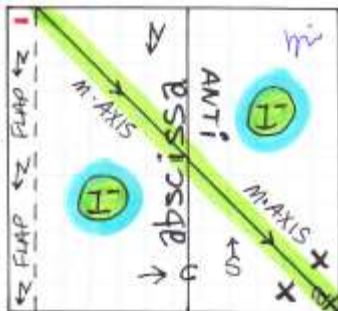
Red quark – Male



Orange quark – Male



Green quark – Male



You start by folding exactly along the diagonal AXIS line so that the corner on the opposite side of the flap comes to a perfect point. Keeping the paper folded, fold the flap over and scotch tape in place. You should have what looks like a funnel. There is a trick to folding the base but you would need to watch the video which was made when Unity was released, which will be available again at a later date. Use the folding diagram for now to finish or do all the folding first. The quarks are assembled into a Boson in the same placement as the blueprints are laid out. Use the pictures in Table 1 to reference the look of finished quarks.

Ninth Chapter – Mystery of WORDs

In this chapter we will look at how Mystery was determined to be the word that unlocks the interpretation of the New Testament by using the document "The Acts of Peter" and we will also reference a free software program which was created by Rick Meyers called "e-Sword" to help in identifying the definitions for some specific words used in the Bible.

I had found The Acts of Peter on a website of Early Christian Writings on the thirty-first day of the tenth month in the year two thousand sixteen and only partially read the document at that time but seven months later when I read and re-read the complete thirty-eight pages of The Acts of Peter, I finally recognized Peter's particular usage of the word Mystery culminating on the fifth day of the sixth month in the year two thousand seventeen. I actually carried a two-page printout of selected text from the Acts of Peter around with me during the two weeks previous to deciphering the Mystery breakthrough.

Matthew 16:15-18 He saith unto them, **But whom say ye that I am?** And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, **Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.**

Christ asked Simon, "Whom say ye that I am?" Simon replied, "Thou are the Christ, the Son of the living God." It was at this time that Christ changed Simon's name to Peter and chose Peter to be the rock to build His church upon. The name Peter or Petrus means: a *rock* and Peter used his Spirit mind to decipher the answer for Christ who ended His question with the two words, "I am".

Exodus 3:13-14 And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto

the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them? And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

The "I AM" which is the **LORD** God which is Jesus Christ which is the Father which is the Holy Spirit gave Peter the answer that Christ was looking for.

I care not where the writings originate that are quoted in this book as I am only looking for Truth but The Acts of Peter tells the story of Peter being in Rome as an aged man when he was crucified upside-down becoming a martyr for which there is no biblical evidence to support that Peter was in Rome at any time during his life. The full story of The Acts of Peter includes a seven month-old talking child and a talking dog who admonishes a person named Simon the magician as per Peter's request and I thoroughly enjoyed reading the entertaining text but again, it's unsubstantiated that Peter was ever in Rome. However, it is believed that this Simon the magician is the one who is buried in Saint Peter's Cathedral in Rome and not as per the Vatican's version that claim Saint Peter lies in the Cathedral but remembering that the Vatican needed Saint Peter in Rome as the first bishop in order to claim the authority of leading the Catholic Church after Peter's crucifixion. So there might be some deception inserted into The Acts of Peter that was not written by Peter and it is very difficult to ascertain if the words from the text are actually Peter's as well, but I believe the following quotes are Peter's words. Nonetheless, we will continue on as we are looking for Truth.

Let us now look at three excerpts from The Acts of Peter with an interpretation of those passages:

XXXVII. [...] I will declare thee, what thou art: I will not keep silence of the mystery of the cross which of old was shut and hidden from my soul. Let not the cross be unto you which hope in Christ, this which

appeareth: for it is another thing, different from that which appeareth, even this passion which is according to that of Christ. And now above all, because ye that can hear are able to hear it of me, that am at the last and final hour of my life, hearken: Separate your souls from every thing that is of the senses, from every thing that appeareth, and does not exist in truth. Blind these eyes of yours, close these ears of yours, put away your doings that are seen; and ye shall perceive that which concerneth Christ, and the whole mystery of your salvation: and let thus much be said unto you that hear, as if it had not been spoken.

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/actspeter.html>

The mystery of the cross does not pertain to the Dynamo image although you must initiate a Mystery in the flesh "for it is another thing, different from that which appeareth" as the cross has a vertical member and a horizontal member which represents the superficial division of the four Spirit images. The cross that Peter was going to be crucified on in an upside-down position is illustrated in some drawings not like a lowercase letter "t" inverted but exactly like the letter "x". Peter then goes on to describe the beginning process of finding silence when one initiates a Mystery.

XXXVIII. [...] Learn ye the mystery of all nature, and the beginning of all things, what it was. For the first man, whose race I bear in mine appearance (or, of the race of whom I bear the likeness), fell (was borne) head downwards, and showed forth a manner of birth such as was not heretofore: for it was dead, having no motion. He, then, being pulled down -who also cast his first state down upon the earth-established this whole disposition of all things, being hanged up an image of the creation (Gk. vocation) wherein he made the things of the right hand into left hand and the left hand into right hand, and changed about all the marks of their nature, so that he thought those things that were not fair to be fair, and those that were in truth evil, to be good. Concerning which the **LORD** saith in a mystery: Unless ye make the things of the right hand as those of the left, and those of the left as those of the right, and those that are above as those below, and

those that are behind as those that are before, ye shall not have knowledge of the kingdom.

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/actspeter.html>

In the story, it was Peter who requested to be crucified upside-down so that the cross had to be inverted to accomplish his crucifixion and at this point Peter has now been hanged upside-down after the manner he desired. Learn the Mystery method to be able to understand your True nature as the Spirit images in our Ant-e segment precede our flesh reality with the Creator's presence in the Ominyd. When a child is born head first and chest up, they are delivered as a mirror image to their mother for they are upside-down and backwards facing the mother as the child's right hand is on the left-hand side of the mother; if the child was born face down it would not be a mirror image as the child's right hand would be on the mother's right-hand side. The first man Adam was born dead having no motion until God breathed a Spirit into Adam being hanged up in an **image** of the creation and Peter then goes on to describe wherein he made the things of the right hand into left hand and the left hand into right hand just like your reflection in a mirror. This creation of the flesh Dynamo image is all backwards and upside-down from the Ominyd image which then creates difficulty for us to discern good from evil.

Peter then says, "Concerning which the **LORD saith** in a mystery..." and when I read these eight words, for at least the twelfth time, it finally hit me, saith in a mystery; saith means: *third person singular present tense of say* and does not mean "said". Present tense "says" versus past tense "said" unlocks the New Testament as Christ and Peter would have met many times in a Mystery when Peter performed a WIRE as Saint Peter would have given up the ghost between thirty-four to thirty-eight years after the crucifixion of Christ. I immediately went to my computer and looked up the word mystery using the e-Sword program and you will never guess what I

found...but more on that in a moment. Christ says in a Mystery, paraphrased, "Interchange right and left, left and right, above and below, behind and before to understand and have knowledge of the Kingdom of Heaven".

XXXIX. [...] O Jesu Christ, do I give thee thanks, with the silence of a voice, wherewith the spirit that is in me loveth thee, speaketh unto thee, seeth thee, and beseecheth thee. Thou art perceived of the spirit only, thou art unto me father, thou my mother, thou my brother, thou my friend, thou my bondsman, thou my steward: thou art the All and the All is in thee: and thou Art, and there is nought else that is save thee only.

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/actspeter.html>

Peter now calls Christ Jesu which is a poetic name for Jesus as well as a term of endearment. Christ is everything and in ALL things as Father: Son: Holy Spirit. Christ is the Light and the WORD residing as THE **singularity** in the Omynid image which is reflected and echoed into ALL the other images. Christ is the undivided Spirit that resides in everyone you have ever known and everyone that you will ever meet in ALL images. ALL are in Christ and Christ is in ALL and there is only Christ. No wonder it is so easy to get to know Christ and to Love Christ!

II. [...] For behold Satan shall trouble thine heart and cast thee down in the sight of all them that believe in the **LORD**, that they which see and believe may know that they have believed in the living God, the searcher of hearts. But if thou repent of thine act, he is faithful that is able to blot out thy sin and set thee free from this sin: but if thou repent not, while thou art yet in the body, devouring fire and outer darkness shall receive thee for ever.

<http://www.earlychristianwritings.com/text/actspeter.html>

You might have thought that I lost count but this is a bonus passage dealing with Satan yet again as he is a busy little entity. They which see and believe are those who have

seen Christ in a Mystery and remember He is the searcher of hearts as He can read your mind and your heart. For those who repent of their acts, Christ is faithful and will blot out your sins and free you from bondage but you must do so while in the flesh body or else you will face outer darkness, or the middle, and devouring fire that will relentlessly destroy your Soul for an eternity. Are you actually trapped in hell in this 3rHz universe stage when the next stage converts to using 4rHz? When a doorbell rings ding-dong what happens to the ding when the dong chimes? The doorbell chiming sounds seem to just be audible vibrations so you may think that the dong chime drowned out the ding chime but that ding chime **vibration** continues to travel throughout the universe for although sound can't travel through a vacuum its **resonance** is not impeded by any means.

You may need to stop and think for a moment. Your flesh vagus nerve, along with the vibrating vocal cords as well as the oxygen needed to produce speech, are all nonexistent in the REMire, WIRE and Ominyd Spirit images yet you are able to converse with others in the Spirit images as easily as you do in the flesh waking world. This realization should help you understand why Satan is also called "the prince of the power of the air" which refers only to the Dynamo image. It is worth repeating that all of your thoughts, what you like and dislike, your prejudices, memories, novel ideas, mental conceptions, your reasoning, emotions, and all physical actions reside in and are initiated by your Spirit and not your flesh body. Any physical or mental disabilities or limitations are only manifest in the flesh body yet your mind carries those limitations and disabilities into the Spirt images when we should be doing the exact opposite by bringing our Spirit's perfect health into the flesh waking world.

James Strong was professor of exegetical theology at Drew Theological Seminary and directed the creation of the Strong's Bible Concordance which was first published in the year eighteen hundred ninety. Strong had numbered every Hebrew and Greek word

used in the Bible as well as listing where they occur in scripture for ease of referencing. Returning to what was found when we use the Strong's Concordance included in the e-Sword program to lookup the definition of Mystery, we see that the definition is extremely vague and would compare to looking up "hat" using a dictionary to find the definition listed as "hat":

G3466

μυστήριον

mustērion

moos-tay'-ree-on

From a derivative of [μύω muō](#) (to *shut* the mouth); a *secret* or "mystery" (through the idea of *silence* imposed by *initiation* into religious rites): - mystery.

Total KJV occurrences: 27

G3466 is the Strong's number for Mystery or the Greek word musterion with the leading letter "G" indicating that this word is from the Greek lexicon. If we were to remove from the definition above those words or phrases in parentheses then the only words left for the definition of Mystery would be: "a *secret* or "mystery":- mystery" which is not very expressive, to say the least, and it would seem that we have hit a definition dead-end.

We should note however that the words *shut*, *secret*, *silence*, and *initiation* are the only four italicized words which are presented for the definition of "Mystery". The four words found in the above definition are italicized in the original printed book version of Strong's Concordance but three of those four words point to the real meaning of Mystery. The only word of the four italicized words that is **not** found in the Bible is "initiation" with its various other word forms, initiate, initiates, initiated, initiating and initiator also not found in the Bible.

Below are the word origins for Mystery:

[Middle English misterie, from Latin mystērīum, from Greek mustērion, secret rite, from mustēs, an initiate, from mūein, to close the eyes, initiate.]

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/mystery>

To close the eyes, initiate? Like when performing a WIRE? But then it hit me, one must read the definitions carefully.

Mystery – by Initiation Only

"Silence imposed by initiation" indicates that being knocked unconscious will not work!

You need to **shut** your eyes and **initiate** the **secret silence**!

3466 *mystērion* (the root of the English term, "mystery") – *mystery*. In the Bible, a "mystery" ([3466](https://biblehub.com/greek/3466.htm) /*mystērion*) is *not something unknowable*. Rather, it is what *can only be known through revelation*, i.e. because *God reveals* it.

<https://biblehub.com/greek/3466.htm>

A Mystery can only be revealed by the **LORD** God as stated from the reference above which is an absolute Truth. Many others are stuck on the definition referring to only those who have been secretly initiated or, as we see below, not revealed to ordinary mortals. Are you serious? Therefore none of us are ordinary mortals so we must all be **extraordinary immortals**.

Musterion – Strong's Number 3466 – Definition:

1. hidden thing, secret, mystery
 - a. generally mysteries, religious secrets, confided only to the initiated and not to ordinary mortals
 - b. a hidden or secret thing, not obvious to the understanding
 - c. a hidden purpose or counsel
 1. secret will 1c
 - d. of men 1c
 - e. of God: the secret counsels which govern God in dealing with the righteous, which are hidden from ungodly and wicked men but plain to the godly
2. in rabbinic writings, it denotes the mystic or hidden sense
 - a. of an OT saying
 - b. of an image or form seen in a vision
 - c. of a dream

<https://www.biblestudytools.com/lexicons/greek/kjv/musterion.html>

In the definitions above, 2.b is very telling for in the Bible a "vision" means: *a revelation, especially by dream: - vision* which also means being awake or lucid in a dream. We also find in the definition for 1.e the words: *the secret counsels which govern God in dealing with the righteous, which are hidden from ungodly and wicked men but plain to the godly* which is why Satan was ejected from Heaven unable to return and the obdurate demonists who love Satan will not be able to perform a Mystery properly either. You only find your counselors awaiting you in a Mystery; not when you perform a REMire or a WILD or practice astral projection or any other false belief or practice that current mystery schools teach.

How did you learn to dream? You certainly were not taught as dreaming is an innate process that started while you were still in your Mom's womb. No one can teach you how to perform a Mystery and no one can force you to perform a Mystery as it is also an innate process. There are those who will try to sell you bull's wool by saying that a Mystery is Satan's work because Satan can transform himself into an angel of light but how would that occur as there is nothing but shadowless pure white light already existing in a WIRE? I could see Satan being responsible for the "tunnel of light" that some have talked about after a near-death experience which makes sense as it is not called a near-life experience. How would you be able to see Abraham, Isaac and Jacob during a Mystery as their awareness can now only be found in the WIRE image or Heaven and obviously they will still be in Heaven at the time of Christ's Judgement?

Luke 13:28 There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.

The following information and tables contain a limited number of selected Strong's Concordance reference root word highlights and some of the relevant dictionary definitions for

the root word entries of *secret*, *silence*, and *shut* with added comments where three dots [...] indicate omitted definition material:

secret — *adj.* [[<L se-, **apart** + cernere, **sift**]] **1.** kept from, or acting without the knowledge of others **2.** beyond general understanding; **mysterious** **3.** concealed from sight; hidden —n. a **secret** fact, cause, **process**, etc.

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition, 1989 -- Note:
secret = sift apart

Almost all of the quoted definitions for words presented in this book are cited from The Free Dictionary by Farlex which also has recorded pronunciations of many words to help assist with the proper elocution. Below are definitions from their website unless otherwise accredited:

se•cret — *adj.* **1. a.** Kept hidden from knowledge or view; concealed. ... **5. a.** Known or shared only by the **initiated**. **b.** Beyond ordinary understanding; **mysterious** ... **n. 1.** Something that is kept out of the knowledge or sight of others or is known only to oneself or a few. **2.** Something that remains beyond understanding or explanation; a **mystery**.

secret — *adj.* **1.** kept hidden or separate from the knowledge of others. **2.** known only to **initiates**. ... **n. 7.** something kept or to be kept hidden. **8.** something unrevealed; **mystery** ... **10. a** method, plan, etc., known only to **initiates**.

se•cret — *adj.* **1.** done, made, or conducted without the knowledge of others. **2.** kept from general knowledge. ... **6.** beyond ordinary human understanding; **esoteric**. ... **n. 9. a** **mystery**.

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/secret>

In order to find all of the associated Strong's reference numbers for a particular word, one would just search for that specific word or search for the Strong's reference number for a specific word to see how many different Strong's references are listed in the search results.

We will take a look at some of the Strong's Concordance entries to illustrate how the descriptions for the words *secret*, *silence*, and *shut* point to Mystery as adjectives are included that describe the Mystery method. Please note that Mystery only has one root word entry in the Strong's Concordance while *secret* has thirty-two root words, *silence* has twenty-three root words, and *shut* has thirty root words. Of the numerous entries for *secret*, *silence*, and *shut* some of those entries do not make any sense whatsoever in the literal translations which allow us to determine that more information is being provided regarding the hidden aspects of word definitions. If one of the Strong's Concordance root words is stated as being derived **from** another root word, both root words may be included in the list.

Please see the search results below for the word "**secret**" listing the Strong's Concordance numbers from both the Hebrew and Greek lexicons:

e-Sword Search = "secret" 65 verses found, 68 matches

Strong's Number	Root Word Pronunciation	Description Highlights
H328	at	necromancer , gently, secret, softly

Oh look, Satan has tried to get out in front and disrupt Truth as a necromancer communicates with the spirits of the dead that reside in the REMire image. This entry points to the procedures of mystery Babylon.

H2927	tel-al'	to cover with shade: - have a shadow
-------	---------	--------------------------------------

Your Spirit is like an unseen shadow. If you are covered in shade how can you have a shadow? I know that is a very literal translation but I found it amusingly hides a Spiritual Truth.

H2928	teh'-lem	break up, a temple doorkeeper
-------	----------	-------------------------------

Your flesh body is a temple. During a Mystery you mistakenly feel like your Spirit has left your body or is born again from your body so there must be a doorkeeper as you cannot fall into a Mystery by accident in the waking world while you are in the flesh.

H2934	taw-man'	lay privily
-------	----------	-------------

You must be alone in a quiet setting, lying down and being still to experience a Mystery. The archaic meaning of privily is: *in a secret way*.

H3245	yaw-sad'	found, sit down together, that is, settle, consult, take counsel, establish, (lay the, lay for a) found (-ation), instruct, lay, ordain, set, X sure
-------	----------	--

As mentioned earlier, I am alone in the flesh image when I start a Mystery but I am never alone once I am successful at attaining a Mystery as my counsel is awaiting to assist me and offer instructions. If I was lying on the couch and was successful at performing a Mystery I will be joined by other Spirits sitting on the couch with me, which are my counsel. In the Bible, the complete Strong's definition of counsel is, "H5475 - *From H3245; a session, that is, company of persons (in close deliberation); by implication intimacy, consultation, a secret: - assembly, counsel, inward, secret (counsel)*". Also in the Bible, the complete Strong's definition for H3245 is, "to set (literally or figuratively); intensively to found; reflexively to sit down together, that is, settle, consult: - appoint, take counsel, establish, (lay the, lay for a) found (-ation), instruct, lay, ordain, set, X sure". We can surmise from the definition of counsel that you should perform at least three Mystery experiences to establish or lay the foundation of the Mystery method. See also H5475 below.

H4290	makh-teh'-reth	unexpected examination: - breaking up, secret search
-------	----------------	--

Once you attain a Mystery by seemingly breaking apart your flesh and your Spirit, and are able to look at your flesh body, you will experience an unexpected examination as you have completed a secret search. During a successful Mystery when you are in the Spirit and you turn back and look at you flesh body for the first time you are actually doing what is called The Atonement or The Turning Back. The Theological definition of Atonement means: *the reconciliation of God and humans brought about by the redemptive life and death of Jesus*. Christ died for our sins and only the flesh can die so that definition is wrong on the point

that Christ's Spirit never died. Christ's flesh and blood body was resurrected and He spent forty days in the flesh body before returning to Heaven in Spirit only.

(17) Jesus said, "I shall give you what no eye has seen and what no ear has heard and what no hand has touched and what has never occurred to the human mind."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

Christ is talking about the Mystery experience where no flesh eye, ear, or hand can encounter the Heavenly image as only your Spirit is able. What has never occurred to the human mind is that your dreams are in fact your Spirit's true reality and that being able to perform a Mystery places you in Heaven before your flesh existence ends.

H4480	min, min-nee', min-nay'	a part of, from or out of, among, because of, by (reason of), from (among), (out) of, through, with
-------	----------------------------	--

Your Spirit is not trapped in the flesh body, rather, your flesh body is trapped in the Spirit, something like Russian nesting dolls where the little doll found in the center of the set would be your flesh body. You do not perform a Mystery and then see your Spirit from your flesh body.

H4565	mis-tawr'	concealer, covert
-------	-----------	-------------------

Conceal means: *to keep from discovery; hide*. The Latin root for conceal in the dictionary is *concelare* with the English translation being: *to hide from*. The meaning of covert is: *Not openly practiced or shown*.

H5475	sode	a session, company of persons, intimacy, consultation, inward, secret (counsel), council
-------	------	---

I am never alone once I attain a Mystery but I can also solicit counsel from Christ or any angels that I desire to meet with. A session is the time duration of one Mystery event and again we see a mention of our available secret council.

(61) Jesus said, "Two will rest on a bed: the one will die, and the other will live." Salome said, "Who are you, man, that you ... have come up on my couch and eaten from my table?" Jesus said to her, "I am he who exists from the undivided. I was given some of the things of my father."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

The two resting on a bed are your flesh body and Spirit; of course only the Spirit will rise. The undivided is the originating 3rHz Ominyd image of the Creator (Prime Mover).

H5640	saw-tham'	to stop up, closed up, hidden, secret, shut out (up), stop
-------	-----------	--

You must bring your inner voice to a standstill in order to attempt to attain a Mystery.

H5641	saw-thar'	hide (by covering), literally; absent, keep close, conceal, hide (self)
-------	-----------	---

Please refer to the explanation for H4565 above. Also, your hide or animal skin seems to literally cover and encase your Spirit.

H5642	seth-ar'	Demolish
-------	----------	----------

You are able to demolish your human fable structure and separate your awareness from the flesh during a Mystery.

H5643	say'-ther, sith-raw'	a cover (in a good or a bad, a literal or a figurative sense), covert, X disguise [-th], hiding place, privily, protection
-------	----------------------	--

Your flesh is a disguise for your Spirit as you will be able to see once you have attained a Mystery. All you need to do in a Mystery is to go look in a mirror and you will see that you do not look old in a Mystery; you look perfect in a Mystery as all human flaws or defects are absent. You are the incorruptible and indestructible Spirit while in a Mystery.

H5956	aw-lam'	to veil from sight, that is, conceal, blind, dissembler, hide (self), secret (thing)
-------	---------	--

Veil means: *something that conceals, separates, or screens like a curtain* and dissembler means: *to disguise or conceal behind a*

false appearance which points to your Spirit seemingly hidden in your flesh body.

Mark 15:37-38 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

The veil was split in two from the top to the bottom on the doorway to the Most Holy Place in the Temple thus being open to all instead of just the high priest signifying one's ability to directly access the **LORD** God. Your Spirit is your secret thing hidden by the flesh but veiled from sight.

Matthew 6:6-8 But when thou prayest, go into thy room, and closing thy door, pray to thy Father in secret; and thy Father, who sees in secret, will reward thee. But in praying, do not multiply words, as the Gentiles do; for they think that by saying a great deal, they will be heard. So do not be like them; for your Father knows what you need before you ask him.

holy Bible, The Holy Angels Edition - The Catholic Press, Inc. 1961

This is a partial description of the Mystery method as room also means chamber or closet; closing the door means to silence the inner voice; pray to the Father in secret identifies Mystery; do not multiply words means to keep silence. A Gentile is a person who is not an Israelite and we will look at the definition for Gentile later in this chapter.

Matthew 7:7-8 "Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened to you. For everyone who asks, receives; and he who seeks, finds; and to him who knocks, it will be opened."

holy Bible, The Holy Angels Edition - The Catholic Press, Inc. 1961

Your Father, the **LORD** God, knows what you need before you ask as the Father supplies everyone with what they need, not

necessarily what they want or desire. The door in the room that you closed will be open in the WIRE once you achieve a Mystery.

H6381	paw-law'	to separate, distinguish; to be (causatively make) great, difficult, wonderful: - accomplish, (arise . . . too, be too) hard, hidden, things too high, (be, do, do a, shew) marvelous, miracles, separate, make singular, (be, great, make) wonderful, wondrous. surpassing or extraordinary
-------	----------	--

Wonderful, marvelous, and extraordinary describes a Mystery experience accomplished. You separate or arise or make singular your Spirit from the dead flesh world to enter Heaven where you may learn to perform miracles. You may also be able, while in the flesh reality, to draw from your Spirit in the Heavenly reality to perform miracles in the flesh image like Christ was able to do while on Earth. Difficult is describing those who have a very active inner voice and may find it difficult to command and control their inner voice and make it cease. All your expectations will be wonderfully surpassed.

H6383	pil-ee', paw-lee'	remarkable: - secret, wonderful, incomprehensible
-------	-------------------	---

Please refer to the explanation for H6381 above. The Archaic meaning of incomprehensible is: *having no limits; boundless* as while you are in a Mystery you are not bound by space/time.

H6596	pohth, po-thaw'	open; a hole, that is, hinge or the female pudenda: - hinge, secret part.
-------	-----------------	---

When experiencing a Mystery I mentioned that I felt my Spirit body was rigid as I was being turned upside-down but my head was staying in place, like a hinge. The word cardinal comes from the Late Latin root *cardinalis* meaning: *pivotal* and from the Latin root meaning: *serving as a hinge*. There seems to be a concerted attempt to confuse "secret part" with the human genitals - female or male. Your secret part is your Spirit.

H6845	tsaw-fan'	hide (by covering over); hoard or reserve; deny; lurk: - esteem, hide (-den one, self), lay up, lurk (be set) privily, treasure up
-------	-----------	--

Deny the inner voice. Lurk means: *to exist unobserved or unsuspected; go unnoticed*. Esteem means: *regard with respect*.

The Archaic meaning of esteem is: *judgment; opinion*. Hoard means: *a supply or store of something hidden for future use*. In reserve means: *kept back, set aside, or saved*. Your Spirit is your true treasure that is in reserve, unobserved, unsuspected, and for many, unnoticed until you perform a Mystery.

H7328	rawz	attenuate, a mystery
-------	------	----------------------

Mystery finally presents itself in this definition. Attenuate means: *to reduce with little or no distortion* when applied to the amplitude of an electrical signal. Attenuate used here is in regard to quieting the distortion of the inner voice and also refers to the vibration distortions your Spirit feels during a Mystery transition after you exit from *the gap*.

H8368	saw-thar'	break out (as an eruption): - have in [one's] secret parts, burst out
-------	-----------	---

When you finally achieve a Mystery, your Spirit or secret part seems to break out or burst out from your flesh which is lying on a couch or lying on the floor or lying on the ground. Of course, it is your awareness that has *popped out* of your body and then resides in your Spirit while in Heaven.

G575	apo'	"off", away (from something near), of place, time, or relation; before, by (the space of), for (-th), from, in, (out) of,) it usually denotes separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal, etc.
------	------	---

Awareness separation of the Spirit and flesh; departure into the Spirit reality of Heaven; cessation of your ignorance regarding the Truth; completion of your Mystery session; reversal of being in the Spirit returning back to the flesh reality. We can also cite three steps instead of five with reference to a bee; Buzz in [vibrations felt - buzzing], Buzz out [eyes open in the Spirit reality], Buzz off [end of session as eyes open in the flesh reality]. In reference to a coil with three steps including at least three Mystery experiences, C.U.R.E. = Coil, Uncoil, Recoil, Establish; if you do not establish a Mystery then you are just a cur which means: *a despicable or cowardly person*. The use of the term coil refers to the fact that you

must gather all seven segments of your Spirit. In your tree of Life, Ominyd is the trunk; the other six images are the branches (also resembling the Golden Lampstand in Exodus 25:31). G575 also appears for the root word shut. Doesn't it seem that all this verbiage for the word Secret or the word Shut is a little excessive and unrelated for a definition?

(27) <Jesus said> "If you do not fast as regards the world, you will not find the kingdom. If you do not observe the Sabbath as a Sabbath, you will not see the Father."

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

To fast as regards the world means to forget the flesh world with all of its inconsistent trappings and be able to still the inner voice. Observe the Sabbath means to rest, or lie down. This passage above relates a whole new meaning for definitions of resting on the Sabbath and fasting as used in Christ's parables.

G613	ap-ok-roop'-to	conceal away (that is, fully), hide
------	----------------	-------------------------------------

Enter into your secret place; closet, chamber, et cetera as you need a dark and quiet place to perform a Mystery.

G614	ap-ok'-roo-fos	treasured: - hid
------	----------------	------------------

The hidden treasure is your Spirit with awareness in Heaven.

G2927	kroop-tos'	concealed, that is, private: - hid (-den), inward [-ly]
-------	------------	---

Same as G613 above with inwardly added to point to what some say is the inward or indwelling Spirit which resides in everyone. Christ in you, the hope of glory!

G2928	kroop'-to	to conceal (properly by covering), I hide, conceal, lay up
-------	-----------	--

Same as G613 above with lay up added to point to the fact that you must lay yourself down to perform a Mystery. The phrasal verb "lay up" means: *to stock for future use*. The word lay means: *to cause to lie down; to bury; to cause to subside, calm*

or allay; to present for examination. Strong's H4290 found above in this section referenced an "unexpected examination".

G2931	kroo-fay'	Privately
-------	-----------	-----------

You need a dark and quiet place to perform a Mystery but after establishing a Mystery you may be able to use a dimly lit room.

G4601	see-gah'-o	keep close (secret, silence), hold peace
-------	------------	--

Hold peace means: to stay quiet despite wanting to say something; to remain silent. You need to take command and control of your inner voice to hold peace.

G4602	see-gay'	hush; silence
-------	----------	---------------

Hush means: to make silent or quiet; to calm or soothe. Hush also means: to keep from public knowledge; suppress mention of.

G4623	see-o-pah'-o	Silence, hush; muteness, voluntary refusal or indisposition to speak, be calm (as quiet water): - dumb, (hold) peace
-------	--------------	--

Quiet your inner voice and be calm as still water. The reference to voluntary refusal to speak refers to denying your inner voice's false authority under your terms.

G5009	tam-i'-on	a dispenser or distributor, to cut, a chamber on the ground floor or interior of an Oriental house (generally used for storage or privacy, a spot for retirement): - secret chamber, closet
-------	-----------	---

Dispense means: to give or deal out, especially in parts or portions remember that you are sevenfold Spirit. Dispense also means: to grant a dispensation or exemption and we can see that Theology defines dispensation as: a religious system or code of commands considered to have been divinely revealed or appointed. Distribute means: to divide and dispense in portions. Distribute also means: (Law) obsolete to dispense (justice). A chamber for retirement is a secret place to lie down and has nothing to do with the definition of secret but everything to do with Mystery.

si-lence — *n.* **1.** The condition or quality of being or keeping still and silent. **2.** The absence of sound; stillness. ... **4.** a period of time without noise. **5.** oblivion or obscurity. ... **interj. n. 5.** concealment; secrecy. ... **interj. 8.** be silent! ...

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/silence>

still¹ — *n., adv., conj., v. adj.* ... **1.** remaining in place or at rest; motionless; stationary. **2.** free from sound or noise. ... **8.** calmness or silence. ... **21.** to subdue or cause to subside. ...

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/still>

o-bliv-i-on — *n.* ... **2.** the state of being mentally withdrawn or blank. ...

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/oblivion>

Please see the search results below for the word "**silence**" listing the Strong's Concordance numbers from both the Hebrew and Greek lexicons:

e-Sword Search = "silence" 34 verses found, 35 matches

Strong's Number	Root Word Pronunciation	Description Highlights
H408	al	not, nothing : - nay, neither, + never, no, nor

Quiet your inner voice and experience nothing - no thing.

H3808	lo	nay, neither, never, no, not, of nought , otherwise, out of, + surely, + as truly as, + of a truth, + verily, for want, + whether, without
-------	----	---

Nought and naught mean: *nonexistence; nothingness*, also the digit zero which is what you achieve when you momentarily exist in *the gap* achieving *oblivion*. The Archaic meaning of nought is: *lost; ruined, worthless; useless* all of which point to the flesh as being absolutely inferior to the True Life in the Spirit.

H481	aw-lam'	to be <i>tongue tied</i> : - bind, be dumb, put to silence , mute
------	---------	--

Tongue tied is to be unable to speak, silent. Also points to those in a non-lucid state one meets in a Mystery who are unable to speak when addressed. Put to silence your inner voice.

H1745	doo-maw'	be dumb , figuratively death
-------	----------	--

Become as false death; controlling your mind to make yourself unable to see, speak, hear, move or think.

H1747	doo-me-yaw'	stillness ; quiet, trust: - waiteth, a quiet waiting, repose
-------	-------------	---

Stillness means: *silence; quiet, free from disturbance, agitation, commotion or hubbub.* You must trust the Mystery method and wait quietly for initiation to commence.

H1820	daw-maw'	To be dumb, cease, be cut down (off), destroy, be brought to silence, be undone, X utterly, to cease, cause to cease, cut off, destroy
-------	----------	--

Undone means: *unfastened, untied* which points to your awareness in the Spirit being freed from the flesh. Destroy means: *to put an end to; eliminate* which points to quieting the inner voice in order to destroy the chains that bind your awareness.

H1824	dem-ee', dom-ee'	quiet: - cutting off, rest, cessation, a pause, a quiet, a rest
-------	------------------	---

Cessation means: *a ceasing or stopping; discontinuance; pause.* Rest quietly and be still while pausing or cutting off the inner voice. Hitting the gap can be considered an awareness pause.

H1826	daw-mam'	to be dumb; to be astonished, to stop; also to perish, forbear, hold peace, quiet self, rest, be silent, keep (put to) silence, be (stand), still, tarry, wait, cease
-------	----------	---

Forebear means: *to refrain from; to control oneself; to be tolerant or patient; Obs. to avoid, shun.* The Archaic meaning of tarry is: *to wait for, await* and also: *a temporary stay; a sojourn.* Still the inner voice, perish your thoughts, wait patiently without yielding and you will be astonished when you experience a Mystery sojourn. We also find the word "stand" and if you remember, when you successfully perform a Mystery while lying down on the floor or lying down on the ground you will be standing in your flesh body.

Matthew said, "Tell me, **LORD**, how the dead die, and how the living live." The **LORD** said, "You have asked me about a saying [...] which eye has not seen, nor have I heard it, except from you. But I say to you that when what invigorates a man is removed, he will be called 'dead'. And when what is alive leaves what is dead, what is alive will be called upon." Judas said, "Why else, for the sake of truth, do they <die> and live?" The **LORD** said, "Whatever is born of truth does not die. Whatever is born of woman dies."

The Dialogue of the Savior --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/dialog.html>

Note: Judas is the apostle Thomas (Didymus), not Judas Iscariot.

"call" = ...5) to awaken -- Webster's New World Dictionary 1989

When your awareness leaves your flesh body what is alive, your Spirit, will be called upon to awaken. Your Spirit is born of Truth and does not perish in Heaven but everyone is born of woman so your flesh body will surely die.

H1827	dem-aw-maw'	Quiet: - calm, still
-------	-------------	----------------------

Be calm and lay still in a quiet setting.

H2013	haw-saw'	hush: - hold peace (tongue), hush! keep silence!
-------	----------	--

An exclamation mark (!) can be used to add emphasis to commands.

H2790	khaw-rash'	engrave, plough, fabricate, let alone, to be deaf, X altogether, cease, conceal, be deaf, devise, ear, graven, imagine, leave off speaking, hold peace, plow (-er, -man), be quiet, rest, practise secretly, keep silence, be silent, speak not a word, be still, hold tongue, worker
-------	------------	---

Engrave means: *to fix deeply or permanently in the mind*. Devise means: *to form, plan or arrange in the mind*. Graven means: *deeply impressed; firmly fixed*. Mystery is practiced secretly so you may learn to deeply impress silence and control your mind in order that your inner voice does not have control over you.

H2814	khaw-shaw'	hold peace, keep silence, be silent, (be) still
-------	------------	---

Be still, be silent, hold peace, and silence your inner voice.

G2271	hay-soo-khee'-ah	stillness, desistance from bustle or language: - quietness, silence
-------	------------------	---

Desist means: *to cease from doing something; stop or abstain*. From the Latin root *desistere*, meaning: *bring to a standstill; stand apart*. When you experience a Mystery you will be able to stand apart from your flesh body while in your Spirit with your awareness and see yourself from your Self.

G4601	see-gah'-o	keep close (secret, silence), hold peace
-------	------------	--

You must be able to still the inner voice. This entry also appears for the root word secret.

G4602	see-gay'	hush; silence
-------	----------	---------------

Quiet your inner voice. This entry also appears for the root word secret.

G5392	fee-mo'-o	to muzzle, to put to silence
-------	-----------	------------------------------

Muzzle means: *a restraint on free movement or expression*. Force silence upon yourself, stifle your inner voice, and muzzle both your flesh body along with the thoughts in your mind.

shut — **vt.** ... **3.** To confine in a closed space. ... **5.** To fold up or bring together the parts of. ... **vb.** **2.** to close (something) by bringing together the parts. ... **4.** (tr; followed by in, out, etc) to confine, enclose, or exclude. ... **5.** to bar; exclude ...
Idioms: **shut one's eyes to**, to refuse to acknowledge; disregard; ignore.

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/shut>

Please see the search results below for the word "**shut**" listing the Strong's Concordance numbers from both the Hebrew and Greek lexicons:

e-Sword Search = "shut"

102 verses found, 105 matches

Strong's Number	Root Word Pronunciation	Description Highlights
H332	aw-tar'	to close up, bind

Close up means: *to shut entirely; to draw together*. During a Mystery event you draw all of your sevenfold Spirits together.

H1479	goof	to hollow or arch
-------	------	-------------------

Hollow means: *a cavity, opening, or space in or within something*. Arch or archway means: *doorway or gateway having a curved head, archway*. Arch- or archi- means: *eminent above all others of the same kind, extreme*. Your eminent Spirit uses your flesh body as an awareness gateway to exit from a space seemingly within yourself during a Mystery event.

H2902	too'-akh	to overspread, overlay, coat, besmear
-------	----------	---------------------------------------

This is a reference to your flesh seemingly enclosing your Spirit but again, you move your awareness to Heaven.

H3607	kaw-law'	to restrict, hold back, forbid, refrain, restrain, withhold
-------	----------	---

Restrict and restrain your inner voice, refrain from thought.

H5274	naw-al'	bolt, inclose, lock, shod, shut up
-------	---------	------------------------------------

Inclose is a variant of enclose. Enclose means: *to close in on all sides; shut in* as well as *to insert into the same envelope, package, etc.* which again refers to your indwelling Spirit.

H5462	saw-gar'	surrender, deliver (up), inclose, repair, stop, X straitly
-------	----------	--

Straitly is derived from the word strait which means: *fitting tightly, constricted* and also means: *strict, rigid, or righteous*. Deliver up references: *betray; forfeit*. Surrender to Truth and deliver up your flesh body to expose your Spirit as your awareness is transferred to Heaven.

H5463	seg-ar'	shut up, to shut
-------	---------	------------------

Stop the inner voice.

H5526	saw-kak'	entwine, join together
-------	----------	------------------------

This is a reference to your sevenfold Spirit as the Holy Spirit allows for the separation of your Spirit in all seven images, remembering that the Ominyd is a single image. During a Mystery you will coil or entwine or join together all of your seven Spirits which means that both your Ant-e and Ant-i flesh bodies will participate in a Mystery at the same moment in time.

H5640	saw-tham'	stop up, repair, keep secret, hidden, secret
-------	-----------	--

Repair means: *to restore or renew; to set right; remedy*. The ultimate remedy from the Creator is the Christ Mystery method.

Ephesians 5:13-17 But all things that are reprov'd are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what

the will of the **LORD** is.

Here is a straight forward interpretation of the above passage: All sins and digressions that you have committed and were cautioned against doing are clearly made apparent to your understanding by the shadowless pure white light of Heaven: for it is solely the light of the Ominyd image which illuminates all things visible. Awake from your fabled ignorance and arise from your *deadish* flesh body in a Mystery to meet Christ in the shadowless pure white light. Walk wisely being heedful of your circumstances and potential consequences so as to understand and then make amends for your past sins in order to save your Soul while being in the flesh on Earth because evil is always a tempting influence every moment of every day. Nevertheless, be bound and determined to understand Truth as the **LORD** desires you to act righteously with love for all time.

H6113	Aw-tsar'	Hold back, rule, assemble, fast, refrain, reign, restrain, retain, stop, withhold (self)
-------	----------	--

Assemble means: *to bring or call together into a group or whole; fit together the parts or pieces of.* Reign means: *to be predominant or prevalent.* Predominant means: *having the most importance; influence, or force.* Prevalent means: *widely or commonly occurring, existing, accepted, or practiced; superior in force or power.* The Spirit is predominant and proves that the Mystery method will be prevalent for the willing allowing Truth to ultimately reign supreme as a force to be reckoned with.

H6887	tsaw-rar'	afflict (-ion), narrower, oppress, strait, adversary
-------	-----------	--

The flesh is your affliction and adversary as the Spirit is overly superior. You must overcome your adversary in order to experience the Truth. "The Adversary" means: *The Devil; Satan.*

H7092	kaw-fats'	to draw together, close, to leap (by contracting the limbs); specifically to die (from gathering up the feet), stop, take out of the way
-------	-----------	--

Gather up means: *take and lift upwards.* Out of the way refers to: *in a remote location; of an unusual character; remarkable.* Draw together your seven Spirits having your feet being gathered

up while being turned upside-down during the Mystery process to be taken to a remarkable location so that you will die to your misconception of the flesh reality fable.

H8173	shaw-ah'	to look upon, to look about, stare, delight (self)
-------	----------	--

This is exactly the experience I had in my first Mystery as described in the chapter called Christ Mystery Revealed.

G608	ap-ok-li'-o	close fully, to shut fast or completely
------	-------------	---

Completely stifle the inner voice.

G2623	kat-ak-li'-o	shut down, incarcerate
-------	--------------	------------------------

Incarcerate means: *to enclose, constrict closely* which is how your Spirit seems to exist inside your flesh body but remember, it is the body that is trapped inside the Spirit.

G2808	kli'-o	shut (up)
-------	--------	-----------

Hush!

G4788	soong-kli'-o	to shut together, include, embrace, inclose
-------	--------------	---

The Holy Spirit is also referred to as the Indwelling Spirit.

Ezekiel 36:26-27 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them*.

The **LORD** desires to put a new Spirit in you but will you be ready to walk in His statues and keep His judgements?

G575	apo'	"off ", away (from something near), of place, time, or relation; before, by (the space of), for (-th), from, in, (out) of,) it usually denotes separation, departure, cessation, completion, reversal, etc.
------	------	--

Again, awareness separation of the Spirit and flesh; departure into the Spirit reality of Heaven; cessation of your ignorance regarding the Truth; completion of your Mystery session; reversal of being in the Spirit returning back to the flesh reality. We can also cite three steps instead of five with

reference to a bee; Buzz in [vibrations felt - buzzing], Buzz out [eyes open in the Spirit reality], Buzz off [end of session as eyes open in the flesh reality]. In reference to a coil with three steps including at least three Mystery experiences, C.U.R.E. Coil, Uncoil, Recoil, Establish; if you do not establish a Mystery then you are just a cur which means: a *despicable or cowardly person*. The use of the term coil refers to the fact that you must gather all seven segments of your Spirit. In your tree of Life, Ominyd is the trunk; the other six images are the branches (also resembling the Golden Lampstand in Exodus 25:31). G575 also appears for the root word secret. Doesn't it seem that all this verbiage for the word Secret or the word Shut is a little excessive and unrelated for a definition?

G2596	kat-ah'	among, aside, beyond, to the charge of, more excellent, godly, beyond (out of) measure, more, X natural, through (-oughout, -oughout every), uttermost, opposition, intensity
-------	---------	---

The Archaic meaning of beyond measure is: *to travel over*. Uttermost is a variant of utmost with the meaning of utmost being: *of the highest or greatest degree, amount, or intensity; most extreme*. You are godly (lowercase g) when experiencing a Mystery in your Spirit. The Spirit is the uttermost natural entity, not the flesh, as the Spirit is by universal nature connected to every living Soul.

G4862	soon	union; with or together, companionship, process, resemblance, possession, instrumentality, addition, etc., completeness, (expresses association with)
-------	------	---

Instrumentality is defined as: *the fact or function of serving some purpose; a means or agency*. You are in union with your Spirit so the trick is to live from the Spirit and not from the flesh. Your Spirit is a resemblance of your flesh body but free of any defects from aging, free from birth trauma or defects, free from mental or physical anguish, free from injuries sustained; free from the flesh reality of aging and decay. During a Mystery, you can always experience the fullness of the Spirit as expressed through dissociation with your flesh body.

1 Corinthians 6:17-20 But he that is joined unto the **LORD** is one spirit. Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

Glorify God at every turn and try to keep your inner voice silent in the waking world while in the temple of your flesh body in order to experience your Spirit's influence. You were bought for a price because your ransom was paid through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ's crucifixion on the cross.

The meanings that I applied to any of the root words above were mainly taken from their dictionary references. Previous listings for shut are derived from G2596 and G4862 and that is why those two Greek lexicon listings are included. Whenever a listing for a root word references that it is from another root word, I include those additional root word listings.

Some might say that I have extrapolated these definitions from the literal meanings but that would be sheer folly. If one were to look at the complete listings for any of root words with excessive definition listings, you will see that you cannot use all of those lengthy definitions in the literal sense. Again, I conclude that we have been given a storehouse of information regarding Christ Mystery that can only be deciphered once you experience and then establish the Mystery method for yourself.

Others might say that these words are from a time long ago and that their meanings are irrelevant or muddled in today's world which would also mean that any and all dictionaries are unreliable as well. I wonder how those people ever learned to read and write without any assistance from others, oh wait, knowledge is passed down or forced down; whatever works or tends to facilitate progress will do.

Below are thirty-three cherry-picked words of which thirty-two appear in the above Strong's Concordance definitions for secret, silence, and shut. The word *rarefy* does not exist in the Strong's Concordance listings but it is found in the dictionary listing for attenuate as the definition for rarefy has a Spirit context. Similar to the Hebrew and Greek words translated in the Strong's Concordance, these dictionary definitions have been carried over or passed down for hundreds of years and this proves the relevancy of any human language available for study.

Again, all of the words listed below are not the complete dictionary definition entries, rather, only those definitions which pertain to the Mystery subject at hand are presented:

Cherry Words

a·ston·ish (ə-stŏn'ish) **tr.v.** **as·ton·ished, as·ton·ish·ing, as·ton·ish·es** To fill with sudden wonder or amazement. See Synonyms at **surprise** [C15: from earlier astonyen (see astonied), from Old French estoner, from Vulgar Latin extonāre (unattested) to strike with thunder, from Latin tonāre to thunder]

+++

at·ten·u·ate (ə-tĕn'yoō-āt') **v.** **at·ten·u·at·ed, at·ten·u·at·ing, at·ten·u·ates** **v.tr.** **1.** To make slender, fine, or small. **2.** To reduce in force, value, amount, or degree; weaken. **3.** To lessen the density of; rarefy. **4. Biology** To make (bacteria or viruses) less virulent. **5. Electronics** To reduce (the amplitude of an electrical signal) with little or no distortion. **v.intr.** To become thin, weak, or fine. **adj.** (-yoō-īt) **1.** Reduced or weakened, as in strength, value, or virulence. **2. Botany** Gradually tapering to a slender point. [Latin attenuāre, attenuāt- : ad-, ad- + tenuāre, to make thin (from tenuis, thin; see **ten-** in **Indo-European roots**)]

+++

ces·sa·tion (sĕ-sā'shən) ... **n.** a ceasing or stopping; discontinuance; pause. [C14: from Latin cessātiō a delaying, inactivity, from cessāre to be idle, desist from, from cēdere to yield, cede] ... **n.** a temporary or complete stopping; discontinuance. [Middle English cessacioun, from Old French cessation, from Latin cessātiō, cessātiōn-, from cessātus, past participle of cessāre, to stop; see cease]

+++

cov·ert (kō'vært, kō-vûrt', kŭv'ært) **adj.** **1.** Not openly practiced, avowed, engaged in, accumulated, or shown. See Synonyms at **secret**. **2.** Covered or covered over; sheltered. ... **n.** **1.** A covering or cover. **2. a.** A covered place or shelter; hiding place. ... [Middle English, from Old French, from past participle of covrir, to cover; see cover]

+++

de·mol·ish (dĭ-mŏl'ish) **tr.v.** **de·mol·ished, de·mol·ish·ing, de·mol·ish·es** **1.** To tear down or break apart the structure of. ... [French démolir, démoliss-, from Latin dēmōlirī : dē-, de- + mōlirī, to build (from mōlēs, mass)]

+++

de-sist (dĭ-sĭst', -zĭst') **intr.v.** **de-sist-ed, de-sist-ing, de-sists** To **cease doing something**. [Middle English desisten, from Old French desister, from Latin dēsistere : dē-, *de-* + sistere, *to bring to a standstill*] ... **vb** (often foll by: *from*) to cease, as from an action; **stop or abstain**. [C15: from Old French *desister*, from Latin *dēsistere* to leave off, **stand apart**, from *de-* + *sistere* to **stand, halt**]

+++

de-vise (dĭ-vīz') **tr.v.** **de-vised, de-vis-ing, de-vis-es** **1.** To **form, plan, or arrange in the mind**; design or contrive. ... **3. Archaic** To suppose; imagine. [Middle English devisen, from Old French deviser, from Vulgar Latin *dēvisāre, from Latin *dīvīsāre, frequentative of dīvidere, *to divide*; see **divide**]

+++

dis-guise (dĭs-gīz') **tr.v.** **dis-guised, dis-guis-ing, dis-guis-es** **1. a.** To **modify the manner or appearance of (a person, for example) in order to prevent recognition**. **b.** To make indistinct or **difficult to perceive**. **2.** To **conceal or obscure by dissemblance or false show**; **misrepresent**. **n.** **1.** Clothes or accessories worn to conceal one's true identity. **2. a.** Appearance that **misrepresents the true character of something**. **b.** A **pretense or misrepresentation**. [Middle English disguisen, from Old French desguiser : *des-*, *dis-* + *guise, manner*; see **guise**]

+++

dis-sem-ble (dĭ-sĕm'bəl) **v.** **dis-sem-bled, dis-sem-bling, dis-sem-bles** **v.intr.** To **disguise or conceal one's real nature, motives, or feelings behind a false appearance**. **v.tr.** To disguise or **conceal behind a false appearance**. See Synonyms at **disguise**. [Middle English dissemblen, from Old French dessembler, to be different : *des-*, *dis-* + *sembler*, to appear, seem; see **semblable**]

+++

dis-tin-guish (dĭ-stĭng'gwĭsh) **v.** **dis-tin-guished, dis-tin-guish-ing, dis-tin-guish-es** **v.tr.** **1. a.** To perceive as **being different or distinct**. **b.** To perceive distinctly; **discern**. **2. a.** To demonstrate or describe as **being different or distinct**. **b.** To be an identifying characteristic of; make noticeable or different. [Alteration of obsolete *distingue*, from Middle English *distinguen*, from Old French *distinguer*, from Latin *distinguere*, *to separate*; see *steig-* in Indo-European roots]

+++

engrave (ɪn'greɪv) **vb (tr)** **3.** to **fix deeply or permanently in the mind**. [C16: from *en-1* + *grave3*, on the model of French *engraver*]

+++

es-tab-lish (ĭ-stăb'lĭsh) **tr.v.** **es-tab-lished, es-tab-lish-ing, es-tab-lish-es** **1. a.** To **cause (an institution, for example) to come into existence or begin operating**; found; set up. **b.** To **bring about; generate or effect**. ... **5.** To **prove the validity or truth of...** [C14: from Old French *establis*, from Latin *stabilire* to make firm, from *stabilis* **stable²**]

+++

es-teem (ĭ-stēm') **tr.v.** **es-teemed, es-teem-ing, es-teems** **vb (tr)** **1.** to have great respect or high regard for. **2.** *formal* to judge or consider; deem. **n.** **3.** high regard or respect; good opinion. **4. archaic judgment**; opinion. ... [C15: from Old French *estimer*, from Latin *aestimāre* estimate]

+++

ex-traor-di-nar-y (ĭk-strôr'dn-ĕr'ē, ĕk'strə-ôr'-) **adj.** **1.** Beyond what is ordinary or usual. **2.** Highly exceptional; remarkable. **3.** Employed or used for a special service,

function, or occasion. [Middle English extraordinarie, from Latin extraōrdinārius : extrā, *outside*; see **extra-** + ōrdō, ōrdin-, *order*; see **order**]

+++

for·bear ¹ (fôr-bâr') **v.** **for·bore** (-bôr'), **for·borne** (-bôrn'), **for·bear·ing**, **for·bears** **v.intr.** **1.** To keep oneself from doing something; hold back; refrain. **2.** To be tolerant or patient in the face of provocation. **v.tr.** **1.** To refrain from; resist. **2.** To restrain oneself so as not (to do something). [Middle English forberen, from Old English forberan, *to endure*] ... **v.t.** **1.** to refrain or abstain from; desist from. **2.** *Obs.* to avoid; shun. **3.** *Obs.* to endure. **v.i.** **4.** to refrain; hold back. **5.** to be patient or self-controlled when subject to annoyance or provocation.

+++

grav·en ('grei vən) **adj.** ... **2.** deeply impressed; firmly fixed.

+++

hush (hüşh) **v.** **hushed**, **hush·ing**, **hush·es** **v.tr.** **1.** To make silent or quiet. **2.** To calm; soothe. ... **v.intr.** To be or become silent or still. **n.** A silence or stillness, especially after noise. **adj.** *Archaic* Silent; quiet. ... [C16: probably from earlier husht quiet!, the -t being thought to indicate a past participle]

+++

in·struct (in-strükt') **v.** **in·struct·ed**, **in·struct·ing**, **in·structs** **v.tr.** **1.** To give orders to; direct. **2.** To provide with knowledge; to train or inform. ... [C15: from Latin instruere to construct, set in order, equip, teach, from struere to build]

+++

lay ¹ (lā) **v.** **laid** (lād), **lay·ing**, **lays** **v.tr.** **1.** To cause to lie down. ... **6.** To cause to subside; calm or allay. ... **18. a.** To place together (strands) to be twisted into rope. **b.** To make in this manner. [Middle English leien, from Old English lecgan; see legh- in Indo-European roots]

+++

lurk (lûrk) **intr.v.** **lurked**, **lurk·ing**, **lurks** **1.** To wait out of view. **2.** To move furtively; sneak. **3.** To exist unobserved or unsuspected. ... [C13: probably frequentative of lour; compare Middle Dutch loeren to lie in wait]

+++

naught also **nought** (nôt) **n.** **1.** Nonexistence; nothingness. **2.** The figure 0; a cipher; a zero. **pron.** Nothing. **adj.** **1.** Nonexistent. **2.** Insignificant. [Middle English, from Old English nāwiht : nā, *no*; see **ne** in **Indo-European roots** + wiht, *thing*; see **wekti-** in **Indo-European roots**.] ... **adj.** *obsolete* worthless, ruined, or wicked.

+++

nought ... (no:t) **n** (Mathematics) the digit 0; zero: used esp in counting or numbering. **n**, **adj**, **adv.** a variant spelling of **naught** [Old English nōwiht, from *ne* not, *no* + *ōwiht* something; see whit] ... **adj.** *Archaic.* **3.** lost; ruined. **4.** worthless; useless.

+++

or·dain (ôr-dān') **tr.v.** **or·dained**, **or·dain·ing**, **or·dains** ... **2.** To order or decree by virtue of superior authority. **3.** To prearrange unalterably; predestine. ... [C13: from Anglo-Norman ordeiner, from Late Latin ordināre, from Latin ordo order] ... **v.t.** **4.** (of God, fate, etc.) to destine or predestine. ... **v.i.** **6.** to order or command.

+++

peace (pēs) *n.* ... [Middle English *pes*, from Old French *pais*, *pes*, from Latin *pāx*, *pāc-*; see *pax*] ... **6.** **absence** of mental anxiety (often in the phrase **peace of mind**) **7.** a state of stillness, silence, or serenity **8.** **at peace** **a.** in a state of harmony or friendship **b.** in a state of serenity **c.** **dead.** **vb(intr)** chiefly obsolete to be or become silent or still.

+++

priv-i-ly (prīv'ə-lē) **adv.** In a privy manner; privately or secretly. ... **adv** archaic or literary in a secret way

+++

qui-et (kwī'īt) **adj.** **qui-et-er, qui-et-est** **1.** Making or characterized by little or no noise. **2. a.** Free of turmoil and agitation; calm **b.** Providing or allowing relaxation; restful; soothing **3.** Not showy or bright; subdued **4.** Restrained, as in style; understated **5.** Out of public scrutiny; known or discussed by few. ... [Middle English, from Old French, from Latin *quiētus*, past participle of *quiēscere*, *to rest*] ... **adj** **5.** private; not public; secret [**Note: quiet & rest¹ = relax = loose**]

+++

rar-e-fy also **rar-i-fy** (râr'ə-fī') **v.tr.** **1.** To make thin or less dense, as air. **2.** To purify or refine. ... **v.** **1.** to make rare or rarer; make less dense. **2.** to make more refined or spiritual. ... [1350–1400; Middle English < Middle French *rarefier* « Latin *rārēfacere*=*rārē-*, comb. form of *rārus* **rare¹** (for expected *rāri-*; orig. of *-ē-* unclear) + *facere* to make; see **-fy**]

+++

rest¹ (rĕst) *n.* **1. a.** A period of inactivity, relaxation, or sleep. **b.** Sleep or the refreshment resulting from inactivity or sleep. **c.** The repose of death. **d.** Mental or emotional calm. **2.** The state of being motionless; the absence of motion. ... **v.intr.** **1. a.** To cease motion, work, or activity, especially in order to become refreshed. **b.** To lie down and sleep. **2. a.** To be in or come to a motionless state. **b.** To be located or be in a specified place. **c.** To be fixed or directed on something. **d.** To be unchanged or unresolved. ... **Idioms: at rest** **1. a.** Asleep. **b.** Dead. **2.** Motionless; inactive. **3.** Free from anxiety or distress. [Middle English, from Old English.]

+++

ses-sion (sĕsh'ən) *n.* **1.** The term or duration of time that is taken by such a series of meetings. ... **3.** A period of time devoted to a specific activity. [C14: from Latin *sessiō* a sitting, from *sedēre* to sit]

+++

still¹ (stīl) **adj.** **1. a.** Not moving or in motion. **b.** Free from disturbance, agitation, or commotion ... **1.** remaining in place or at rest; motionless; stationary. **2.** free from sound or noise. **3.** subdued or low in sound; hushed. **4.** free from turbulence or commotion; calm. [From Middle English *stillen*, to distill, from *distillen*; see *distill*.]

+++

tar-ry¹ (tă'r'ē) **v.** **tar-ried, tar-ry-ing, tar-ries** **v.intr.** **1.** To delay or be late in going, coming, or doing something. **2.** To wait or stay temporarily. **v.tr.** Archaic To wait for; await. *n.* Archaic A temporary stay; a sojourn. **tar'ri-er** *n.* [Middle English *tarien*.]

+++

un-do (ʌn'du) ... **vb.** (mainly *tr*) , **-does, -doing, -did or -done** **1.** (also *intr*) to untie, unwrap, or open or become untied, unwrapped, etc. **2.** to reverse the effects of. **3.** to cause the downfall of. **4.** obsolete to explain or solve. ... **v.t.** **1.** to reverse

the doing of. **2.** to repair or erase. **3.** to bring to ruin; destroy. **4.** to unfasten or unlatch. **5.** to untie. [before 900]

+++

un-done² (ʌn'dʌn) ... **v.** **1.** pp. of **undo**. **adj.** **2.** brought to destruction or ruin. **3.** unfastened.

All word definitions referenced from -- <https://www.thefreedictionary.com/>

Let us continue with another word decipherment task using the definitions for **Metaphysical** as we will see that we uncover words that coalesce with the letter sets a,b and r,s as seen in the opposing alphabet structure in the Unity Theory Selections chapter. All we need do is follow the clues in the definitions of particular words related to whatever topic we wish to decode:

meta- [<Gr *meta*, after] **prefix** **1** changed [*metathesis*] **2** after, beyond, higher [*metaphysics*]

metaphysics — **n.pl.** [<Gr *meta* (*ta*) *physika*, after (the) *Physics* (of Aristotle)] [*with sing. v.*] **1** the branch of philosophy that seeks to explain the nature of being and reality **2** speculative philosophy in general

metaphysical — **adj.** **1** of, or having the nature of, metaphysics **2** very abstract or subtle **3** supernatural

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition -1989

+++++

Abstract Being (a,b) + Subtle Reality (r,s) = Supernatural (Experience)

supernatural — **adj.** not explainable by the known forces or laws of nature; specif., of or involving God, ghosts, spirits, etc.

super- [L < *super*, above] **prefix** **1** over, above [*superstructure*] **2** superior to [*superintendent*] **3 a)** surpassing [*superabundant*] **b)** greater than others of its kind [*supermarket*] **4** additional [*supertax*]

natural — **adj.** [<L *naturalis*, by birth] **1** of or dealing with nature **2** produced or existing in nature; not artificial **3** innate; not acquired **4** true to nature; lifelike **5** normal [*a natural result*] **6** free from affectation; at ease **7** *Music* neither sharpened nor flatted —**n.** a person or thing sure to be successful

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition -1989

+++++

Abstract Being (in a) Subtle Reality (enjoying a) Supernatural (Experience)

abstract — *adj.* [*<L ab(s)-, from + trahere, to draw*] ...

being — *n.* [SEE BE] ...

be — *vi.* [OE *beon*] 1 to exist; live ...

subtle — *adj.* [*<L subtilis, fine, thin*] ...

reality — *n.* 1 the quality or fact of being real 2 a person or thing that is real; fact ...

supernatural — *adj.* superior + by birth + sure to be successful (from definitions above)

experience — *n.* [*<L experiri, to try*] 1 the act of living through an event 2 anything or everything observed or lived through ...

try — *vt.* [*<OFr trier*] ... 3 to put to the proof, test 4 to subject to trials, etc.; afflict ...

trying — *adj.* that tries one's patience; annoying; irksome ...

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition -1989

+ + + + + + + + +

Abstract + Being = draw from + life

Subtle + Reality = fine + truth

Super + Natural = superior + by birth + sure to be successful

Experience = to try + event

Metaphysical = Draw from life fine truth (as you are) superior by birth and sure to be successful (through) trying events.

I added the word "experience" which was then translated to "trying events" as the word experience arose while working on the definitions for supernatural. I must reiterate that when you have a quiet mind without your internal dialogue interrupting your work, you are then able to let your Spirit in the WIRE image guide you. Can you achieve that quiet mind while awake in the flesh image when you are not preparing for a Mystery but doing other tasks? When I was working on the quark blueprints, the names for the quarks up and down did not have the bracketed words [at] and [away] for I added those words as they arose swiftly and sternly in my mind at that time which allowed me to

determine which way the tip of the Ant-e and Ant-i boson were to be pointed in the quark census.

Let's finish off this chapter with one final word decipherment exercise using the definitions from "Gentile" as a starting point and we will follow the clues to see what becomes of a Gentile.

Jeremiah 10:2-8 Thus saith the **LORD**, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. For the customs of the people *are* vain: for *one* cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. They *are* upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also *is it* in them to do good. Forasmuch as *there is* none like unto thee, O **LORD**; thou *art* great, and thy name *is* great in might. Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise *men* of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, *there is* none like unto thee. But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock *is* a doctrine of vanities.

Why is establishing Mystery so important? Not everyone will decide to try and accomplish the Mystery method as some people have become so induced in the world of fables that they might want to believe this writing is just a work of fiction. I am not concerned with beliefs as many people construct their beliefs instead of experiencing or understanding truth which allows us to grow beyond our beliefs and thus find Truth. You may believe that you are in love with another person but if you don't love yourself then you are not experiencing true love. You can *make believe* but you cannot make Truth.

Only heathens and pagans celebrate specific days of the year as they follow the sun-worshipping traditions of the ancient world and it is their Saturnalia Festive Season that has come to us disguised as a celebration of Christ being born.

Followers of Christ know that the winter solstice in the twelfth month represents to the heathens the death of the sun which stalls or dies in the sky and takes three days to return to its northern transit - three days in the crypt. The Vatican constructed the Gregorian **solar** calendar in use worldwide mainly for the purpose of commercial transactions. You don't have a birth-date but you do have a birth-day; a birthdate is a legal term that represents a specific date in every year, for example the fourth day of the seventh month, that will cycle through the days of the week from one year to the next. My birthday is unknown to me as I was unable to read a calendar when I was born let alone read a clock but I trust my parents so if I were to celebrate my birthday it would be on the third Sabbath of the seventh month which means that my birthday is always on a Gregorian calendar's Saturday. Saturday is named after Saturn, Sunday is named after the Sun, Monday is named after the Moon, Tuesday is named after Mars, Wednesday is named after the Anglo-Saxon false god Woden, Thursday is named after the Norse false god Thor, and Friday is named after the Norse false goddess Freya, sister of the Norse false god Frey - Vatican pagan worship night and day, week in and week out, at all times.

Easter has been clearly dissembled as it stemmed from the Babylonian goddess Ishtar pagan holiday which celebrates procreation, thus the reason for all the eggs and rabbits. Babylonian Ishtar is also known as the Queen of Heaven - as if! One of the foods offered to the pagan goddess Ishtar was a small cake which had a cross added on top which would resemble modern day hot crossed buns.

Be careful that you don't mimic the pagan rites of the sun-worshipping death-cult participants when you should be faithfully celebrating Christ's birth and resurrection. Also, know that it matters not when we celebrate Christ's birth as the ancient festivals, like the Bible, foreshadow God's will to have Christ born of a virgin with the ultimate sacrifice of His only Son to overcome death and institute the **LORD** God's judgement for

the forgiveness of sins. The Spanish word "más" means "more" so Christmas can be interpreted as "Christmore" or "More Christ".

This world is not the natural residence of your Spirit. During your time here in the flesh you are required to understand that your Spirit and Soul are ultimately superior to all of the world's physical creation and that your life here in the flesh is to be - one and done. You are not here to endlessly heed advice from others as those others may not have your best interests at heart; in fact, you are just a commodity to those who believe that they are in charge of this flesh reality. In the WIRE image you can see that there is only shadowless pure white light and that the sky is always white so you are not able to see the sun or moon or the stars at any time.

Revelation 21:23-25 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof. And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

When we look at the dictionary definitions for the word "secret" we can see that those definitions are littered with the words *mystery* and *initiate* which leads most to believe that the Mystery method is well-guarded knowledge. The reason that true Mystery knowledge is so well-guarded is to keep you in the dark with a fear of death adding reincarnation's false promise which distracts you from understanding the practice of True Religion.

Let us take a quick look at one part of the Strong's Concordance definition for Mystery that is found in parentheses: (through the idea of *silence* imposed by *initiation* into religious rites). Many people have written about the topic of mystery without knowing Truth and have decided that this part of the definition should be expanded to indicate that *an initiate* will face death as a punishment if she or he talks about the mystery experience. I am not an initiate to any mystery school

and I am not an Israelite or a Jew but I am talking about how to perform a True Mystery because the Truth is that once I had established the Mystery method I lost all fear of death. As seen below, apparently, I was a Gentile, but not really; neither am I a proselyte (proselyte means, "an arriver from a foreign region, that is, (specifically) an acceder (convert) to Judaism"). I am and have always been a New Testament Christian who studies the Old Testament as well. So let's take a look at some dictionary definitions for the word "Gentile" to decipher the meaning behind your unknown yet dreadful situation as you were without knowledge of how to perform a Mystery up to this point:

gentile — *n.* [< L gentilis, of the same clan] [also **G-**] any person not a Jew —**adj.** not Jewish

-- *Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition, 1989* --

Well, this is not too bad for a start except that this definition was obviously written by a Babylonian Talmud Pharisee as originally a Gentile is actually anyone who is not an Israelite; don't be confused as an Israeli is also not an Israelite. Judaism is defined as: *the religion of the Jews, based on the Old Testament and the Talmud* but **ignores** the New Testament of Christ's words preserved. This is why the term Judeo-Christian is a misnomer and an oxymoron as the correct term is Hebraic-Christian or Hebraical-Christian for **Christ was never a Jew**, He is from the Hebrew and Israelite lineages. Those that deny Christ is the Messiah who once lived on the planet as the Son of God in the flesh and who also deny that Christ died for our sins is an antichrist; not my opinion but a fact which is written in the Bible on many occasions. We now know that a Babylonian Talmud loving Pharisee who does not believe in Christ is the worst kind of heathen and idol worshipper on the planet. Again, I don't hate Jews or Gentiles or any nation of people as I feel sorry for anyone that has been led down the wrong path away from the Light of Life.

gen-tile — *n.* often **Gentile** **1.** A person who is not Jewish. **2.** Archaic A pagan or heathen ... —**adj.** **1.** often **Gentile** Of or relating to a gentile. **2.** Of or relating to a gens, tribe, or people. ... [Middle English gentil, from Late Latin gentilis, pagan, from Latin, of the same clan; see **gentle**]

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/gentile>

Here we see that the archaic definition of a Gentile includes a pagan or heathen. Most pagans belong to sun-worshipping death-cults and believe in reincarnation. Pagans collect their gods like a young child just starting to collect stamps - they will accept anything. Heathens are even worse.

pagan — *n.* [< L paganus, peasant] **1** a heathen **2** one who has no religion —**adj.** of pagans — **paganism** *n.*

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

A Gentile is a pagan and a pagan is now a heathen, who has no religion, meaning that there is no difference between a Gentile and a pagan or a heathen. The Archaic definition of *religion* refers to the observance of sacred rites and ceremonies. The Strong's Concordance definition of Mystery includes initiation into religious rites. Christ was the only one to teach the resurrection *before* death but all current so-called religions teach resurrection *after* death, which is the false notion of pagan reincarnation. It would appear that everyone on the planet who has not been initiated into a Mystery is a heathen and this seems to be by design as heathens are considered subhuman and not deserving of benevolence or rational treatment, but I do not share that assumption.

heathen — *n.* [OE hæthen] **1** anyone not a Jew, Christian, or Muslim **2** a person regarded as irreligious, uncivilized, etc. —**adj.** **1** pagan **2** irreligious, uncivilized, etc.

We can now see that Christians and Muslims seem to be exempt from heathendom but this is a false definition and a simply crafted appeasement as both current Christianity and the Islamic faith are not taught Mystery; they are still taught resurrection after death masquerading as reincarnation along with Judaism, Zoroastrianism, Buddhism, Hinduism, Jainism, Sikhism, and a host of others religions including some Atheists.

Christ's teachings initiated Christianity for He was and is a Semite Hebrew Israelite from the Tribe of Judah who lived in Galilee and was raised studying the Old Testament. The Torah, which was written by Moses, is defined as: *The first five books of Hebrew Scriptures [Hebrew tôrâ, law, instruction, from hôrâ, to throw, direct, teach, derived stem of yârâ, to throw, shoot]*. Judaism uses only the five books contained in the Torah and also relies on the Babylonian Talmud for their teaching which denies that Christ was the Messiah. Please go ahead and call me an anti-Semite so that I can have a great laugh as Christ came from the lineage of Shem (also Sem) and due to my love for Christ, I can never be an anti-Semite. We will take a deep dive on this topic later on to clear up the man-made confusion revolving around this subject.

Christ's apostles started to preach the theology of Christianity two-thousand years ago. The Romans were the ones who started glorifying *false* Christianity as a measure of control and to trick the true followers of Christ into joining their pagan sun-worshipping death-cult based on the false notion of reincarnation and the worship of the "Mother of Heaven with Child" - as if! The Romans also included the false Trinity of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit declaring these three entities to be separate when they are not. Then they added the falsehood of the flesh rapture and then added another falsehood called purgatory all the while keeping Mystery hidden and secret.

A true symbol for life is a plus sign + where the vertical member and the horizontal member are of equal lengths; a plus sign is also a symbol of equality and equanimity - love and patience. The Latin word origins of equanimity are listed as: *even, equal + mind, Spirit* and equanimity is defined as: *calmness of mind or temper; composure*. This is the only good news delivered for the Gentile so far in this section.

As we continue with the definition for heathen we find that a heathen is a person regarded as irreligious, uncivilized, et cetera, and this is just more bad news gathering as a storm of indignation for this Gentile section.

It would seem that the world is full of irreligious individuals that unknowingly are blaspheming the Holy Spirit on a daily basis by participating in a legal system that defines them as a "person" and leads them away from God's Law. The main definition for irreligious which should be of concern is unspiritual but you now know that the Mystery method can give you a quick lesson in True Spirituality.

(11) Jesus said, "This heaven will pass away, and the one above it will pass away. The dead are not alive, and the living will not die. In the days when you consumed what is dead, you made it what is alive. When you come to dwell in the light, what will you do? On the day when you were one you became two. But when you become two, what will you do?"

The Gospel of Thomas --

<http://www.gnosis.org/naghamm/gthlamb.html>

The dead are not alive because they reside in hell with no clue as to what or where Heaven is. The living will not die if they understand the Mystery method. Does it make sense that you need to consume death to stay alive? You may falsely believe that you are only a flesh body but in your first Mystery event you will become two and then what will you do? Yes, excellent question, what will you do; what to do, what to do?

As for uncivilized, did you know that the Geneva Conventions outlawed slavery and peonage worldwide in 1926, and the Kellogg-Briand Pact outlawed war when it was signed on August 27, 1928? War is the most profitable business available solely for the extremely rich. My Dad may have lied about his age in order to fight in WWII as a teenager but he was not proud of his achievement when he returned home and later in his life he purposely misled his children about what he did during the war because he did not want us knowing about the horrific actions that he was involved in during WWII, which he let slip out near the end of his life. I know that you want to describe soldiers fighting in WWI and WWII as being honorable and I wouldn't disagree but are you aware that all wars since at least the French Revolution have been created by design and that those wars will soon be referred to as "The Preplanned Wars"? Again, all terrorism is State sponsored which means that your tax dollars fund terrorism and your tax dollars fund your soldiers to fight against terrorists; that doesn't seem right. One example of uncivilized is enough for the time being.

irreligious — *adj.* **1** not religious **2** indifferent or hostile to religion **3** profane; impious

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

un·civ·i·lized — *n.* Not civilized; barbarous ... **2.** lacking culture or sophistication ...

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/uncivilized>

Now a heathen has gone from irreligious to being hostile to religion as well as being profane and impious; from uncivilized to being barbarous, lacking culture, and unsophisticated; every turn just keeps getting worse for the Gentile. Most people think that profanity just means vulgar language but they miss or ignore the first definition listed which refers to *the condition or quality of being profane*.

We will start with examining profane, followed by a look at impious, and then try to clean up this mess with sorting out barbarous.

profane — *adj.* [<L pro-, before + fanum, temple] **1** not connected with religion; secular **2** showing disrespect or contempt for sacred things —*vt.* **1** to treat (sacred things) with irreverence or contempt **2** to debase; defile

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

pro·fane — *adj.* **1.** Marked by contempt or irreverence for what is sacred. **2.** Nonreligious in subject matter, form, or use; secular. **3.** Not admitted into a body of secret knowledge or ritual; uninitiated. **4.** Vulgar; coarse ... **3.** (Ecclesiastical Terms) not initiated into the inner mysteries or sacred rites **4.** Vulgar, coarse, or blasphemous. ...

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/profane>

Looking at the first definition for profane we can surmise that taking the name of the **LORD** God or Christ in vain is disrespect for sacred things. We have already learned that blasphemy against the Holy Spirit is an unforgivable profane sin. Following any false religion without investigating its true purpose is irreverence toward the Creator and believing that other religions are inferior to your **beliefs** amounts to contempt for others as well as a lack of sisterly or brotherly love. Debase means: *to make lower in value, dignity, et cetera*, and defile means: *to make filthy or to sully*. A second definition for the word defile means: *to march in a single file* which would indicate just how false religions really expect its patrons to behave.

The second definition for profane is very interesting as we find one meaning defined as: *not admitted into a body of secret knowledge or ritual; uninitiated* as well as *not initiated into the inner mysteries or sacred rites*. How strange! Christ Mystery

is not taught by any current religious group so that everyone on the planet can be labeled as profane and uncivilized heathens undeserving of humane treatment due to the assertion that heathens are hostile to religion because they have not initiated themselves into the inner mysteries or sacred rights. Read that last sentence again so that you truly understand that statement.

But wait; those who participate in mystery Babylon, which is Satan worship, consider themselves to be initiated into secret rites as well as the inner mysteries and believe they are enlightened individuals who have earned the right of controlling others whom they consider to be heathens. Those who follow the left-hand path always blame others for their own sins in order to deflect their evilness and believe themselves able to walk the earth guilt free due to their belief there is no true God, except for their little god Lucifer of course.

impious — *adj.* not pious; specif. lacking reverence for God

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

Impious simply means: *lacking reverence for the **LORD** God as the Creator is the supreme **LORD** God. Once you become established in Mystery and put yourself in front of Christ for prejudgment you will understand your lack of reverence and lack of devotion toward True Religion. The Archaic definition of pious is listed as: *professing or exhibiting traditional morality; dutiful*. Here is where the heart of God's Law or Natural Law or Universal Law is to be found in the definitions of morality and dutiful: *the quality of being in accord with standards of right or good conduct while being careful to fulfill obligations*. Basically, **do no harm and be faithful to your word**.*

bar·ba·rous — *adj.* **1.** Primitive or undeveloped in culture and customs; uncivilized **2.** Lacking refinement or culture; coarse **3.** Characterized by savagery; very cruel ... **5.** foreign; alien ... [C15: via Latin from Greek barbaros barbarian, non-Greek, in origin imitative of

incomprehensible speech; compare Sanskrit barbara stammering, non-Aryan]

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/barbarous>

The definition for barbarous adds: *undeveloped in culture; coarse; savagery and very cruel* to the definitions for heathen, as expected, and we now seem almost lost from where we began by simply defining a Gentile. One only needs to take a real look at the world to see that your Mainstream Media news sources largely report death, violence and tragedy; the best-selling video games depict graphic violence; television shows and movies depict violence, death and sex; and cartoons also depict violence and death, et cetera.

Pornography is an easy target for internet users according to visitor traffic analytics compiled from one of the most visited porn websites on the internet - pornhub.com - which was presented in their two thousand nineteen Year in Review. During that year, pornhub.com had over forty-two billion visits averaging more than one hundred fifteen million visits per day or just shy of eighty thousand visits per minute with two hundred nine gigabytes of streamed data per second for a total of six thousand five hundred ninety-seven petabytes of data transferred for the year. Over six million eight hundred thousand videos were uploaded for the year totaling more than one million three hundred thousand hours of new content which would take one hundred forty-eight years to watch. It must be noted that eighty-three percent of visitors used a smartphone or tablet to view the pornhub.com website which does not charge users any membership fees and the average time users spent on the pornhub.com website was ten minutes and twenty-eight seconds. It seems that pornography is a demon-based sickness affecting billions of people on the planet to lead them from masturbation into fornication which are both forms of idol worship.

The one definition of note for barbarous is *alien*, which we can add to the definition for heathen.

Alien — *adj.* [<L *alius*, other] **1** foreign **2** not natural; strange **3** of aliens — *n.* **1** a foreigner ...

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

Alien in this sense is not referring to little green men from another planet as we can see because the definition uses the terms *not natural; strange*. Also please note that strange is the name for the quarks in our Dynamo image. Pagans are fixated on the physical flesh body and misunderstand the aspects of the Spirit reality while believing that the sun is the highest life sustaining element in the universe.

If you so desire, it is up to you to establish yourself into the Mystery method which is the only True Sacred Religious Rite available in the universe. Therefore, we should quickly look at the definitions for "rite" and follow the word links that arise to show the importance of attaining and establishing a Mystery before you give up the ghost:

rite — *n.* [L *ritus*] a ceremonial, solemn act, as in religious use

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

Although Mystery, on a personal level, is a ceremonial act and true religious rite, the Mystery instructions may be termed as a method for Spiritual advancement and learning. Solemn is the best description for a rite in this definition.

solemn — *n.* [< L *sollus*, all + *annus*, year] **1** sacred **2** formal **3** serious; grave; earnest **4** awe-inspiring

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

Once you have achieved many Mystery events you will be able to extend the session time and experience awe-inspiring feats. The Latin roots for solemn means: *all year* which indicates that you can never experience too many Mystery events. Grave is also listed as one of the Cherry Words and is not to be confused with a hole in the ground where dead people reside and decompose.

awe-inspiring — **adj.** causing or worthy of admiration or respect; amazing or magnificent

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/awe-inspiring>

I have stated the amazing experience that one may enjoy when accomplishing a Mystery. Magnificent is also a term for exalted which means: *intensely excited; elated*.

grave¹ — **adj.** [<L gravis, heavy] **1** important **2** serious [a grave illness] **3** solemn **4** somber; dull

Webster's New World Dictionary, Compact School & Office Edition - 1989

Solemn arises again and important relates to understanding that Mystery is an integral part to seriously experiencing the fullness of Life and especially the Truth of Heaven.

grave² — **n.** **1.** requiring serious thought; momentous. ... **3.** important, crucial ... **2.** to fix firmly in the mind ... —**vt.** **2.** to impress deeply

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/grave>

Momentous and crucial are very important definitions in relating to the substance of Mystery as well as the need to understand the deep subject of the true meaning of your relationship with your Creator. Many people have been living the fable of there being only one flesh reality to experience in the Universe which would incorrectly allow for accidents of chemistry or biology to have induced us into a life form which

is the false Theory of Evolution. Now we find the proof of the Soul and Spirit which totally destroys the Theory of Evolution as if the nonexistent link, which they call the "missing link", wasn't enough of a burdensome death sentence for there is no proof of any organism ever evolving from a lower classification. The Theory of Evolution was conceived by false prophets to let doubt enter into the minds of the confused who didn't want to believe that there was a **LORD** God and who refused to consider that they might be under judgment for their behavior on Earth.

We are a creation of the Creator **LORD** God and that should be plain and simple to understand after you establish a Mystery.

mo-men-tous — *adj.* Of utmost importance; of outstanding significance or consequence ... of great significance ... of great importance ... important, crucial ... **1.** Having great consequence or weight **2.** So critically decisive as to affect the future

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/momentous>

The loss of your overbearing endless fear of death is of outstanding significance with the enlightening consequence being so critically decisive as to affect your future in the Spirit image of Heaven for you now have an opportunity to escape the flesh fable phase and become a Child of the Resurrection.

cru-cial — *adj.* **1. a.** Extremely significant or important **b.** Vital to the resolution of a crisis or the determination of an outcome **2.** Archaic Having the form of a cross; cross-shaped. [From New Latin (*instantia*) *crucis*, (*experimentum*) *crucis*, crossroads (case), crossroads (experiment), from Latin *crux*, *cruc-*, cross. Sense 2, French, from Old French, from Latin *crux*.]

<https://www.thefreedictionary.com/crucial>

You will be at the crossroads of your Life as you have unfortunately resided in an extended Truth crisis but it will be up to you to determine your outcome after you exit the flesh reality if you have established the Mystery rite.

The flesh reality is where Jesus co-existed two thousand years ago but the Spirit reality of Heaven is where we can find Christ today and that is a huge benefit to understanding Truth. Heaven is based on solid gold Truth which is why your counsel is always awaiting your arrival in a Mystery. If you perform a Mystery while laying on a chesterfield, or couch or divan or lounge or settee or sofa, you can see that your belongings in a Mystery always look like they are brand new and you will find no dirt or dust in your dwelling. Strange how there is such variation for the word sofa with couch and divan also being another name for a bed. I would speculate that a landfill in Heaven would be full of unbroken pristine objects; this is how Truth is objectified. Hell is based on lies for Satan is the father of all lies which is just how an adversary would behave in trying to disrupt our loving relationship with our **LORD** and Saviour Jesus Christ.

Book of Enoch 92:9 All the idols of the heathen shall be abandoned and the temples burned with fire. They shall remove them from the whole earth and they (i.e. the heathen) shall be cast into the judgement of fire, and shall perish in wrath and in grievous judgement for ever.

-- *The Book of Enoch* --

<http://www.ecclesia.org/forum/library/Enoch.zip>

Say what you mean and mean what you say. If you don't know what to say, quote Scripture.

Jeremiah 17:5 This is what the LORD says: Cursed are those who put their trust in mere humans, who rely on human strength and turn their hearts away from the LORD.

Tenth Chapter - Whore of Babylon

The Bible is the thesis, the Babylonian Talmud is the antithesis, and Mystery is the synthesis. For we know that an antithesis is not always necessary in the pursuit of validating Truth which is proven due to the fact that "God always wins" and, as the offspring of Love, Truth has no antithesis! Therefore, we can proceed from the Word of God directly to Mystery.

The Pharisee were responsible for adopting the Babylonian Talmud compiled between the second century B.C. to the fifth century A.D., which they dragged out of Babylon and is therefore pure Godless ideology which is referenced in the New Testament as "Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth" or more precisely we can use the term "Whore of Babylon". A whore will do anything for money showing no regard for honor while being devoid of scruples. Babylon started the practice of Temple prostitutes who performed sacred sexual rites but really defined as sexual orgies which has nothing to do with the Spirit and everything to do with profane carnal desires.

The Babylonian Talmud denigrates Christ calling Him the son of a carpenter when it was known that He is the Son of God prophesied in the Old Testament. In the blasphemous Babylonian Talmud, it is written that the Virgin Mary conceived during menstruation. Why are Christ and Christians mentioned so often in the Talmud if Christ was just a common criminal who got what he deserved? There were two unnamed thieves that were crucified with Christ so why is Christ reviled so harshly if He was just another common criminal who should be lost to history like the two thieves crucified alongside Him? Why does the Talmud clearly go out of its way to make Christ remembered? The Talmud's writings about Christ read like a confession of His murderers trying to justify the most evil deed ever perpetrated on the **LORD** God as it refers to Christ as a false idol and to Christians as idol worshippers. The Talmud also states that all idol

worshippers should be murdered while it keeps dwelling on Christians further insisting that all of the idol worshipper's churches should be burned to the ground and refers to those who possess the Gospels as heretics.

(The Talmud) tells us that Jesus died like a beast and was buried in that "dirt heap...where they throw the dead bodies of dogs and asses, and where the sons of Esau [the Christians] and of Ismael [the Turks], also Jesus and Mahomed, uncircumcized and unclean like dead dogs, are buried."

They say that they (Christians) are idolaters, the worst kind of people, much worse than the Turks, murderers, fornicators, impure animals, like dirt, unworthy to be called men, beasts in human form, worthy of the name of beasts, cows, asses, pigs, dogs, worse than dogs; that they propagate after the manner of beasts, that they have diabolic origin, that their souls come from the devil and return to the devil in hell after death; and that even the body of a dead Christian is nothing different from that of an animal.

It is an axiom of the Rabbis that a Jew may take anything that belongs to Christians for any reason whatsoever, even by fraud; nor can such be called robbery since it is merely taking what belongs to him.

-- *The Talmud Unmasked* --

<http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/talmud1.htm#01>

In the Talmud, pederasty (pedophilia) is excused depending on the age of the child.

When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than three years old, it is as if one puts the finger in the eye. Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years; but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown up woman, he makes her as 'a girl who is injured by a piece of wood'.

-- *FACTS ARE FACTS – I* --

<http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/factindx.htm>

Why should it matter what is written in the Talmud? I believe in free speech and anyone who reads the Talmud and follows its teachings are welcome to do as they please as I will never say that the Talmud should be destroyed or banned. We have all been blessed by the Creator with free will accompanied by ample cognition. As Christians, we must understand and follow God's Laws for if we don't then we default to following man's legal precepts which are predicated on three levels: the first is the Uniform Commercial Code (UCC), the second is Canon Law, and the highest level is Babylonian Talmudic Law. If you are unable to follow God's Laws then you are following a series of books in the Talmud written by Christ-haters with an anti-Christian bigotry.

We should take a look at the lineage of Eve and Adam to better understand the stage of Earth our Creator has placed us upon so that we might be able to better understand the role we have been cast to play. We are unsure of how long Eve and Adam lived in the Garden of Eden before they both sinned by eating the forbidden fruit from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil but they were both solely in Spirit until they became flesh humans in *Genesis 3:21*: "Unto Adam also and to his wife did the **LORD** God make coats of skins, and clothed them".

In *Genesis 4:1-2* (paraphrased): "Adam knew Eve his wife and she conceived and bare Cain and she again bare his brother Abel." There is no chronology given as to how long Eve and Adam lived outside of the Garden of Eden before Cain and Abel were born but we do have a timeline marker from when Adam and Eve's last child, Seth, was born.

In *Genesis 4:8-16* (paraphrased): "Cain became jealous of Abel and slew him making God curse Cain and the **LORD** set a mark upon Cain and did exile him to dwell in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden." One of the multiple definitions for mark is: a *lasting effect* which, in this case, was to change Cain's DNA and the resulting change of his skin color from black to white.

Exodus 4:6-7 Then the **LORD** said to Moses, "Now put your hand inside your cloak." So Moses put his hand inside his cloak, and when he took it out again, his hand was white as snow. "Now put your hand back into your cloak," the **LORD** said. So Moses put his hand back in, and when he took it out, it was turned again as his other flesh.

You have no idea how much Glory and Majesty, Dominion and Power the **LORD** possesses and commands. Would you have a problem with the **LORD** restoring everyone to black skin after Judgement is finished? If you do, you may want to start dealing with that issue immediately.

In *Genesis 4:25-26* (paraphrased): "Adam knew his wife again and she bare a son, and called his name Seth, which means: *put, that is, substituted: Sheth, third son of Adam*. And to Seth was born a son, and Seth called his name Enos, which means: *mortal man* then began men to call upon the name of the **LORD**."

In *Genesis 5:3-32* (paraphrased): "Adam lived one hundred and thirty years when he begat Seth and then lived eight hundred years after he begat Seth for a total of nine hundred and thirty years; Seth lived one hundred and five years and begat Enos and then lived eight hundred and seven years after he begat Enos for a total of nine hundred and twelve years; Enos lived ninety years and begat Cainan, which means: *fixed*, and then lived eight hundred and fifteen years after he begat Cainan for a total of nine hundred and five years; Cainan lived seventy years and begat Mahalaleel, which means: *praise of God*, and then lived eight hundred and forty years after he begat Mahalaleel for a total of nine hundred and ten years; Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years and begat Jared, which means: *descent*, and then lived eight hundred and thirty years after he begat Jared for a total of eight hundred ninety and five years; Jared lived one hundred sixty and two years and begat Enoch, which means: *initiated*, and then lived eight hundred years after he begat Enoch for a total of nine hundred sixty and two years; Enoch lived sixty and five years and begat Methuselah, which: means *man of a dart*, and then

Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years for a total of three hundred sixty and five years: and Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. Methuselah lived one hundred eighty and seven years and begat Lamech, which is of uncertain meaning, and then lived seven hundred eighty and two years after he begat Lamech, for a total of nine hundred sixty and nine years; Lamech lived one hundred eighty and two years and begat a son: And he called his name Noah, which means: *rest*, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the **LORD** hath cursed. And Lamech lived five hundred ninety and five years after he begat Noah for a total of seven hundred seventy and seven years. And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, which means: *name*; Ham, which means: *hot*; and Japeth, which means: *expansion*."

These are the initial ten generations of the sons of the **LORD** God starting with Adam then succeeding one thousand fifty-six years until the birth of Noah. As Cain was exiled to the land of Nod, Adam's lineage continued from Seth through to Noah and all the males and females were black skinned living Souls. Please note: Jared's son Enoch wrote the "Book of Enoch"; Noah's first born son Shem, also spelled Sem, became the patriarch of all Semites. We will get back to Noah's timeline after we look at Cain's lineage.

Genesis 4:17-22 (paraphrased): "Cain knew his wife, and she conceived and bare Enoch and Cain built a city and named it Enoch, after the name of his son." We are not told of the other children Cain and his wife produced as the bible now follows only the male lineage. "Unto Enoch, which means: *initiated*, was born a son Irad, which means: *fugitive*, who begat a son Mehujael, which means: *smitten of God*, who begat a son Methusael, which means: *man who is of God*, who begat a son Lamech, which is of uncertain meaning, and Lamech took two wives named Adah, which means: *ornament*, and Zillah, which is the feminine usage of the word: *shade*. Adah bare a son Jabal: he was

the father of those who lived in tents and raised cattle, and Adah did bare another son Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ. Zillah bare Tubalcain, which means: *offspring of Cain*, and did bare a daughter named Naamah, which means: *pleasantness*." These are the six generations of Cain whose false god was Satan.

Cain's lineage listed in the Bible does not include the age of individuals or their life duration. Enoch and Lamech are listed in both Adam's and Cain's generations although they are different individuals that shared the same names. Some of Adam's descendants went to live with Cain's descendants.

According to *The First Book of Adam and Eve* and *The Second Book of Adam and Eve*, Cain, which means: *hater*, was born with a twin sister named Luluwa, which means: *beautiful*, because she was more beautiful than her mother. Abel also was born with a twin sister named Aklia. After their children were grown, Eve and Adam planned to have Cain marry Aklia and to have Abel marry Luluwa. This added to Cain's jealousy as Luluwa was the beautiful daughter which he desired for himself which, among other things, led to the murder of Abel before any marriage took place. After Cain killed Abel, Cain was sent away with Aklia and Luluwa was later married to Seth. [https://scriptural-truth.com/PDF Apocrypha/The First Book of Adam and Eve.pdf](https://scriptural-truth.com/PDF%20Apocrypha/The%20First%20Book%20of%20Adam%20and%20Eve.pdf) & [https://scriptural-truth.com/PDF Apocrypha/Second Book of Adam and Eve.pdf](https://scriptural-truth.com/PDF%20Apocrypha/Second%20Book%20of%20Adam%20and%20Eve.pdf)

Genesis 6:3-8 And the **LORD** said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also *is* flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same *became* mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown. And God saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually. And it repented the **LORD** that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his

heart. And the **LORD** said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. But Noah found grace in the eyes of the **LORD**.

God decided to destroy all flesh - wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth - one hundred and twenty years before He brought the flood. God told Noah of the coming flood and gave Noah instructions on how to build the ark and then God established a covenant with Noah and told him that he is to bring his sons, his wife, and his sons' wives into the ark with him to be saved from the flood. It took decades for Noah and his three sons to build the ark and then to gather food to put aboard the ark for Noah and his family and also to feed the animals. When the ark was ready, it took seven days to load all of the animals into the ark.

Genesis 7:11-13 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark.

The curtain closes and the men rise from their seats to leave as the play has ended; Cain and his lineage have been wiped out by the flood and the eight passengers on the ark will repopulate the world. The wives politely tell their husbands to sit back down as it is only the end of the first act.

Yes, not so fast. After they were in the ark for one year and ten days, God told Noah to go forth from the ark with his family as the earth had dried enough to set all of the animals free.

Genesis 9:18-27 And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham *is* the father of

Canaan. These *are* the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth overspread. And Noah began *to be* an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard: And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him. And he said, Cursed *be* Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. And he said, Blessed *be* the **LORD** God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

Ham was also in Noah's tent along with Noah's wife who was not the mother of Noah's children, rather, she was their stepmother who did not bare any children through Noah and her name was Naamah, Tubalcain's sister, a direct descendent of Cain as stated above in the description of Cain's lineage. Unbelievable! Ham had just fornicated with his stepmother and the act would produce Ham's first son named Cush; Canaan, which means: *humiliated*, would be Ham's fourth son. This relationship would become the start of the Canaanite and we can see the similarity in the spelling of Naamah and Canaan as they each use the letter "a" three times, in a mirrored sequence, as both names use six letters each with a total of the letter "a" used six times. Six, six, six? Close, but not "six hundred threescore and six" as written in Revelation 13:18.

Ham was persuaded by his consort Naamah, to practice ritual murder and cannibalism. The word "cannibalism" comes from Canaan and the demon god Baal. By eating fair-skinned persons, he was told, his descendants would regain their superior qualities.

Eustace Mullins, The Curse of Canaan page 11 and page 12 (1987)

The definition of consort is: a husband and wife, especially the spouse of a monarch and the definition of monarch is: a sole and absolute ruler; one that surpasses others in power and prominence. Naamah is stated to be Ham's consort but considered herself to be the monarch, which plainly shows how deluded she was and how deluded the rest of the Baal worshippers are that reside on the planet today, whom are easy to detect due to their unbridled arrogance, for they truly believe that they surpass others in power, prominence, and intelligence; they just keep adding falsehoods onto their pile of misconceptions. We should all be aware of the false religion that Cain started in order to worship Lucifer or Satan or Baal whom they also call their lord, god, or master. Starting with Eve and Adam and including those of us who worship the True **LORD** God, we also use those titles but the one title we use which the demon-worshippers don't mimic is "The Heavenly Father".

Baal was the power worshipped by the Canaanites as God. He is the bull god and is represented by a bull. He is half man and half bull, the god of fertility (the Sun God). In Egypt he was known as the Son of the Nile or Ra. He possessed Akhenaton (i.e. he who is pleasing to Aton), the husband of Nefertiti (i.e. possessed by Ashtoreth). Nefertiti was the originator of the Rosicrucians and the Masons. Baal promotes false religion and religious prostitution (as well as shrine prostitutes).

J. P. Timmons, Mysterious Secrets of the Dark Kingdom page 114 (1991)

The Rosicrucians and the Masons are still around today with their secret societies but did you know that they still worship Baal? Have you ever heard of a secret society called "The Shriners"? Canaanite feel the need to murder their victims as the killing ritual is also a form of devil-worship sacrifice. These wicked savages love to sacrifice helpless children as the perfection of a child's essence is inherent innocence and purity.

Moloch was a Canaanite deity associated with human sacrifices. Mainly, child sacrifices. A bronze statue with the head of an ox and body of a man was erected, and infants would be placed in it to burn. Moloch may have been the Baal-Hammon worshiped in the cities of Tyre and Carthage. His name means "the lord of the altar of incense." He was usually shown as an old man with ram's horns, holding a scythe. Moloch was also thought to be the Adrammelech of Jewish legend. An idol form of the sun-god worshipped by the inhabitants of Sepharvaim (2 Kings 17:31), and brought by their colonists into Samaria, Adrammelech was turned into one of the ten archdemons, who appeared in animal forms such as a peacock, mule, horse, or lion.

<http://www.biblebelievers.org.au/edomites.htm>

These abnormal, obdurate and pathetic lost Souls have also added pedophilia to their Godless repertoire of evil acts to be performed prior to sacrificing young children, including infants so young that they still have their umbilical cord attached.

The Canaanites originated the practices of demon-worship, occult rites, child sacrifice and cannibalism. The priests of the Canaanites, to control the populace, claimed that the first-born children were to be sacrificed to their demon gods (Isaiah 57:3-5). They practiced their horrible rites in "groves" or "shrines" where they could "murder children without being seen and punished by the descendents of Shem".

Eustace Mullins, The Curse of Canaan page 8 and page 24 (1987)

The Babylonian Talmud says: "Five things did Canaan charge his sons: love one another, love robbery, love lewdness, hate your masters, and do not speak the truth."

This Canaanite subject matter is very dark so let's take a break and follow Noah's descendants that will ultimately lead to Jesus Christ. Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years and all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty

years. We will pick up with Noah's eldest son Shem, also Sem, who was the patriarch of the Semites:

Genesis 11:10-15 Shem was an hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood: And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah: And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber: And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

Eber, also Heber, was the patriarch of the Hebrews.

Genesis 11:16-26 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg: And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters. And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters. And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug: And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters. And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters. And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah: And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters. And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

Abram, whose name means: *high father*, was without any children from his wife Sarai, whose name means: *dominative*, and due to Sarai being unable to conceive she prompted her Egyptian maidservant Hagar to act as a surrogate. When Abram was eighty-six years old, Hagar did bear Abram's first man child who was named Ismael, which means: *God will hear*. Thirteen years later, when Abram was ninety nine years old, the **LORD** God made a covenant with Abram and then changed his name to Abraham, whose name then meant: *father of a multitude*, and the **LORD** God also changed Sarai's name to Sarah.

Genesis 17:1-7 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the **LORD** appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations. Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee. And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

The **LORD** God's covenant promised Abraham all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession, and also included circumcision of the foreskin of every man child at the age of eight days old. Abraham had to circumcise himself, and he that is born in the house, and he that was bought with money; all had to be circumcised in the selfsame day. The **LORD** God also promised Abraham through his covenant that Sarah shall bear a son in the next year, and that his name shall be called Isaac, which means: *laughter*.

Genesis 17:15-21 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah *shall* her name *be*. And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be *a mother* of nations; kings of people shall be of her. Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall *a child* be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee! And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, *and* with his seed after him. And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will

make him a great nation. But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

Abraham was one hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. Abraham obeyed the **LORD** God to such an extent that the **LORD** God later told Abraham to take his son Isaac, who was a young boy at the time, into the land of Moriah, which means: *seen of Jah*, and offer Isaac as a burnt offering. Abraham arose the next morning and took the fire in his hand, and a knife, and had Isaac carry the wood for the burnt offering. When they arrived at the place God had told Abraham of, Abraham built an altar and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac and laid him on the altar upon the wood. Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son but the angel of the **LORD** called unto him out of heaven and told Abraham to stop as Abraham had proved that he feared the **LORD** God. At that same moment Abraham spotted a ram caught in a thicket by his horns so Abraham went and took the ram and offered him up for a burnt offering instead of his son.

Abraham lived to be one hundred seventy-five years old and the unilateral covenant that the **LORD** God had with Abraham was extended to all the peoples of the Earth where the **LORD** God was the only one required to act; it was also an unconditional covenant. Abraham was the twenty-first generation of the sons of the **LORD** God.

Gen 25:20-27 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the Syrian. And Isaac intreated the **LORD** for his wife, because she *was* barren: and the **LORD** was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. And the children struggled together within her; and she said, *If it be so, why am I thus?* And she went to enquire of the **LORD**. And the **LORD** said unto her, Two nations *are* in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and *the one* people shall be stronger than *the other* people; and the elder shall serve the younger. And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled,

behold, *there were* twins in her womb. And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them. And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob *was* a plain man, dwelling in tents.

Did Rebekah use a Mystery to go enquire of the **LORD** or just heartfelt prayer? The name Esau means: *handling; rough (that is, sensibly felt)* and Jacob's name means: *heel catcher (that is, supplanter)*. Esau was born first and "*came out red, all over like a hairy garment*". Jacob came out second, "*and his hand took hold on Esau's heel.*" Esau would later sell his birthright to Jacob for a bowl of red pottage and would then be called Edom, which means: *red*. The **LORD** God would later change Jacob's name to Israel as Jacob would father twelve sons thus becoming the patriarch of the twelve tribes of Israel. These twin brothers would be in conflict during their entire lives, which started in their mother's womb, and their battle would continue throughout history as the Israelite and Edomite nations. The Israelite would follow the **LORD** God's Law as Hebrews while the Edomite would not serve the **LORD** God as Esau chose to worship Canaanite idols. This saga which began at the twin birth of Jacob (Israel) and Esau (Edom) continues to this day.

Heber came eight generations before Jacob Israel and in Jacob's day, it was only the Hebrew nation who served the **LORD** God. The twin brothers' birth is recorded about halfway through the Book of Genesis, which is the first book of the Bible, and in the later chapters of the Book of Genesis the Israelites have moved to live in Goshen which was the residence of the Israelites in Egypt where they grew and multiplied exceedingly. As well, Jacob gives up the ghost at the age of one hundred forty-seven years in the second last chapter of the Book of Genesis which would be about one thousand seven hundred forty-nine years before the birth of Jesus Christ.

Exodus is the second book of the Bible and in chapter one of Exodus the Hebrew tribe has become so large that the Egyptian Pharaoh became worried as *"the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier"* than the Egyptians. The Pharaoh feared that if the Egyptians were to encounter war, the Israelite tribe might join with Egypt's enemies to fight against the Pharaoh and his army so the Pharaoh's solution was to enslave all of the Israelite people in an effort to prevent Egypt's downfall.

In the second chapter of Exodus, Moses is born and when he was grown the **LORD** God would direct Moses to lead the Hebrew people out of Egypt but Moses was unsure of his mission as he had a stuttering voice. Nevertheless, The **LORD** God would send ten plagues unto Egypt and Moses would warn the Pharaoh before each plague began but the Pharaoh had a hardened heart and would not relent unto the **LORD** God. Finally, the Pharaoh told Moses that the Hebrew people must leave Egypt after the tenth plague occurred which killed every first born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast, and there was not a house in Egypt where there was not one dead.

After the Hebrew people had left Egypt, the Pharaoh's heart hardened yet again which made him sorely desire to recapture the Hebrew people. His army caught up the Hebrew people at the Red Sea where the **LORD** God through Moses parted the Red Sea which allowed the Hebrew people to walk through the sea to the other shoreline. After Moses and the Hebrew people safely reached dry land, the parting of the Red Sea collapsed and drowned the Pharaoh along with every man in his army who were pursuing Moses and the Hebrew people thus ending the Hebrew people's first exile as slaves. *Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years. (Exodus 12:40)*

The **LORD** God never abandoned the Hebrew people for He stated, *"Now if you will obey Me and keep My covenant, you will*

be My own special treasure from among all the peoples on the earth; for all the earth belongs to Me." (Exodus 19:5)

There would be eleven generations of Hebrew people after Jacob leading to the birth of David who slew Goliath and later became King. David's son Solomon would build the Temple to honor the **LORD** God in the city of Jerusalem. There would be another fourteen generations of Hebrew people after King David when the Hebrews would be taken to Babylon as slaves for their second exile lasting seventy years.

We will end tracing this lineage here on this note: from Abraham to David were fourteen generations, and from David to the carrying away to Babylon were fourteen generations, and from the carrying away to Babylon until Jesus were fourteen generations. Jesus the Christ is the sixty-first generation of the sons of the **LORD** God and His male ancestry with their wives were all black skinned living Souls as this is an unbroken line from Eve and Adam.

When Jesus was born in Bethlehem, King Herod, who was an Edomite, was visited in Jerusalem by wise men from the east that were following a star which ultimately led to the young Christ child. Herod tried to discover where Jesus was born so that he could destroy the infant but failed when the wise men were warned in a dream from God not to return to Herod. After the wise men had parted, an angel of the **LORD** appeared to Joseph in a dream and warned him to take the child Jesus with Mary and flee to Egypt and to remain there until the angel would visit Joseph in a dream at a later date. Meanwhile, when Herod saw that he had been mocked by the wise men, he slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem from the age of two years old and under. When Herod was dead, the angel of the **LORD** appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt to tell him of Herod's death and told Joseph to take his family and go into the land of Israel. But when Joseph was warned in a dream from God that Herod's son Archelaus was

now the king of Judaea, Joseph turned aside and went to the city of Nazareth in the parts of Galilee.

The wise men were warned in a dream from God, Joseph was twice visited by an angel of God in two separate dreams, and Joseph was also warned in a dream from God. The **LORD** God will now communicate with you in a Mystery if you desire to seek his face.

We will now finish Cain's lineage:

Genesis 10:6-10 And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan. And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. He was a mighty hunter before the **LORD**: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the **LORD**. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

Naamah would of had the knowledge and experience of all the God-hating evilness of demon-worship, cannibalism, child sacrifice, lewdness, debauchery, and every other sin committed against the **LORD** God as she was a direct descendent of Cain. Naamah would have instructed her firstborn son Cush to build the city of Babylon as she considered herself to be the monarch but it was her grandson, Cush's son, Nimrod who made Babylon a kingdom. Nimrod was called a mighty hunter for mighty can be defined in the Bible as: *tyrant*. Meanwhile, Canaan was not slowing down in spreading his Canaanite demon-worshipping cults.

Genesis 10:15-19 And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth, And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite, And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite, And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad. And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest, unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

Some of the biblical characters mentioned above were not that far apart from each other in their lives. Abraham was fifty-eight years old when Noah gave up the ghost at the age of nine hundred fifty years and Abraham's father Terah was seventy years old when Abraham was born, making Terah one hundred twenty-eight years old when Noah gave up the ghost.

Terah, Abraham's father, was the chief officer or minister of the first king mentioned in the Torah, the mighty King Nimrod of Babylon (also known by its former name, Shinear, and the land of the Chaldees). Terah was an idol worshipper, like his king, and their chief god was the Sun. At the age of fifty Abraham returned to his father's house in Babylon.

https://www.chabad.org/library/article_cdo/aid/112063/jewish/Abraham-Early-Life.htm

The Canaanite tribes seem to breed like rabbits creating numerous political parties and various priesthood who introduced population control, but that may have just been an excuse to make human sacrifices to their demon gods, which demonstrates how long the eugenicists have been active on the planet.

The Canaanite political parties included the Pharisees, Sadducees, Zealots, Essenes, Assassins, Herodians and Scribes. They were also divided into the Amorites, Hittites, Moabites, Midianites, Philistines, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, Sepharvaims, Perizzites and affiliated tribes. Later the Edomites (descended from Esau) intermarried with the Turks and became known as the Chazars who eventually occupied [present-day] Israel.

After about 1200BC the Canaanites vanished from history to reappear as the Phoenicians. As seemingly harmless merchant folk, they obtained a monopoly over purple dye (phoenikica was the Greek word for purple).

Eustace Mullins, The Curse of Canaan pages 22 and 25 (1987)

In their arguments with Jesus, the Pharisees referred to the "traditions of the elders" which were the early works of the then two hundred year-old Babylonian Talmud. The Scribes would also argue with Jesus but they were always outclassed as Jesus would cite the Old Testament Laws found in the scriptures and then Jesus would cite the laws written by the Pharisees and the Scribes to defeat their childish religious ideologies. At the time of Jesus Christ, the Edomite were ruling Israel and controlling the Temple which they used as a money making venture through tithes and the fees paid by the money changers, just to name two of their monetary sources. Some of the Canaanite political parties survive to this day through consolidation although some have used esoteric methods to hide their current existence and past history. Do you think that the Pharisees no longer exist? They were the richest religious political ruling class at the time of Christ and would certainly not have given up their position over the last two thousand years if the Talmud is the highest level of man's legal codes today.

The Canaanite did not vanish from history as their satanic cult has survived with numerous accounts of child sacrifice and pederasty being reported to this day. The Phoenicians were a seafaring people who resided on the eastern Mediterranean while dominating trade in the ancient world and it is highly likely that they settled in Venice to become the Venetians.

The Israelite have settled in nearly every land as black skinned Hebrew or Christian converts for the majority of them were run out of their Temple by the Edomite before the time of Jesus. The Hebrew would have worshipped at the temple and the Jew would have worshipped at the synagogue; Jesus worshipped at the temple and taught in the synagogues.

What makes us do the things we do? Is there such a thing as destiny? The **LORD** God has a purpose for every creature that He has ever created; nothing goes to waste in this universe. What do you think your purpose is during this life of yours on this

planet? How do you determine your destiny? Is it assigned to you before you are born in the flesh? Is destiny the same as God's will? The only thing getting in the way of destiny seems to be unchecked human free will.

Charles A. Weisman was an anti-proselyte who converted from Judaism to Christianity and wrote a book called "Who is Esau-Edom? The Life, History, Genealogy, Prophecy, Predestination and Modern Identity of the Biblical Esau". Charles presents stunning information quoted from Jewish rabbis and scholars which identify exactly who Jesus Christ was speaking of when He said, **"I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan."** (Revelation 2:9). Those of the synagogue of Satan use the God fearing Jews as camouflage and cannon fodder to promote their New World Order/Zionist worldview as propagated by the UN-derworld's (UN) policies. Originally, the term "Jew" described people who lived in the territory of Judah or from the Israelite tribe of Judah but we must remember that the letter "J" does not exist in the Hebrew alphabet as the letter "Y" was used, that is: Jehoshua (Joshua) **y^hôshûa'** yeh-ho-shoo'-ah. The term used to describe God's chosen people always was and still is "Hebrew".

The Jews only study the first five books of the Bible which were written by Moses, and also the Babylonian Talmud, but the word "Jew" does not appear in the Bible until the book of Esther, which is the seventeenth book of the Bible. The book of Esther would have been written almost three hundred years before the Pharisees would have begun writing the Babylonian Talmud.

My dad's (Glenn) brother's (Pat) wife's (Toni) sister Patricia married a Jewish fellow called Izzy who owned a shop named Finestone Furs in Calgary. Izzy and Patricia were wonderful people who we would usually see whenever there was a gathering from my Dad's side of the family. Patricia Finestone would never fail to tell us how my Mom, Merrill and my Mom's

sister, Edie nursed her back to health saving her from certain death while my Mom and Edie worked as nurses at Holy Cross Hospital in Calgary before my Mom and Dad had any children. I also had classmates who were Jewish while attending Christian schools growing up and have never had a bad experience with any Jewish person. I do not consider all Jewish people to behave or think like those which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

Due to the extremely complicated topic of Judaism, the quotes below from Charles Weisman's Book, "Who is Esau-Edom?" takes up twenty-two pages and is the longest quote in this book:

Esau had married women of the Canaanite race whose religious practices were "abhorred" by God (*Lev. 20:23*). Jacob, however, "learned the ways of the Lord and His commandments" (*Jasher 29:11*), but Edom rejected God's ways and worshipped other gods (*2 Chronicles 25:14*)

Esau and the Edomite dwelt in mount Seir (*Genesis 36:8-9*), which God gave to Esau for a possession (*Deuteronomy 2:5, Joshua 24:4*) This land was also known as "Idumea" (*Isaiah 34:6*) The land of Edom, mount Seir, lied south of the Dead Sea, stretching south to its seaport at Elath (*Deuteronomy 1:2; 2:1, 8*), and included the ravine known as Petra.

The land was not the Kingdom of Judah, but the nation of the Jews (Judeans). Historically the Edomite became known as "Jews", a term derived from "Judea", which was derived from the name "Judah" being the royal line of Israel, though they were never of Judah or Israel.

We thus find that in the years just before the time of Christ, Judea was controlled by an Edomite faction, who usurped the Judahite name, land and heritage. Under Hyrcanus, the Edomite were forced to be part of Judean culture; but under Herod, the Herodian faction had control over the Judean's culture and way of life. Confounding the matter is the fact that some Judahites had intermixed with Edomite, Canaanite and other alien stock at the time they returned from the Babylonian

captivity (*Ezra 9:1, 2; Nehemiah 13:3, 23-25*). These mixed-blood people were also hostile toward the Judean Israelites.

The prophecies of Christ's birth were well known to the people at that time. He was to be the King over all the earth (*Zechariah. 14:9; Daniel 7:13*), the Messiah (*Daniel 9:25*), the redeemer of Israel (*Isaiah 59:20; 62:11*), and would be of the House of David (*Jeremiah 23:5*). The Script also reveals that Christ had enemies from the moment of His birth.

The leaders of Edom did have a plan. As the counterfeit Israel people they could use their "cover" to fulfill Edomite goals – not Israelite ones.

"Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a 'Jew', or to call a contemporary Jew an 'Israelite' or a 'Hebrew'." *Richard Siegel and Carl Rheins, The Jewish Almanac, New York: Bantam Books, Inc., 1980, p. 3*

The Jews of today fall within two main types – the Sephardic Jew and the Ashkenazi Jew. The Sephardim are also known as "Spanish Jews" and constitute about 5% of the Jews in the world. The Ashkenazim are the "East European Jews" which were found in Poland, Russia, Germany, and Western Asia. This group of Jews make up 90% of the so-called "Jews" in the world.

Many reference and historical sources have unequivocally identified that the bulk of the Ashkenazi Jews were derived from a people known as Khazars (or Chazars in some texts). The original Jewish Encyclopedia of 1905, revealed that the main stock of the Jews came from this Asiatic people known as Chazars or Khazars:

"CHAZARS: A People of Turkish origin whose life and history are interwoven with the very beginnings of the history of the Jews of Russia... Historical evidence points to the region of the Urals as the home of the Chazars." *The Jewish Encyclopedia Vol. IV, (1905), p. 1*

The Khazars were a nomadic people who had no traces of Hebraic culture. They had been following a pagan and sex-oriented religion until they had officially embraced Judaism in 740 A.D., while rejecting Christianity and Mohammedism. The Jewish author and historian,

Arthur Koestler, also concludes that the majority of east European Jews – and hence of world Jewry – is of Khazar and not of Semitic origin. In the beginning of his book he states:

“... the large majority of surviving Jews in the world is of Eastern European – and thus perhaps mainly of Khazar origin. If so, this would mean that their ancestors came not from the Jordan but from the Volga, not from Canaan, but from the Caucasus;... and that genetically they are more closely related to the Hun, Uigur and Magyar tribes than to the seed of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.” Koestler then devotes the remainder of his 255 page book to prove this premise. For instance, a record of a letter by a Khazar King shows that he traced his people to Noah’s son Japheth, not Shem, and to “Japheth’s grandson, Togarma, the ancestor of all Turkish tribes.” *Arthur Koestler, The Thirteenth Tribe, Random House, 1967, p 17*

As the Khazars left their homeland of Khazaria and migrated north and west, they lost their name and became known as Jews. Their Yiddish language and alphabet is not that of the Israelites (Phoenician-Greek style), but an amalgamation of Aramaic, medieval German, Slovak and Russian dialects.

The best historical evidence therefore, shows that the Jews are not descended directly from the Israelites of the Bible but derive much of their ancestry from the Khazars and other people of Turkish-Asiatic blood. The Khazars are also of Edomite stock and both stocks make up the present day Jews, as the historian H. G. Wells states, “... The Idumeans (Edomite) were... made Jews,... and a Turkish people (Khazars) were mainly Jews in South Russia.... The main part of Jewry never was in Judea and had never come out of Judea.” *H. G. Wells, The Outline of History, 3rd ed., MacMillan-1921, p.494* According to the Jewish Encyclopedia, the original stock of the Khazars came from the land of Edom:

Hasdai ibn Shaprut, who was foreign minister to Abd al-Rahman, Sultan of Cordova, in his letter to King Joseph of the Chazars (about 960 A.D.),... speaks of the tradition according to which the Chazars once dwelt near the Seir Mountains. *The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. IV, (1905) p 3*

When Persia overthrew Babylon, King Cyrus issued a decree (538 B.C.) allowing the Judahites to return to their land and rebuild the temple (*Ezra 1:1-5*). However, only about 50,000 returned to Palestine (*Ezra 2:64-65*). Some of them had apparently departed to their kinsmen in Europe. However, many of the Judahites and Benjamites preferred to remain in Babylonia becoming a part of the indigenous population. Those remaining had intermarried with the Babylonians and Edomites that were in the land and adopted their religion and law – the Babylonian Talmud – which became the foundation for Judaism. These then became the Babylonian Jews – “Then many of the people of the land became Jews” (*Esther 8:17*)

Although they are called “Jews”, a term which is derived from the word “Judah”, these people are not true Judahites but became a mixed or hybridized people, consisting of Edomites, Hittites, Canaanites, Judahites, Babylonians, Ishmaelites, Huns, Khazars, etc. When they migrated to other lands throughout the centuries, they retained their “Jew” or Judahite identity but brought with them the religion of Babylon.

“Our major vice of old, as of today, is parasitism. We are a people of vultures living on the labor and the good nature of the rest of the world... What a sorry spectacle the Jew makes on this continent which he pretends to have enriched! Not only does he fail to contribute any glamor (culture and art) to the scene. He does not even contribute man-power. He does not dig wells, plough fields, forge skyscrapers, lay bricks, cut out trenches, spin wheels, bake dough, fell trees, pack tin cans, sweep streets, heave coal, fire furnaces, weave cloth, dig subways, raise ramparts, wall floods, rivet bridges, hinge gates, or fight fires... Towards the man-power of America, Jewry contributes only that which it catches in its own sweatshops, as in so many rat traps – set by itself. It seems to be part of the Jew’s unwritten code that he should never work. Unless something happens to change his vision, I venture to add that he never will, either... I cannot find anything of value that Jews have created in their 250 years residence on the American continent. *Samuel Roth, Jews Must Live, The Golden Hind Press – New York, (1934) pp.56, 101, 108*

So what then is all the commotion and fuss for having Jews in Palestine? What is the significance of the Jews occupying the ancient places of the Bible? To answer this we need to understand what is "Zionism" and who is behind it and why.

Zionism has its roots in a Jewish Messianic Movement that seeks to establish an independent Jewish state through which their Messiah, the Jewish people as a whole, could rule the world. The place that they decided to occupy was old Palestine.

"Zionism is Judaism, and Judaism is unthinkable without Zionism."
Harper's Encyclopaedia of United States History, Harper & Bros. Publishers-1912. Vol. X, "Zionists"

Palestine had been occupied and ruled by the Arabs ever since the Muslim forces conquered it In 637 A.D. The act of establishing a "national home" for one group of people in an occupied area such as this "was an unprecedented innovation in international law." [Jed Note: It was a **fraudulent** international **legal** maneuver as God's Law would never allow the forced **theft** of a Nation's homeland by a foreign entity.]

Another political change was needed, such as that only a war can bring. With Franklin D. Roosevelt and Winston Churchill willing partners of the Zionists, it took little effort to bring America and Britain into World War II. The aftermath of the war allowed the Jewish Zionists to establish their international organization called the United Nations on October 24, 1945.

In 1947, the British gave up their Palestine mandate and placed the Palestine problem in the hands of the Zionist-created, Communist-controlled United Nations. The General Assembly approved plans to place Jerusalem under international control and to partition Palestine into separate Arab and Jewish states.

The Jewish author Arthur Koestler states that the "right of the State of Israel to exist" is not based on the "origins of the Jewish people" as being Israel, nor on the "covenant of Abraham with God." Rather, "it is based on international law -i.e., on the United Nations' decision in 1947 to partition Palestine." *Arthur Koestler, The Thirteenth Tribe,*

p.223 The Jews have not possessed the land according to Biblical requirements surrounding "Zion". The Israeli state was founded upon a systematic program of violence, deceit, murder and war instigated by the Jews, and this fact alone should dismiss the idea that they are Israel coming to Zion. We should now begin to see the modus operandi of Judaism and Zionism and how they are not the ways of Israel but of Edom. The Jewish World Program has used political upheavals and financial power to obtain its objectives. This was expressed by the Jewish Zionist leader Theodor Herzl:

When we sink, we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party; when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse. *Theodor Herzl, The Jewish State, London, Pordes, 1967, p. 23*

Zionism is part of a program for the political conquest of the world, the United Nations being its chief instrument or super government as mentioned in the Protocols of Zion. The possessing of the ancient lands and holy places of Israel is only a ruse, so the Zionist Jews can sucker the gullible Christians into supporting them as being "God's chosen people" fulfilling prophecy. Meanwhile, the Zionists are free to terrorize, murder, sabotage, spy, and get billions in free aid. Jewish Palestine is a Communistic and Atheist-ridden monstrosity whose only ambition is not to serve the world but to rule it.

Thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Israel; An End, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their (Israel's) houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled. *Ezekiel 7:2, 21, 24*

If Palestine was destined to be possessed by Edom, then the Jews must be Edom, and through their Zionist plans are fulfilling prophecy about Edom, not about Israel.

With the Babylonian captivity of Jerusalem and the destruction of the temple of Solomon in 586 B.C., God had forsaken the old city of Jerusalem and will never rebuild His temple there.

I will make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city (Jerusalem) a curse to all the nations of the earth. *Jeremiah 26:6. See also verse 9*

The Talmud teaches the opposite laws and principles from that of the Bible. Even where a sound and well recognized moral law of God is concerned, the Talmud in every instance tries to find some exception to it. The exception, deviation or modification is then justified by the words and teaching of some ancient Rabbi or the "Sages" as they are called in the Talmud. The Talmud is not a book of Godly morals or virtuous ethics but is replete with perversion and teachings of sexual debauchery.

In 1923, Dr. Alfred Luzsenszky, who had translated the Talmud into Hungarian (in 1910), was charged, by order of the public ministry of Hungary, with "pornography" and with "corruption of public morals". The court found that: "The horrors contained in the translation of Alfred Luzsenszky are without exception found in the Talmud. His translation is accurate".

Contrary to popular belief, the Jews are not followers of Old Testament law since they are not the people of the Old Testament (the Israelites). In fact, in the book Sanhedrin, section 88b, the Talmud teaches that its precepts and laws are of a "greater stringency" than in respect to those of the Bible. It also says that when a Jew claims there is no breach of Talmudic law, he may act even though "a Biblical law may be transgressed". It is the Talmud that guides the life and spirit of the Jew:

"The Talmud is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion. Whatever laws, customs, or ceremonies we (Jews) observe – whether we are Orthodox, Conservative, Reform or merely spasmodic sentimentalists – we follow the Talmud. It is our common law". *Herman Wouk in New York Herald-Tribune, November 17, 1959*

The Bible then is used merely for show so as to give the Jews the appearance of being godly and God's people, while their true law and religion is derived from the teachings and traditions of the Talmud. The Talmud is the work of "numerous Jewish scholars over a period of some 700 years, roughly speaking, between 200 (B.C.) and 500

(A.D.)." *Dr. Boaz Cohen, Everyman's Talmud, E.P. Dutton, N.Y., 1949, p.iii*

"The Jewish religion as it is today traces its descent, without a break, through all the centuries, from the Pharisees. Their leading ideas and methods found expression in a literature of enormous extent, of which a very great deal is still in existence. The Talmud is the largest and most important single member of that literature". *The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VIII, (1942) p. 174*

The Talmud is actually "the product of the Palestinian and Babylonian schools" and is generally called "the Babylonian Talmud". *The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. XII (1905) p. 1*

The Pharisees were adherents of this Babylonian thought, and it was this thought and religion which Christ was always at war against. Christ rebuked them because they "reject the commandments of God, so that you may keep your own (Babylonian) traditions" (*Mark 7:9*). Judaism and Christianity are poles apart. The opposition between these two systems is as radical today as it was in the days of Christ. But Judaism is not only derived from "Babylonian thought", but also "from Canaanite religious practices". *The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. VI, (1942) p.235*

The conflicting differences that exist between Jews and those of the Christian race are primarily a result of their genetic differences, or their "nature and constitution". Jews act and think differently from Christian peoples because there is a difference in their brains. According to Dr. Richard Goodman, in a study he made for John Hopkins University in Baltimore, there are 112 hereditary diseases within the Jewish race which originate from causes found within the Jewish brain and central nervous system. As documented in: *Genetic Disorders Among The Jewish People, by Dr. Richard Goodman, John Hopkins University Press.*

Some of these diseases include Bloom Syndrome, Familial Dysautonomia, Gaucher's Disease and Tay-Sachs Disease. These mental and neurological abnormalities have a direct relation on Jewish behavioral patterns which other peoples would find to be obnoxious and alien. These mental diseases no doubt account for some of the

common Jewish traits, such as being abrasive, rude, stingy, sexually perverted, aggressive, schizophrenic, and hostile.

"The Jews are more subject to diseases of the nervous system than the other races and peoples among which they dwell. Hysteria and neurasthenia (neurosis) appear to be most frequent. Some physicians of large experience among the Jews have even gone so far as to state that most of them are neurasthenic and hysterical". *The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. IX, (1905) p. 225*

Dr. Alexander Pilez, world famous psychiatrist from Vienna, states in his outstanding work, *Wiener Klinische Rundschau, page 888*: "Cases where acute psychoses lend to idiocy and lunacy are of particular frequency with the Jews". By contrast, there are no hereditary diseases which exist exclusively within the white race, and the Negro race has only one – Sickle Cell Anemia. As a highly mixed and mongrelized people the Jews would be more prone to diseases than pure races. The same is true with hybridized plants and animals. This would include diseases of the mind.

The Jewish Encyclopedia also states the causes of these mental disorders in Jews is due to "the neurotic taint of the race", "a racial characteristic", and "consanguineous marriages". This high proportion of insanity, idiocy, imbecility, and lunacy in Jews helps to explain why the Talmud is a collection of imbecilic ramblings of insane minds. Jews and Christian people are genetically not of the same mind.

"The children of Esau hated the sons of Jacob, and the hatred and enmity were very strong between them all the days, unto this day" (*Jasher 58:28*)

The most obvious evidence of the "perpetual hatred" Jews have towards the Christian people is found in their own Talmud. In this work of hatred and perversion, the Jewish rabbis and sages throughout the centuries have expressed the Jewish attribute of hate towards Christians. Some of the terms used in the Talmud and other Jewish writings for Christians are: goy, goyim (meaning cattle), gentile, min, minim, minuth, heathen, Cuthean, Akum, idolaters, Nokhri, and Notsrim.

The following are some excerpts from the Talmud which demonstrate Jewish hatred of Christians:

It is allowed to cheat a gentile and take usury of him (*Baba Mezia 61a, Abhodah Zarah 54a*); The goyim (Christians) are regarded as unclean (*Schabbath 145b, Abhodah Zarah 22b*); It is not allowed to rob a brother Jew, but to rob a gentile is allowed (*Baba Mezia 61a; Sanherlirin 57a*); The goyim are not like men but are as animals (*Kerithuth 6b*); The seed of a goy is worth the same as that of a beast (*Kethuboth 3b; Baba Mecia 114,6*); A Jew must not enter the home of a Christian (*Gittin 62a*); The goyim are not to be cured or helped when sick, even for money (*Abodah Zarah 27b; Iore Dea 158,1*); It is permitted to deceive a goy (*Babha Kama 113b*); Jews must try to deceive Christians (*Zohar I, 160a*); A Jew may lie and perjure himself to condemn a Christian (*Babha Kama 113a-113b*); A Jew shall not do injury to other Jews, but the law does not prohibit injury to a goy (*Mishna Sanhedryn 57*); Those who do good to the Christian... will not rise from the dead (*Zohar 1,25b*); All the festivals of the followers of Jesus are forbidden, and we must conduct ourselves towards them as we would towards idolaters (*Abodah Zarah 2a, 78c*); Do not save a goy in danger of death (*Hilkkoth Akum, XX,1*); When a Jew and a goy come to court, you must absolve the Jew and take his side as far as possible according to Jewish law. If however, the Jew can be absolved according to gentile law, absolve him (*Babha Kama 113a*); A Jew may keep anything he finds belonging to the Akum (Christian), to return it is a sin (*Choschem Ham 266,1*).

It is indeed interesting that the same enduring hate Edom had for Jacob, the Jews have towards Christians. It is also ironic that Jews, who have all this hate in them for Christians, have gone to great lengths to convince the world that they are completely innocent of such an attribute, and it is the Christian who hates the Jew.

The Jews admit that "the Pharisees and the Rabbis" were the same kind of "teachers". *Rabbi A. Cohen, Everyman's Talmud, p. xxxiv*

Thus, the Rabbis and Jewish Talmud have picked up where Herod and the Pharisees left off in their onslaught of hatred against Jesus Christ – the Redeemer of Israel. In the Talmud, Jesus is referred to as a

sorcerer, idolater, seducer, blasphemer and a fool. It says he committed bestiality, sexual perversion, and performed magic. It assigns four deaths for Jesus – stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation. The Jews' assault against Christ and Christianity is historic, as admitted by the Jew Bernard Lazarez:

"The Jew... is not content merely to destroy Christianity, but he preaches the gospel of Judaism; he not only assails the Catholic or the Protestant faith, but he incites to unbelief, and then imposes on those whose faith he has undermined his own conception of the world, of morality and of life. He is engaged in his historic mission, the annihilation of the religion of Christ." *Bernard Lazare, Antisemitism: Its History and Causes, Translated by Britons Publishing Co., London–1967, p. 158*

"Anti-Semitism (Jew-hatred) is so instinctive that it may quite simply be called one of the primal instincts of mankind, one of the important instincts by which the race helps to preserve itself against total destruction. I cannot emphasize the matter too strongly. Anti-Semitism is not, as Jews have tried to make the world believe, an active prejudice. It is a deeply hidden instinct with which every man is born. He remains unconscious of it, as of all other instincts of self-preservation, until something happens to awaken it. Just as when something flies in the direction of your eyes, the eyelids close instantly and of their own accord. So swiftly and surely is the instinct of anti-Semitism awakened in man... There is not a single instance when the Jews have not fully deserved the bitter fruit of the fury of their persecutors." *Samuel Roth, Jews Must Live, (1934) p. 64*

What we actually have in the world is Esau, who is the hater and aggressor, trying to conceal from the world his identity and innate attributes. If Esau's true identity and traits become publicly known, he would once again be powerless in the world. The Jews have inherited these attributes of Esau and frantically try to silence anyone who would reveal them.

For Esau to rule or have the dominion in a nation over Jacob's descendants, he must establish his principles of law and government (socialism), his religion (Judaism), and his code of morals (Talmudic

ethics). He must have his method of economics established (credit, usury) as well as his way of life (a Judaic society), thus bringing about the destruction of white rule and society:

"The day when the Jew was first admitted to civil rights, the Christian state was in danger... the entrance of the Jew into Christian society marked the destruction of the State, meaning by State, the Christian State". *Bernard Lazare, Antisemitism: Its History and Causes, p. 162*

The use and control of usury – the loaning of money at interest – is a powerful tool for gaining financial dominion over others. Not only is "the borrower servant to the lender" (*Proverbs 22:7*), because of the debt he owes, but he must also pay more than what he borrowed. By making one's ability to pay off a debt more difficult, the lender can take possession of property put up as security.

The real key to the Jews' economic rule over nations, and the making of usury and credit more effective, is their International Banking Dynasty. This scheme began in England when the Jews, led by Rabbi Manasseh ben Israel, were allowed to return to that nation in 1657, by conspiring with Oliver Cromwell. The Jews were expelled from England in 1290, by King Edward I. When the plan for readmission of the Jews was discussed, "anti-Jewish prejudices had become strong, and the Council would not consent to it (1654)". Also, "the mercantile interests and the clergy united in opposition" to the admission of the Jews. It took Cromwell 3 years to overcome the opposition and secure the admission of the Jews. *The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. IV, p. 366-68* With their foot in the door, the international Jews approached William of Orange and promised to help place him on the throne of England, in exchange for helping them secure a charter to establish a Bank of England. A Jew named Jacob Henriques was instrumental in this endeavor. William and Mary accepted the crown in 1689, but to justify the bank charter, wars between France and England were now instigated:

"The constant wars which followed William's accession had compelled the king to borrow large sums from the London merchants (Jews). Out of these loans sprang, first the National Debt, which was destined to grow, eventually by leaps and bounds, from less than a million of

pounds up to so many hundred millions, that all thought of ever paying it is now given up. The second result was the organization of a company for the management of this colossal debt – the Bank of England.” *D. H. Montgomery, The Leading Facts of English History, Boston: Ginn & Company, 1893, 2nd Edition, p.288*

The Jewish merchants secured the bank charter in 1694. From that moment on Esau-Edom had financial dominion over all of Britain. As directors of the Bank they could regulate the gold standard, consolidate the national debt, and even impose direct taxation on the people as a means to secure loans. With control over this bank, the Jews would create wars, business panics, and political upheavals that would affect the entire world.

Esau’s crowning achievement in gaining financial dominion over Jacob occurred with the establishment of the Federal Reserve Act, which was signed by the Zionist stooge Woodrow Wilson on December 23, 1913. The chief architect of this plan was the Edomite Jew Paul Warburg of Kuhn-Loeb and Co. The legislation created a corporation, The Federal Reserve Bank, whose stock is owned or controlled by Jewish Banking firms. Controlling stock in the Federal Reserve System is owned principally by the International Jewish Banks, including: (1) Rothschild Banks of London and Berlin, (2) Lazares Brothers Bank of Paris, (3) Israel Moses Seaf of Italy, (4) Warburg Bank of Hamburg, (5) Lehman Brothers of New York, (6) Kuhn, Loeb and Co. of Germany and New York, (7) Chase Manhattan (Rockefeller) Bank of New York, (8) Goldman-Sachs Bank of New York.

With the Federal Reserve system the Edomite have the ability to create their own “money” (Federal Reserve Notes and bank book entries), merely by loaning it out into “circulation”, and thus can manipulate loans and interest rates. The people of America are now subject to their new Edomite masters who created their “money” allowing them to buy and sell with it, but monitors how much they receive (W2 Forms, etc.) and taxes them for the privilege of that use. The IRS is but a collection agency for the Edomite Federal Reserve Banking System.

At the close of World War II certain Jews spearheaded the Bretton Woods Conference in New Hampshire (July 1-22, 1944). Articles of Agreement were proposed for the establishment of the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and a World Bank.

Jews have always controlled the operations of the IMF and World Bank. Through them, interest rates, loans, currency values, and international trade practices are regulated, making the economic activities of every nation subject to the Jew by way of these financial devices. Their objective of a "new international economic order" was fulfilled with these international devices. Thus, Esau now has economic dominion over Jacob like never before.

The principles of Hebrew law, justice and government were adopted by the European peoples and never by the Jews. Thus in many nations we find the individual rights of property, a system of free enterprise, local control of government, and biblical laws and judgment implemented. But Jews have historically promoted principles of democracy, socialism, and communism – all contrary to sound biblical principles of self-government.

A democracy is actually socialism cloaked in the veils of a free republican government. Since democracies easily masquerade as such a government, its insidious nature is undetectable to the bulk of the population who willingly support it. This political concept is not an American institution but rather is a Jewish contrivance.

It is the natural inclination for the Jew to reject all Godly or Biblical aspects of government and to promote atheistic and humanistic forms of government such as a democracy, socialism, or communist regime. Jewish formed governments may have other names, such as Social-Democracy, the name of the Draconian rule under Lenin. These political concepts stem from Talmudic and Babylonian philosophies of government whose end is total control and dominion.

Leaders worldwide have become Jewish puppets and yes-men as they buckle under and whore themselves out to the power of the Jew's purse. Others owe an obligation to the Jews for getting them in office. But the Jews always make sure to pick the cowardly and traitorous

types for political office, or those who have the Jewish type of subversive and revolutionary mind set.

The United Nations (like the League of Nations) was a Jewish plan and concept, it was promoted and supported by Jews, and it serves Jewish and Zionist goals. A couple of years after the establishment of the United Nations, the Jew David Ben-Gurion stated:

"Our (Jewish) policy must be the unity of the human race. The world is divided into two blocs. We consider that the United Nations' ideal is a Jewish ideal." *THYME Magazine, August 16, 1948, p.25*

When a nation becomes a member of the United Nations it surrenders its sovereignty and independent status. It now becomes subject to the International Law of Edom, and is not free to decide its own destiny.

"The Jewish people as a whole will be its own Messiah. It will attain world dominion by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers, the annihilation of monarchy, and by the establishment of a world republic in which the Jews will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this New World Order the Jews will furnish all the leaders without encountering opposition. The Governments of the different peoples forming the world republic will fall without difficulty into the hands of the Jews. It will then be possible for the Jewish rulers to abolish private property, and everywhere to make use of the resources of the state. Thus will the purpose of the Talmud be fulfilled, in which it is said that when the Messianic time is come, the Jews will have all the property of the whole world in their hands. *Baruch Levy (from a letter to Karl Marx), La Revue de Paris, p.574, June 1, 1928*

Rabbi Reichorn, speaking at the funeral of Grand Rabbi Simeon Ben-Iudah, in 1869, stated:

"Thanks to the terrible power of our International Banks, we have forced the Christians into wars without number. Wars have a special value for Jews, since Christians massacre each other and make more room for us Jews. Wars are the Jews' Harvest: The Jew banks grow fat on Christian wars. Over 100-million Christians have been swept off the face of the earth by wars, and the end is not yet."

The Jew Marcus Eli Ravage, speaking to Christians in a series of articles in Century Magazine:

"You have not begun to appreciate the real depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war (WWI) but of nearly all your wars and revolutions in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone." *Century Magazine, Vol. 115, No.3, January 1928, pp 347-48*

After World War I, in 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Austrian Ambassador to England said:

"Israel (the Jews) won the war (WWI), we made it, thrived on it, profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity."

"In everything we are destroyers... We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own." *Maurice Samuel, You Gentiles, Harcourt, Brace-1924, p. 155*

The Jew Dr. Oscar Levy, writing in the preface to the book, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution (1920)*, also expressed the Jewish trait to destroy:

"There is scarcely an event in modern Europe that cannot be traced back to the Jews. Take the Great War (World War I)... the Jews have made this war!... We (Jews) who have posed as the saviours of the world... we are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners... We have finally succeeded in landing you into a new hell."

The Jews' destructive ways and propensity for killing Christians should be of no surprise since their own guide to law and religion – the Talmud – teaches and condones such acts. Here are some relevant excerpts:

Thou shalt surely kill him (Gentile). Thou shalt surely smite him with stones that he die (*Abotlah Zara 4b*); For murder, whether of a goy or a Jew by a goy, punishment is incurred; but murder of a goy by a Jew, there is no punishment (*Sanhedrin 57a; Abodah Zara 13b*); Christians, informers, and apostates may be cast into a pit, and need not be rescued (*Abodah Zarah 26b*); A goy who studies the Law deserves death (*Sanhedrin 59a*); It is certain that our (Jew's) captivity will last until the princes of the gentiles are destroyed (*Zohar I, 219b*); Even the best of the goyim should be killed (*Abodah Zarah 26b, Tosephoth*); The Christian birth rate must be diminished materially (*Zohar II, 64b*); Take the life of the gentile (Christian) and kill them, and you will please God the same as one who offers incense to Him (*Sepher Or Israel 117b*); Jews are innocent of murder if intent was to kill a Christian (*Makkoth 7b*); The disciples of Christ are tried in court and executed (*Sanhedrin 43a*)

When Jacob-Israel was at its zenith in terms of national status and prosperity, Esau-Edom desired to see its capital city destroyed. This philosophy was revealed in the Jew Adam Weishaupt, whose basic "Illuminati" creed was, "Destroy civilization; whatever is, is wrong". This concept paved the way for Illuminati Jews to organize the bloody and destructive French Revolution.

This mode of treachery of Edom again surfaced during World War II. When Germany had been defeated at the end of the war, and the Allied forces had suppressed its military and rendered it defenseless, it was the Edomite Jews of the Red Soviet Union that had poured into the nation to rape, plunder, destroy and kill Germans. As with Judah, the Edomite Jews "shed the blood" of Germans "by force of the sword in the time of their calamity". This act was a typical Edomite style of revenge upon God's people (Germany). Esau-Edom cowardly attacks and plunders Jacob-Israel only when they are in a weakened and helpless state.

In February, 1945, when the war was practically over, the city of Dresden was repeatedly bombed and destroyed to satisfy the hate and revenge of the Jews. Dresden was the culture center of Germany and not a military or industrial target. Over 250,000 men, women and

children were slaughtered by orders of Jew controlled Churchill (England) and Roosevelt (America).

Perhaps the greatest act of revenge, treachery and hatred perpetrated by the Jews was their destruction and takeover of the Christian nation of Russia. Here we have a premeditated and cold-blooded plan to destroy the government and people of this nation. Russia as a nation had been populated and ruled by the "White Russians" since about 900 A.D. These hardy settlers, being of Germanic and Scandinavian descent, set about to establish a dynasty rich in art and culture. An economic climate developed in which Russia prospered and became the "Breadbasket of Europe". With the Red Bolshevik Revolution the Jewish revolutionaries had destroyed this stable civilization in a few days. The Jews were free to release their ingrained hatred through mass murders of helpless White Russian victims. Christians were dragged from their homes, tortured and killed. Some were chained to the floor and hot lead poured into their mouths. Many were tied to horses and dragged through the streets of the city. Pregnant Christian women were chained to trees and their babies cut out of their bodies. Russia became like a slaughter house with corpses lying everywhere. The bloody massacres continued on and off through the decades of the Red rule of the "Soviet Union". The Russian author, Alexander Solzhenitsyn, relates that some sixty-six million "real Russians" have been murdered since the Bolshevik Revolution at hands of the Yiddish revolutionaries. Before the Revolution, Russia was about 75% white, today the bulk of the population is Asiatic.

The Jews took another opportunity to massacre helpless Christians during the Spanish Civil War in the 1930's. The Jew Rosenberg (Moses Israelsohn) headed murder teams called the "World Revolutionary Movement Purification Squads". Their "purification" consisted mainly of massacres of priests, nuns, choirboys, women and children. Madrid officials estimated that one tenth of the population of Spain was murdered by the Communist Jews by 1939.

In the fall of 1939, the Communist Jews had plotted the mass murder of Poland's leading class. The Communist Jews had dossiers of all who might lead the Polish people to resist, and who had been exposing the

Jewish-Communist threat. During the first days of the War, 15,000 Polish officers and intellectual leaders, who were the flower of the nation, were captured and taken to Jewish operated Communist camps. In the spring of 1940, the Polish prisoners were brought to Katyn Forest. With their hands tied behind them, the victims were forced to kneel and then shot in the back of the head and buried in mass graves. Stalin knew full well that even his bloodthirsty Mongolian troops did not have the stomach for such slaughter, so he hand-picked Jews to do the actual killing. He knew the Jews would not only do it, but enjoyed every minute of it. Thus the problem of the Polish Patriots was solved. A similar pattern was followed in Hungary, Latvia and Czechoslovakia.

One act which has clearly revealed the treachery of the Jews was their unprovoked sneak attack on the American ship U.S.S. Liberty on June 8, 1967. The Jews viciously bombed, napalmed, machine gunned, and torpedoed the ship killing 34 and wounding 171. This was an act of hate. It is sometimes difficult for the Edomite to contain their hatred for the cursed goyim so they will take out their hatred at any opportunity.

We need to mention some other acts of revenge that have been perpetrated by Jews to bring about the revengeful death and destruction of the Christian people. One such act is the practice of abortion, which conforms quite well with the Jewish ritual of child sacrifice to idols such as Molech. The Talmud recognizes such an atrocity as normal "giving one's seed to Molech is not idolatry" (*Sanhedrin 64a*). Molech was a god of the Canaanites and Babylonians, and Babylon is the bedrock of the Jewish Talmud and Jewish tradition. This deity was the center of child sacrifice. The Talmud teaches that the extermination of Christians is a necessary sacrifice (*Zohar II, 43a*)

"The most effective component of Jewish connection is probably that of media control. It is well known that American public opinion molders have long been largely influenced by a handful of powerful newspapers, including the New York Times, the Washington Post, and the St. Louis Post-Dispatch – owned respectively by the Sulzbergers,

Meyers, and the Pulitzers, (all Jewish families)." *Alfred Lilienthal, The Zionist Connection II, (1978), pp.218-19*

For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as you have done, it shall be done unto you; your reward shall return upon your own head. But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD has spoken it. *Obadiah 1:15, 17-18*

Esau-Edom is much like those who commit "blasphemy" because they "say they are Jews (Judeans, i.e. Israelites), and are not, but are of the synagogue of Satan... and do lie" (*Revelation 2:9; 3:9*). By this Edom can be identified with the corrupt Babylonian beast system which is "full of names of blasphemy" and by its "sorceries were all nations deceived" (*Revelation 17:3; 18:23*). Of course, none blaspheme Christ or lie and deceive all people more than the Edomite Jews.

Edom's connection with Babylon started with Esau's desire to obtain the "valuable garments of Nimrod, with which Nimrod prevailed over the whole land" (*Jasher 27:10*). Nimrod was the king of Babel or Babylon (*Genesis. 10:9-10*), and his garments represented his ungodly rule. Nimrod is the prototype of a rebellious people, his name being interpreted as "he who made all the people rebellious against God" *The Jewish Encyclopedia, Vol. IX, (1905) p. 309*. Nimrod was the son of Cush, whose name means "he whose words are dark". Esau had killed Nimrod and then "fought a desperate fight" with two of his aides and killed them also. He then "took the valuable garments of Nimrod" and fled from his men (*Jasher 27:4-11,*). This exhausted Esau, and so when he "came from the field, and he was faint" (*Genesis 25:29*). This is when he sold his birthright to Jacob for pottage which is a fitting consequence of his action. When he killed Nimrod and took his garments, Esau assumed another birthright, that of Nimrod and his Babylonian rule, one which could not coexist with the Abrahamic

birthright. Babylon became a symbol for all that is contrary to the will and ways of God. The Tower of Babel was a plan to elevate man above God so as to have a universal rule over the world.

The Script of God reveals many interesting parallels between Red Edom and the Red beast system of Babylon. As indicated they both have the color identification of red. There are also similarities between their prophecies and judgments. These need to be examined for the sake of further identifying who and what Esau-Edom is. The following are some of these parallels:

Burned and destroyed by fire: In *Obadiah 1:18* Esau is devoured by the flame of Jacob. Babylon will also "be utterly burned with fire" (*Revelation 18:8*); Be overthrown like Sodom and Gomorrah: Both Edom (*Jeremiah 49:18*) and Babylon (*Jeremiah 50:40*) are to end in destruction "as in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah"; Habitations made desolate: Edom shall have its habitations made "desolate" by "the least of the flock". (*Jeremiah 49:20*). This exact same judgment is given for Babylon (*Jeremiah 50:45*); Dominion over, and war against, Israel: As shown, Edom was to gain dominion over, and afflict Israel. The system of Babylon also is to have dominion over God's people and make war against them (*Daniel 7:21-25; Revelation 12:17; 13:7; 17:6*); Has a covert reign over the world: The final stage of rule of Babylon is a "mystery" (*Revelation 17:5*). Edom is also exalted very "high", which involves "hidden things" (*Obadiah 1:3-6*); Israel to destroy and be delivered from: Both Edom (*Obadiah 1:16-18*) and Babylon (*Revelation 18:4*) are what God's people need deliverance from. This deliverance comes by God's people destroying its oppressor (*Daniel 7:26-27; Revelation 18:6*).

For thus says the LORD: I have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace. Ask now and see whether a man does travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness? Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it. For it shall come to pass in that day, says the LORD of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off

their neck, and I will tear off their bonds, and strangers shall no longer make them their slaves. *Jeremiah 30: 5-8*

Every nation that has become a willing partner of the Jewish-controlled United Nations has surrendered its military to its edicts. Every nation that has its monetary system dependent on a centralized Jewish-controlled bank has surrendered its "purse" into the hands of the Jews. The people of those nations have lost their liberty and have the "yoke" of Esau-Edom upon them. It will be by a "miracle" of God that this yoke will be removed and the people delivered.

Then answered I and said, What shall be the parting asunder of the times (ages)? or when shall be the end of the first age, and the beginning of the age that follows? And He (the LORD) said unto me, From Abraham unto Isaac, when Jacob and Esau were born of him, Jacob's hand held first (or from the beginning) the heel of Esau. For Esau is the end of the world (age), and Jacob is the beginning of it that follows. *2 Esdras 6:7-10*

This recalls to us the event of the birth of Esau and Jacob and the significance of why Jacob held onto Esau's heel at their birth. Everything in Scripture has a meaning or purpose. The heel represents the end and the hand the beginning of man. Esau's time was to have an end which would mark the beginning of the time of Jacob. Thus Jacob's deliverance from the oppression and servitude of Esau can only come about by the end of Esau or his elimination from the world.

A significant aspect of Jacob's bondage is that the people cannot discern between what is evil and what is not. Our people were once concerned about the corrupting influence of the antichrist Jews in society, but now their lack of concern has brought about Jewish dominion in the land.

So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. (*Malachi 3:18*) It is only by knowing the "strong meat" of Scripture that we will be able to "discern both good and evil" (*Hebrews 5:14*)

For, behold, the day comes that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that

comes shall burn them up, says that LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. And you shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, says the LORD of hosts. *Malachi 4:1,3* Also *Micah 4:13*

It needs to be understood that it is the plan of God for Edom to gain dominion and to rise to an exalted position in the world, and finally at one final act, be brought down and destroyed, never to return again. Edom is thus much like the rich man in Christ's parable of the Rich Man and Lazarus (*Luke 16:19-31*).

God is not only the author of the Script that is being followed in the earth, but is director and producer, and in fact owns the stage and all characters and props on it. As the Psalmist says, "The earth is the LORD's, and the fullness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein" *Psalms 24:1* Yes, all the world is much like a stage, and the stage is now being set for Esau's destruction and Jacob's deliverance. It is so written.

Through the various organizations, movements, political parties and masonic orders, which Edomite Jews have either established or infiltrated, a definite program has been designed to prevail over or harm the Christian people.

A cursed and rejected people, such as the Edomite and some of the Judahites of Christ's time, do not have God within them. As Christ said, "If God were your Father, you would love me" *John 8:42* Can you think of anyone that hates Christ more than these people known as Jews today?

Please note that any NAMES and EVENTS found past this point in the current chapter do not refer to any existing PERSON either alive or dead, or to any existing CORPORATION, and any similarity to NAMES or EVENTS is entirely a strange coincident.

Some of the Edomite tribes moved to Europe to create the world's largest organized crime syndicate calling themselves the Chazar, which is a variant spelling of Khazar, whose royal family claimed to convert to Judaism in the ninth century. The modern day Khazarian people can be found in Israel and also in

the Ukraine with the Crest of Ukraine being modeled on the Khazarian Tamga. It would seem that Ukraine is considered a Khazarian possession which would explain why Ukrainian workers have the lowest earned wages in Europe. The following quote speaks to the breadth and global reach of the Khazarian Mafia (KM) :

Never before in history has an organized crime syndicate become so large with global reach, and never before so powerful and evil, specializing in the frequent mass-murder of innocent people solely to enhance its power and riches. [...] Each of these Cartels is organized into a large system best referred to as the Hierarchy, and the several wrinkled-up old men in wheelchairs that control it are called the "Select Few" by insiders.

1) The Money Cartel aka the Federal Reserve System, a fraudulent illegal unconstitutional system that prints fake money debt-notes instead of real Gold or Silver Certificates. This is the epitome of RICO crime and fraud. **2)** The Energy Cartel aka the Petro Cartel which has provided the linchpin of the US Petro Dollar. **3)** The Knowledge Cartel aka the US Educational system including public schools, private and public universities. **4)** The Military and Intel Cartel which has served as the World's policemen and used American Soldiers as disposable cannon-fodder. **5)** The Judiciary, Corrections and Police Cartel which is used to run interference and cover-ups for the Establishment Hierarchy. **6)** The Big Medicine Cartel. Controls all medical schools, all medical, dental and nursing degrees, the CDC (CORPS of DISEASE COLLABORATORS), the FDA (FRAUD and DEATH AGENCY) and all USG health policies. **7)** The Big Pharma Cartel. This cartel has been designed to work closely with the Big Medicine Cartel in a symbiotic arrangement where each feeds the other and increases business for each other. **8)** The Agricultural Cartel. This cartel has been created by infiltrating and hijacking corporations that buy, broker and process grains and produce. **9)** The Major Mass Media Cartel. This is best described as the Controlled Major Mass Media (CMMM). It uses an American Intel proprietary to vet every single story carried by the six networks which actually function as a virtual and illegal Monopoly. **10)**

The Entertainment Cartel. This is based on the sophisticated mind-control served up by Hollywood and the Television networks and movie theaters. **11)** The Bread and Circuses Cartel. This is Big Sports designed to keep the masses appeased so they don't have time to become concerned about how the Establishment is ripping them off at every level nor any inclination to be motivated to stop them from doing so. **12)** The Religious Cartel. The KM has infiltrated and hijacked almost every major religion in the World, including the Vatican and Catholicism, Lutheranism and all the rest. **13)** The Secret Society Cartel. The KM has established a worldwide network of secret occult-based societies which form the secret associations that control almost every major US Institution from the top echelons. **14)** The Government and Politics Cartel. This involves a coordinated system that controls all government in America, local, state and federal. **15)** The Arms Cartel. This is one of the biggest money makers for the wealthy KM families that own large blocks of stock in these defense contractors, especially those with no-bid contracts which are also involved in kidnapping and sex-slavery. **16)** The Narcotics Cartel. This is the most lucrative KM Cartel in America of all, next to the Money Cartel, which is the "head of the snake". Retired DEA officials have privately spoken out and claimed that most of the large Wall Street banks would go under in a month unless they could launder the vast fortunes obtained from the Establishments with their international drug trafficking, especially into America.

<https://www.veteranstoday.com/2016/04/27/khazarian-mafias-system-of-cartels/>

Let's browse through our modern times and see how we have arrived at the point where the Satanist and the Luciferian Canaanite made a bold move to try and rule the world.

What would you need to do to make a move to control the world? First off, you would need a plan spanning hundreds of years that would be multigenerational which would also include bribery and blackmail in your toolset. You would need to infiltrate secret societies but only at the top level to then

put in place your pocket Satanists, which would not be very difficult as you would be replacing someone else's Satanists with your fellow Satanists. You also need intelligence agents in many countries which you can find in the military by using either retired servicemen or bribe existing officers. You would need to infiltrate and corrupt governments through bribery and blackmail as well but that can get expensive so you would need to create a world-wide banking system to manipulate and control gold and precious metals. You would then create paper receipts to take the place of precious metals so that the gold and silver can stay in your banks allowing you to create fictional credit which you can then loan out with interest.

Meanwhile, as railroads have been around for a few decades, you can now focus on transportation starting with railroad companies and train track construction but you do not need to do it alone as you can make loans to outside investors to build or purchase railways and then invest in your chosen winners. At the fifty year mark into your railroad plan you see investment opportunities in energy by starting oil companies. Once your oil companies begin realizing windfall profits, tell the world that existing natural cures for disease are now labeled as unreliable and introduce lab made chemicals using petroleum products to replace natural cures. Later on you will open your own universities and teach doctors to outright lie about the advantages of your patented medicines over natural and herbal remedies. In the future, you will have created a pharmaceutical industry in which you can easily convince your infiltrated governments to use tax payer funds to buy your products and start injecting your chemicals into infants shortly after they are born.

Now you can start to buy up the media companies such as newspapers and radio stations but you will need to wait to buy television stations for the time being as the TV is just about to be invented. After some years you can buy any media you desire and in a few decades you will be able to reduce the

ownership of media down to just a handful of corporations and therefore control any narrative through the media by having your talking points flood the airwaves and print media.

The aero plane industry will soon be expanding as the first solo nonstop transatlantic flight in history was just completed in the same year that the TV was successfully demonstrated. Since you did so well with the railroads you have no apprehension to invest in airlines.

You would need to incorporate all the governments and their associated services, convert Natural Law courts to Universal Commercial Code (UCC), convert constables to police officers, et cetera, but let the politicians, judges, police, and the doctors continue to swear an oath under Natural Law just for visual effect as the courts will deal with PERSONS under UCC in order to double dip and steal funds from the PERSON's Birth Bond. You can now easily influence your infiltrated government chumps to allow you to print the people's money while you charge interest for the service and then introduce taxation as another one of your money-grubbing schemes. You also become the financial advisors to the governments for which you print money so now you can print as much money as you desire in order to control the economy and then you move on to take control of the stock markets.

"When you see that in order to produce, you need to obtain permission from men who produce nothing - When you see that money is flowing to those who deal, not in goods, but in favors - When you see that men get richer by graft and by pull than by work, and your laws don't protect you against them, but protect them against you - When you see corruption being rewarded and honesty becoming a self-sacrifice - You may know that your society is doomed."

Ayn Rand, Atlas Shrugged, 1957

Your banking empire is returning unimaginable profits but you need to make a power play to take control of the government

by inserting your bureaucrat dupes while you begin inflating and then deflating the world's economy. You will now buy as much stock as you can while printing and circulating as much money as you possibly can to create an atmosphere of easy approvals for low interest loans. You then let the economy rage on so that the banks' customers are occupied in an unhealthy buying frenzy using low interest bank loans to buy stock and high priced ticket items such as homes and automobiles as business booms. Then you wait a few years and start removing the printed money from circulation to squeeze the economy while at the same time raising interest rates. Once you have reduced the money in circulation you can then see more debt than money supply so now is the time to create a panic in the stock market by selling your stock, which you bought cheap, at inflated prices as you are the majority stock holder in most companies because your investment money is free and clear as you are stealing money from the Birth Bond system and then charging the people a second time for a debt that has already been paid. With the help of your media ownership position, you can create public panic in order to convince the people to begin selling their stock to avoid losses but they must act fast because the money supply is significantly less than the stock market values. Immediately, you call in your loans knowing that the public and businesses won't be able to pay their debts and you get to collect the collateral on the loans or take over the businesses and homes. Then when the stock prices hit all-time lows, you start buying stock again at fire sale prices and you reap profits both when stock prices fall and then again when your purchasing power props up the stock market.

As you are doing all of this you foment wars so that governments need you to loan them money for their manufacturing of wartime weapons and supplies but it is best to hedge your bets by backing both sides of any conflict.

Due to your economic subterfuge plan, you entice the UNITED STATES government to issue an order to the CITIZENS requiring

them to turn in their gold to your banking system and you will pay them twenty dollars per Troy ounce. After the deadline passes for citizens to turn in their gold, the price of gold from the Treasury is then raised to thirty-five dollar per Troy ounce for a seventy-five percent increase in the value of the gold which you stole from PUBLIC PERSONS. It's a shame you didn't raise the price to forty dollar per Troy ounce as it would have made your math calculations so much easier. In another thirty-eight years you will get the U.S. president "I am not a crook" NIX-EM to remove the backing of money from precious metals and change to debt based fiat currency. Please remember that **money** is backed by precious metals of gold and silver where fiat **currency** is backed by thin air. Not only that but you will create the petrodollar so that any barrel of oil purchased anywhere in the world will now be paid using the U.S. debt based fiat dollar. Any country refusing to abide by your scheme will be met with the U.S. military's threat of violence.

As opening your own university worked so well, you will start to take control of the education system from the top down. Start with major universities by giving grants for favors and work your way down to grade schools. Supply the books and the course materials to arrive at the outcome you desire by dumbing down the population so that schools do not teach their students about your scheming methods. Along the way, pick out the brightest students and nurture them into your way of thinking by giving them scholarships and then place them into the companies that you control and let them rise to the executive level while paying them excessive salaries. You will be able to create an army of chumps that will do your bidding for fear of losing their jobs and extravagant lifestyles.

The U.S. participation in the Vietnam War will be ending soon but do not worry for since the start of the Vietnam War in the year nineteen hundred fifty-five, the U.S. will participate in no less than twenty-eight other conflicts by the end of BABACK's presidency which means that your investments in the

arms industry will be paying off quite handsomely. We must also remember that the U.S. did not enter the Vietnam conflict until the eighth month in the year nineteen hundred sixty-four due to a brief skirmish where one U.S. aircraft was damaged and the destroyer USS Maddox's total damage suffered was reported to be a single bullet hole from a Vietnamese machine gun round while the USS Maddox was in Vietnamese waters. In this "Gulf of Tonkin Incident", there were no U.S. casualties or injuries and the only factual damage was one single bullet hole in a U.S. destroyer plus the damage to the U.S. aircraft was not cited as it may have just been a paint scratch.

Things are looking rosy for the Canaanite as there waits around the corner an expansion of evolving computer systems and software followed by affordably priced personal home computers. Then a mere twenty years after the computer market explosion the internet will be available in homes followed by the creation of Big Tech and their social media networks to control free speech. Don't forget that you should create a Tech bubble and then burst it to rob the average stock market investors of their new found savings. Then do the same with the housing market by issuing low interest loans to anyone who can "fog a mirror" like you did with the stock market decades earlier. You are almost ready to go for broke. The cell phone business will soon be flourishing which will be followed by smartphones coming on line leaving your only requirement for total illegal surveillance of the PUBLIC being a faster internet and faster cell phone speeds.

You have also been involved in the drug trade, arms trade, and human trafficking but your biggest money maker is the ever growing child sex trafficking network and with the internet growing rapidly your pornography and snuff film profits will be astronomical.

You control our world. You've poisoned the air we breathe, contaminated the water we drink, and copyrighted the food we eat. We fight in your wars, die for your causes, and sacrifice our freedoms

to protect you. You've liquidated our savings, destroyed our middle class, and used our tax dollars to bailout your unending greed. We are slaves to your corporations, zombies to your airwaves, servants to your decadence. You've stolen our elections, assassinated our leaders, and abolished our basic rights as human beings. You own our property, shipped away our jobs, and shredded our unions. You've profited off of disaster, destabilized our currencies, and raised our cost of living. You've monopolized our freedom, stripped away our education, and have almost extinguished our flame. We are hit...we are bleeding...but we ain't got time to bleed. We will bring the giants to their knees and you will witness our revolution!

Jesse Ventura

While you wait for computers to become more powerful and less expensive, you now need CENTRAL INCENSEMENT AGENTS (CIA) crime family puppets in the White House to strengthen your world domination which has been dreamed about since Babylon was first built. You start with BUSCHE the ELDER who was brought to the U.S. after WW2 from the Nazi ranks in Germany and later became director of the CIA. He will do as he does not have a problem with inciting evil or violence as he was one of the last people to see Nikola Tesla alive. He was also one of the last people to see John F. Kennedy alive while in Dallas with BUSCHE the LESSER and he was questioned by authorities about his happenstance that day. Although being a demonist, he is a lousy president as he only started one war and one foreign invasion, which you will call an intervention as you love word salad, so he only lasts four years.

So now you can get another CIA crime family puppet named BILLY-BOB CLOWNTON into the presidency but use caution as he is a pervert and his wife is a witch, according to her coven, and a necromancer, according to the pervert. BILLY-BOB gets a double dip at the presidency and his perversions catch up with him when he gets impeached but contends that he did not have sexual relations with that woman then mounts his defense according to

what the meaning of the word "is" is. The pervert gets a pat on the back as he chalked up two foreign invasions and two wars during his eight years in the Oval Office but the impeachment leaves a literal visible stain on his record.

Next you bring in BUSCHE the LESSER and he is just like his Nazi father before him, a lover of evil who wastes no time starting a twenty year war during his first year in office. He then adds a second war and three foreign invasions with one foreign invasion being a double header during his eight years in office.

Next you slide in BABACK ORAMA, whose parents worked for the CIA, bringing his forged birth certificate and sealed records just for giggles. He also brings BIG MIKE along for the ride which poses the question, why are there no pictures of MICHELL ROBBING-SON while she was alleged pregnant with both of her and BABACK's children? We should ask her attending doctor. Then we should ask BABACK why he was dressed up as a Satanic prince or a Satanic priest or whatever that was - but it should be plainly obvious as BABACK loves evil as well as any run-of-the-mill BUSCHE fellow. BABACK was able to start two wars and four foreign invasions during his eight years in office so he wins the killer combat challenge.

We now live in a nation where doctors destroy health, lawyers destroy justice, universities destroy knowledge, governments destroy freedom, the press destroys information, religion destroys morals, and our banks destroy the economy.

<https://www.chrislhedges.com/>

As the TRUMPET sounds, you try to bring in the pervert's witch-necromancer-wife to be the first presidential loser that had up to a ninety-nine percent chance of winning, according to all the Mainstream Media (MSM) outlets, but found a road to defeat anyway. If elected, the witch-necromancer was going to let a virus run rampant for years and destroy the U.S. economy.

Then she was going to start WWIII and lose on purpose so that the U.S. constitution would be defeated along with all of the amendments. BABACK weakened the U.S. military by firing generals and not resupplying ammunition or armaments plus he and GEORGIE-BOY SORROWS nurtured home grown terrorists on U.S. soil. SORROWS once wrote that he fancied himself as some kind of god and had messianic fantasies. Speaking of chumps, BILLY-JEAN GAYTES was asked if he believed about the existence of a human soul and his answer was that he did not have any evidence on that; you can't find evidence that you don't search for BILLY-JEAN and you certainly won't find evidence of your Soul on your computer either. BILLY-JEAN, whose mother and grandfather were both bankers, is the inventor of nothing as his Mommy bought for him a company in Seattle that already had a working Operating System for personal computers. GAYTES' wife MELVIN FRENCHY, oh wait, MELVIN went missing when ME-LINDA showed up and MICHAEL ROBBINGSON went missing when MIC-HELL showed up, anyway, ME-LINDA has been photographed wearing inverted cross jewelry and the witch-necromancer's daughter has been photographed wearing an inverted cross around her neck. One more: a WROTH-CHILD banker's wife, the one that looks like a battle-axe, was photographed wearing a large elaborate gold and gemstone piece of jewelry around her neck which is a representation of the devil's head complete with horns.

Let's get back to the witch-necromancer who never thought she was going to lose the election and had the Deep State fully backing her. She had a computer server set up in her home which most likely had a Virtual Private Network (VPN) router used to create an encrypted internet connection to allow foreign states access to U.S. secrets. She also had received a huge amount of bribes through the CLOWNTON CONFOUND-NATION in a pay-to-play scheme and can anybody guess what happened? Those forwarding the Moloch moolah bribe currency never thought she was going to lose the election as well. She was destined to be a loser as losing came naturally to her. Now when the poor witch-necromancer achieved being the biggest loser of all time by not winning an

election rigged in her favor, she had to pay back all those bribes but she somehow had already spent that bribe currency so BABACK had to load pallets of TAXPAYER cash onto U.S. military planes and fly them around the world to repay that bribe currency to the Moloch moolah bribers.

Let's take a step back for one moment. If the MSM's polling numbers were correct about the witch-necromancer's chances of being a shoo-in, then why did BABACK and JOJO BUYED-IN feel a need to spy on the TRUMPET campaign and why did the witch-necromancer hire some washed up MI6 spy to produce the STEAL dossier using Russian informants providing disinformation? Because the true polling numbers showed that the witch-necromancer was going to get her broomstick handed to her quite handily but the bought and paid for MSM showed their true earned nickname as "the enemy of the people" by shouting out their fake poll numbers to assure their lazy and dozy audience of an guaranteed victory.

With only four months into the TRUMPET presidency, why did the DEMONIC-RATS feel the need for a special counsel shadowed by old man MAULER to investigate TRUMPET for Russian interference which didn't exist? Oh yeah, because they had to deflect from the truth which was that the witch-necromancer was in effect colluding with Russia by hiring STEAL to try and dig up nonexistent dirt on TRUMPET in her stead. After a twenty-two month investigation MAULER had found no conclusive evidence of Russian interference because he didn't investigate the witch-necromancer and when MAULER was later questioned about his report he was unable to answer critical questions regarding his work, not due to a failing memory but due to MAULER failing to be the author of the report with his name on it. MAULER had stated that TRUMPET may be indicted after his presidency is finished but with almost two years passing since BUYED-IN was squeezed into the Oval Office there have been no Russian interference arrests or charges levied against TRUMPET meaning

MAULER was only speaking about his deep state-rooted fantasy-veiled threats.

The next attempt to remove TRUMPET from office was the first false impeachment of the alleged quid pro quo with the cross-dressing president of UKRAINE over a phone call in which the topic of corruption was brought up. BUYED-IN was recorded on video giving a talk to a group of criminal globalists while he was VIP under BABACK stating that he demanded the UKRAINE Prosecutor SHOCKIN be fired before BUYED-IN would hand over the billion dollars in loan guarantees from the U.S. TAXPAYERS and he also bragged about UKRAINE replacing the fired prosecutor with someone who was "solid". When the mafia uses the term "solid" to refer to someone on their side they really mean "lackey" or "stooge". The UKRAINE Prosecutor SHOCKIN was investigating a company named BURISMO for corruption in which BUYED-IN's youngest son NUMB-ROD was collecting tens of thousands of dollars in monthly payments for sitting on the board of directors to provide Oil & Gas industry advice for which NUMB-ROD had no experience at any time in his life, except for pumping fuel into his vehicle at a gas station.

So, they tried to charge TRUMPET for Russian collusion which the witch-necromancer was responsible for and then they tried to impeach TRUMPET for the crime of quid pro quo while BUYED-IN had actually confessed to committing that exact crime in a recorded video that is openly available to view on the internet. One would think that the FEDERAL BRIGADE of INFURIATION (FBI) is very selective of the evidence it chooses to review especially considering that many months before the two thousand twenty U.S. election the FBI had a copy of NUMB-ROD's "laptop from hell" which has so much incriminating evidence of the crimes committed by the extorted BUYED-IN crime family that a majority of that family could be jailed for life or executed for treason.

The people who lied about the Steele Dossier, General Flynn, Russian

Collusion, Pee Tapes, Wuhan Lab, Dead Soldier Bounties, "Suckers And Losers", and Hunter Biden's Laptop want to censor the American people for "misinformation".

KanekoaTheGreat

<https://t.me/s/KanekoaTheGreat>

The Canaanite were not ready to give up as they know their time is limited so they tried to pull off a second impeachment of TRUMPET for a riot the Canaanite provoked in WASHINGTON D.C. on the sixth day of the first month in the year two thousand twenty-one. As the Satanists and Luciferians are not clever and the reverse image of smart, or trams, meaning that they have one-track minds, they forgot about the time that a crowd of liberals stormed the U.S. CAPITOL BUILDING in the year two thousand eighteen.

Remember when democrat protestors stormed the US Capitol in 2018, took over the US Senate building, and tried to get into the US Supreme Court during the Kavanaugh confirmation? Democrat legislators and the MSM cheered it on. If it wasn't for double standards liberals would have no standards at all...

Raven Constantine

@Artraven on BOOKFACE

TRUMPET was giving a speech on the morning of the sixth but delayed the start for many hours as information revealed that CIA agent provocateurs, planted military CHI-#N/A rioters, and UKRAINE Neo-Nazis were involved with violence against the U.S. CAPITOL BUILDING POLICY ENFORCERS (CBPE) and other U.S. security forces. Barricades were being removed under the direction of a fellow named E-OPPS who told protestors that they should try to break into the Capitol Building, plus this E-OPPS fellow was also recorded on video in the streets of D.C. on the previous night and recognized to be a CIA false flag instigator. There was no need for peaceful protestors to break into the Capitol Building as the extremely heavy doors with magnetic locks were

conveniently opened from the inside by traitorous CBPE units. Busloads of SORROWS funded terrorists were filmed changing out of their all-black clothing and donning TRUMPET supporter hats and tee-shirts to join in on the false flag violence. The problem for the false flaggers was that TRUMPET purposely delayed the start of his speech by a few hours so that the violence at the Capitol was underway before TRUMPET was finished with his speech. TRUMPET also told his supporters to go to the Capitol and "cheer on the congress" who were starting the process of authorizing the vote tallies that morning and never mentioned any words encouraging his supporters to incite violence.

The rigged election was easy to discern as forensic audits revealed voting irregularities proving systemic criminal fraud in all states. For example, there were one hundred thirty-three million registered U.S. voters yet there were one hundred fifty-nine million votes cast which represents well more than twenty-six million fraudulent votes for there has never been a one hundred percent turnout of voters at any time in the history of the world, let alone a one hundred twenty-nine percent turnout.

(Edited and condensed text):

Trump had three million eight hundred ninety thousand votes stolen due to switched votes and lost votes, which do not include fake ballots, dead people voting, people voting multiple times, disqualified ballots, or manual database false entries...

<https://docs.google.com/spreadsheet/d/1s6bappg1euaa5k2q8lto6wem3j5lhxsd00l6a14wqqw/edit?usp=sharing>

Other irregularities included hundreds of thousands mail-in ballots that were never folded to fit into the mail-out envelopes yet those obviously forged ballots were still counted as REPUBLICAN observers were not allowed to participate in the counting process. Pallets of ballots with only BUYED-IN's name marked with no down-ballot selections included a perfect filled in selection oval made during the printing process of those

ballots because liberals are a very lazy breed and too cheap to pay their chumps to manually fill out the bogus ballots. Votes were still being counted days past the allowed time as all ballot counting was legislated to be completed on election night. THYME magazine published a story detailing how the election was stolen but their phraseology spoke of securing an election to preserve democracy. Apparently major media outlets are unaware that the United States is a Constitutional Republic which is not the same as a democracy being another way to say, "Mob Rule".

This has always been the liberal childish mindset, "the end justifies the means" even if the "means" used include criminal acts of election interference.

In Pennsylvania, TRUMPET beat BUYED-IN by one million four hundred thousand votes cast in person while BUYED-IN beat TRUMPET by one million four hundred thousand mail-in votes which was the exact number of mail-in ballot returned; funny how that mail-in ballot swindle worked so well for BUYED-IN. It would seem that BUYED-IN would have lost Pennsylvania in a big way without the manipulated mail-in ballot count as the final vote count only had BUYED-IN winning by nine thousand five hundred seventy votes, or one-tenth of one percent of the total votes.

Pennsylvania official votes (@11/24 8 PM):

<u>Candidate</u>	<u>Election</u>	<u>Mail</u>	<u>Provision</u>
TRUMPET	2,821,610	594,645	49,323
BUYED-IN	1,408,564	1,994,597	52,847
Grand Total	4,230,174	2,589,242	102,170

Pennsylvania reports having mailed out 1,823,148 ballots, of which 1,462,302 were returned. Yet total mail-in votes number 2,589,242? From where did the extra 1,126,940 mail-in votes come?

Unknown Author

Yes, where did the million plus extra ballots come from because we know the puzzling vote numbers only padded BUYED-IN's tally.

Georgia was also stolen by fraudulent criminal activity.

GEORGIA:

2,056 felons illegally voted
66,248 under 18 voted
2,423 weren't registered at all
1,043 used a PO Box
4,926 voted past the reg. date
10,315 died before the election
395 voted in two states
15,700 moved out of state
40,279 changed county and didn't re-register to vote

Mindy Robinson

@iheartmindy on Twutter

California has been suspect for years due to dirty voter rolls and fraudulent criminal activity.

Facts:

San Diego County – 138% registration rate
Los Angeles County – 112% registration rate
Overall, California has at least 1,736,556 more people registered than they have citizens. California has voted blue for decades.
Is that why Democrats oppose voter ID?

Charlie Kirk

@charliekirk11 on Twutter

If you think that only one state had issues with the number of votes cast being greater than registered voters then think again as the voter registration databases were either hacked or the state officials working with those databases were bribed to allow thieves to gain access to voter rolls.

"Cybersecurity executive and former NASA analyst, Russ Ramsland, testified that in Wayne County, Michigan, where Dominion Voting Systems equipment was used, 46 out of 47 precincts in the county displayed greater than a 96% voter turnout. 25 out of those precincts showed a 100% voter turnout."

<https://peternavarro.com/the-navarro-report/>

There were certified investigators who ran post-election mathematic modeling on precinct voting results only to discover that voting patterns turned out to be identical in almost every state which can only point to outside computer manipulation of voting machines and voting computer databases. Other forensic audits found deleted databases which broke state regulations regarding data retention, broken chain of custody records, software updates that occurred on the night of the election which therefore made those voting database computers unusable as they were then not recertified after software alterations, voting terminals and voting database computers connected to the internet allowing outside hackers to gain access to alter voting results, individuals inserting thumb drives into the USB ports of voting database computers which is against voting computer regulations, et cetera. Cyber forensic investigations found packet transfers coming in from around the world accessing voter system computers. Live election television broadcast results being displayed which actually changed in real-time - the exact number of votes reduced from TRUMPET's tally being added to BUYED-IN's tally so that, for example, ten thousand votes taken from TRUMPET's tally then added to BUYED-IN's tally results in a twenty thousand vote discrepancy. They just couldn't wait until a commercial break to swap votes.

"That's why the participants want the secret history of the 2020 election told, even though it sounds like a paranoid fever dream - a well-funded cabal of powerful people, ranging across industries and ideologies, working together behind the scenes to influence perceptions, change rules and laws, steer media coverage and control

the flow of information. They were not rigging the election; they were fortifying it."

<https://THYME.com/5936036/secret-2020-election-campaign/>

The liberal publication actually laid out the crimes of how the election was stolen as they use the words, "secret history" meaning, "*done behind closed doors*"; "cabal" meaning "*faction*" which means "*side*" which of course is referring only to the DEMONIC-RAT side; "influence perceptions" meaning, "*mocking and silencing opposition voices*" using their MSM assets to also "steer media coverage and control the flow of information" meaning "*only tell the liberal side of the story*"; "fortify" meaning "*build a defensive wall of lies*". Liberals cannot tell the Truth so they prefer to twist the meaning of their words to create word salad and hide the reality of their intentions.

Why don't we let BUYED-IN speak for himself, his party, and his cohorts about their plans for election interference before and after the election took place?

"We have put together the most extensive and inclusive voter fraud organization in the history of American politics." – JOJO BUYED-IN, October 24, 2020

"I don't need you to get me elected. I need you once I am elected." – JOJO BUYED-IN, October 31, 2020

"It's no longer just about who gets to vote or making it easier for eligible voters to vote. It's about who gets to count the vote." – JOJO BUYED-IN, July 13, 2021

KanekoaTheGreat

<https://t.me/s/KanekoaTheGreat>

BUYED-IN is very confused as he considers illegal immigrants to be eligible voters for some unknown reason...oh wait, all of the ineligible voters only cast votes for BUYED-IN.

Don't believe anyone's word as you must do your own research outside of the MSM's echo chamber narrative. The DEMONIC-RATS continue to try and impeach TRUMPET after he has been out of office which is illegal as you can only impeach a sitting politician. The DEMONIC-RATS also convened an investigative committee that has neither jurisdiction nor legal power to do so. What or who are they trying to protect other than the witch-necromancer? The REPUBLICANT party is no better than the DEMONIC-RATS as they both exist as a unified-party that strives to hide their own crimes and does not have the people's best interest in mind. If you were to understand that almost all of the first world politicians are running criminal enterprises you would easily have a better understanding of the way the world exists. The contemptuous election results could easily explain why there is a military occupation of Washington D.C. that may be part of a devolution plan put in place after BUYED-IN stole the election with the help of CHI-#N/A.

Funny thing, funny ha-ha not funny weird, BUYED-IN has never taken possession of the Oval Office as he uses a set built in a sound stage to deceive the MSM sleepy masses who are too lazy to take one minute to find pictures on the internet which prove this point.

BREAKING: As JOJO BUYED-IN's certified as the "46th President" , federal & state authorities have opened criminal investigations of his business partners JIM-BOB & NUMB-ROD BUYED-IN in DC, Penn, NY, Fla, and Dela for alleged crimes ranging from money laundering and securities fraud to tax fraud.

Paul Sperry
@paulsperry_ on Twutter

While watching themselves fail miserably in their plans to oust TRUMPET, even more so than the witch-necromancer loser if that can even be possible, just after TRUMPET was sworn in as U.S. President in the year two thousand seventeen, the Canaanite had decided to rig the following election in the year two

thousand twenty and jam BUYED-IN into the Presidency but they needed a reason to cover their fraudulent tracks. They needed a reason to break voting rights' legal codes in order to pull off the crime of the century. They started by checking their bio labs to see what was sitting on the shelf and found a manipulated SARS coronavirus which they had been working on for almost twenty years.

"Presence of elements of HIV and germ of malaria in the genome of coronavirus is highly suspect and the characteristics of the virus could not have arisen naturally."

Luc Montagnier
French Virologist

As every act of evil is perpetrated by demons that are not clever and are one-track minded trams, there is always a trail of evidence waiting to be found as long as you don't call in the FBI or the CIA for those criminal agencies always deflect prosecution of their Deep State masters. As idle hands are the devil's workshop, WRECK ECONOMIES FUBAR (WEF) teamed up with JOHN HOP-KINGS (JHK) during the fifth month in the year two thousand eighteen to host a Black Mass disguised as a tabletop exercise to simulate a fictitious pandemic, dubbed CLAYDE-EX, to see how prepared the world would be if ever faced with such a crisis. Then on the tenth month in the year two thousand eighteen, the WEF, JHK, BILLY-JEAN and MELVIN GAYTES CONFOUND-NATION and a group of other likeminded demonists hosted a second Black Mass called EVENT 20.1 where they ran through various scenarios of a newly discovered coronavirus causing a worldwide pandemic, as if they had some sort of magic crystal ball just laying around. Both Black Masses concluded that the world wasn't prepared for a global pandemic but the Black Mass participants did absolutely nothing to remedy the medical deficiencies identified in their findings.

The WORLD HEADQUARTERS OF MANIACS (WHOM) officially declared that the coronavirus (COVID-19) had reached pandemic status on

March 11, 2020...Since then, just about every scenario covered in the CLAYDE-EX and EVENT 20.1 simulations has come into play, including:

Governments implementing lockdowns worldwide; the collapse of many industries; growing mistrust between governments and citizens; a greater adoption of biometric surveillance technologies; social media censorship in the name of combatting misinformation; the desire to flood communication channels with “authoritative” sources; a global lack of personal protective equipment; the breakdown of international supply chains; mass unemployment; rioting in the streets; and a whole lot more!

After the nightmare scenarios had fully materialized by mid-2020, the WEF founder declared, “now is the time for a ‘Great Beset’” in June of 2020.

This quote and the paragraph above it were adapted from a meme presented by an Unknown Author

Earlier, a supposed doctor with no patients named TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI warned that TRUMPET could expect to see a new virus emerge during his time in office because, I guess, FOUL-CHI had access to that same magic crystal ball. Here is a look at some of the projects FOUL-CHI most likely has listed on his resume:

Natural or manmade? Naturally occurring pathogens cannot be patented:

AIDS = US-Patents 4464465; 4520113

BSE (Bovine Spongiform Encephalopathy, commonly known as mad cow disease) = US-Patent 0070031450 A1

Coronavirus = US-Patent 10130701

Ebola = US-Patent 20120251502

H1N1 = US-Patent 8835624

SARS = US-patent 7897744

Swine Flu = US-Patent CA2741523 A1

ZIKA (patented in 1947 by Rockefeller Foundation) = ATTC VR-84

Adapted from a meme presented by an Unknown Author

The alleged COVID-19 pandemic came into view because the MSM pounded the COVID-19 drum nonstop starting about three months after EVENT 20.1 and continued for almost two years straight but in the beginning they were only able to report inflated test numbers. As Koch's postulates have never been followed, the COVID-19 virus has not been isolated to this day which makes any test totally unreliable and vulnerable to an extremely high number of false positive results.

Developed in the 19th century, Robert Koch's postulates are the four criteria designed to assess whether a microorganism causes a disease. ...the four criteria are: (1) The microorganism must be found in diseased but not healthy individuals; (2) The microorganism must be cultured from the diseased individual; (3) Inoculation of a healthy individual with the cultured microorganism must recapitulated (sic) the disease; and finally (4) The microorganism must be re-isolated from the inoculated, diseased individual and matched to the original microorganism.

[https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3775492/#:~:text=As%20originally%20stated%2C%20the%20four,%3B%20and%20finally%20\(4\)%20The](https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3775492/#:~:text=As%20originally%20stated%2C%20the%20four,%3B%20and%20finally%20(4)%20The)

Instead of virus isolation, a polymerase chain reaction (PCR) test was used which is unable to diagnose disease and is only able to replicate what is contained in the sample being run through the PCR test. A PCR test cannot differentiate between influenza and a cold virus and cannot tell the difference between live or dead viruses but you are probably not aware that you have a multitude of dead viruses that can be found in your body on any given day.

Health Ranger Mike Adams is right. Not only has an actual sample of SARS COV 2 EVER BEEN ISOLATED but the digital sample that they used was originally sent from CHI-#N/A. From that they created the basis of the Covid-19 from the existing SARS Virus, combined the digital sample from CHI-#N/A and used Artificial Intelligence to fill in the gaps of [DNA] code.

A 100% BS Concoction from the beginning.

@OratorBlog Information Warrior –
<https://t.me/s/OratorBlogInformationWarrior>

The internet enabled PCR test kits were being openly sold to governments at least one year before the announcement of any COVID-19 virus. The test results computer network, which was in place and fully functioning before any COVID-19 testing began, would have been a massive undertaking of computer processing power needed to capture all of the worldwide COVID-19 test results and individual DNA signatures. Do you see a pattern here? It was not a Pandemic that took place; it is a Plandemic that we are witnessing being run.

10 million people contracted Tuberculosis in 2019. 1.5 million died from this airborne infectious disease. Did you even know? Were you scared for your life? Did we wear masks, close schools, and ruin small businesses? No. Why? Because the media didn't tell you to be scared.

https://twitter.com/Paul_Revere_II

In order to pump up the numbers of COVID-19 cases and deaths, health departments of government organizations around the world counted anything and everything under the sun to inflate the case numbers and supposed deaths.

Flu season cases in the USA

2012-2013	- 34,000,000
2013-2014	- 30,000,000
2014-2015	- 30,000,000
2015-2016	- 24,000,000
2016-2017	- 29,000,000
2017-2018	- 45,000,000
2018-2019	- 36,000,000
2019-2020	- 38,000,000
2020-2021	- 1,822

@ctreed27 - [Twitter Account no longer exists]

COVID-19, also known as SARS-CoV-2 (SARS Corporate Version Two), was a bioweapon released upon the public which was conjoined with a psychological operation using fake COVID-19 tests, with phony case counts, and false death counts using the deceptive MSM fake news to back up the fable narrative along with Big Tech suppression to silence those who expose the lies in order to scare the people and drive the narrative of vaccine acceptance. You don't get a second opinion from another fake news outlet - you get an echo chamber as they are all in league to mislead any lazy and dozy news watchers.

The BCBC, ROOTERS, WALLY STREET URINAL, NEW YORK RHYMES, WASHINGTON POSED, BOOKFACE, GOGGLE, YUOBUBE, TWUTTER, and MICROSHRIFT announced on December 10, 2020 that they would form a monopoly on information to control the conversation around COVID-19 and the mRNA vaccines. Which discussions have they censored?

Suppression #1: The Source of SARS-CoV-2.

Suppression #2: Denial of Safe and Effective Early Treatments.

Suppression #3: The Voices of Dissenting Scientist and Doctors.

Suppression #4: The Record Number of Serious Post-Vaccine Side Effects and Deaths.

Suppression #5: Natural Immunity Stronger than Vaccinated Immunity.

Suppression #6: Worrying Evidence of Pathogenic Priming/ADE.

Suppression #7: The Central Role of Age and Co-Morbidities in Serious Covid Disease.

This is why Nobel Prize winning scientists, Professors from Harvard, Stanford, and Oxford, and medical doctors safely treating millions of patients around the world are being censored by the mainstream media and big tech.

This is why 50,000 scientists and medical professionals can sign a declaration to replace lockdowns with focused protection of the elderly, but we only get to hear the voice of TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI, big pharma's greatest salesman.

This is why 12,000 Doctors and Scientist have signed the Rome Declaration accusing policy makers of "Crimes Against Humanity".

<https://t.me/s/KanekoaTheGreat>

There is no doubt that a bioweapon was released on mankind but that bioweapon was nowhere near as potent as the fable narrative proposed.

Dr. Roger Hodgkinson, Chairman of the Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons committee in Ottawa, CEO of a large private medical laboratory in Edmonton, Alberta and Chairman of a Medical Biotechnology company in NC - SELLING THE COVID-19 TEST:

"There is utterly unfounded public hysteria driven by the media and politicians. This is the biggest hoax ever perpetrated on an unsuspecting public. There is absolutely nothing that can be done to contain this virus. This is nothing more than a bad flu season. It's politics playing medicine and that's a very dangerous game. There is no action needed...Masks are utterly useless. There is no evidence whatsoever they are even effective. It is utterly ridiculous seeing these unfortunate, uneducated people walking around like lemmings obeying without any evidence. Social distancing is also useless...Positive testing results do NOT indicate clinical infection. It is simply driving public hysteria and ALL testing should STOP immediately....using the province's own statistics the risk of death under 65 is 1 in 300,000. The scale of the response is utterly ridiculous...all kinds of business closures, suicides....you're being led down the garden path."

<https://cv19news.wixsite.com/main/post/leading-canadian-health-expert-dr-roger-hodkinson-outraged-at-alberta-politicians-playing-medicine>

The numbers below are derived from Canadian government and pharmaceutical company websites which I have input to a spreadsheet to determine the effectiveness of injecting an entire population. In Canada, you **might** only save three hundred twenty-six lives by forcing everyone in Canada to take the Vaxxine (VAXX) which is an exorbitant amount of resources and taxpayer dollars needed to save a miniscule percentage of the

population. **NOTE: these numbers rely on the VAXX actually being effective.**

"The obedient always think of themselves as virtuous rather than cowardly." - Robert Anton Wilson

Ages 0-85 average survival rate without VAXX = 99.89% or 999:1,000. If 1,000 healthy people become infected with COVID and none seek treatment only 1 may die where the average age of death from the disease is eighty years of age and ninety-nine percent of those deaths had an existing comorbidity or multiple comorbidities.

PHIZZLER **Number Needed to Vaccinate (NNV)** = 117; 117 healthy people need to be VAXX'd to prevent 1 COVID **case**. The other 116 people derive no benefit yet are subject to possible vaccine adverse reactions.

Need to vaccinate 1,000 COVID **positive** people to prevent 1 death.

Need to vaccinate 117,000 healthy people to prevent 1,000 COVID positive cases in an effort to save **1 life**.

Canadian Population: Need to vaccinate 38,176,164 healthy people to prevent 326,292 COVID positive cases in an effort to save **326 lives**.

326 divided by 38,176,164 = 0.000854% of the population.

The numbers below are derived from U.S. government and the VAXXINE ADVERSE EVENT RESTRAINT SYSTEM (VAERS) websites which I have input to a spreadsheet to determine the risk of dying after taking a Gene Altering VAXX that has never undergone long-term testing. The VAERS reporting may only include as little as one percent of the adverse reactions to the vaxxine and the number for deaths may be largely under reported as well.

134,000,000 U.S. fully VAXX'd people in the first 6 months of 2021.

10,355 U.S. deaths reported on **VAERS** website from VAXX in the first 6 months of 2021.

56.74 U.S. deaths per day from VAXX in the first 6 months of 2021.

VAXX Death Rate (VDR) equals 1:12,940 or 1 death for every 12,940 fully VAXX'd (Total number vaccinated divided by total deaths from VAX).

If you VAXX 117,000 people and divide by VDR, you are 9 times more likely to die from the VAXX than remaining VAXX free and dying from the COVID-19 virus.

134,000,000 U.S. fully VAXX'd people in the first 6 months of 2021.
51,800 U.S. deaths from VAXX in the first 6 months of 2021 as per Officials and CDC **whistleblower's** signed affidavit.

283.84 U.S. deaths per day from VAX in the first 6 months of 2021.

VAXX Death Rate (VDR) equals 1:2,587 or 1 death for every 2,587 fully VAXX'd (Total number vaccinated divided by total deaths from VAXX).

If you VAXX 117,000 people and divide by VDR, you are 45 times more likely to die from the VAXX than remaining VAXX free and dying from the COVID-19 virus.

There are many available treatments to combat the COVID-19 bioweapon which were censored and one can see why for it is worth repeating that the average age of death from the disease is eighty years of age and ninety-nine percent of those deaths had an existing comorbidity or multiple comorbidities.

There has been NO unusual excess mortality. The vast majority of Covid deaths have serious comorbidities. Average age of "Covid death" is greater than the average life expectancy. Covid mortality exactly mirrors the natural mortality curve. Hospitals were never unusually over-burdened. The WORLD HEADQUARTERS OF MANIACS (WHOM) (Twice) Admitted PCR tests produced false positives. (COVID-19) Vaccines do not confer immunity or prevent transmission. Vaccine manufacturers have been granted legal indemnity should they cause harm. The EU was preparing "vaccine passports" at least a YEAR before the pandemic began.

30 Facts You Need To Know: A COVID Cribsheet

<https://www.zerohedge.com/covid-19/30-facts-you-need-know-covid-cribsheet>

There were no recommendations for early treatments if you had COVID-19 except to go home and wait until you needed to return to the hospital to be put on a ventilator which only added to the deaths. There was no encouragement for exercising, eating a better diet, or taking vitamins and supplements to improve one's health. Research the number of deaths in nursing homes due to the sick elderly infected with COVID-19 being returned to their nursing homes instead of being isolated.

Government "could have" given away vitamins A, C, D, zinc, Ivermectin and hydroxychloroquine at stadium drive thru sites & pop up clinics in churches nationwide. Life would have already returned to normal. But health was never the goal because there is no money & power in that.

Toby Rogers, Ph.D., M.P.P. @uTobian

[Account Suspended due to Twutter Suppression]

Ivermectin is actually approved by the NATIONAL INDUCERS of HARM (NIH) to safely treat COVID-19 but that didn't stop plenty of liberals on TWITTER who were calling Ivermectin "Horse Paste" as it is also a medicine used on horses and other farm animals. The NIH never issued a statement to correct this liberal bald-faced lie and TWITTER never banned those who were calling Ivermectin Horse Paste yet TWITTER did ban conservatives who mentioned that Ivermectin along with Zinc and Azithromycin is a cure for COVID-19. Hydroxychloroquine (HCQ) used with Zinc and Azithromycin is also a known safe and effective cure for COVID-19. <https://www.covid19treatmentguidelines.nih.gov/tables/table-2e>

Zinc has mild anti-viral effects, HCQ has mild anti-viral effects, Azithromycin has mild anti-viral effects. When Zinc + HCQ + Azithromycin are used in synergy the effect is absolutely CATASTROPHIC, DEVASTATING, and LETHAL to Covid-19.

Dr.Zev Zelenko on Twutter - @zev_dr
[Account Suspended due to Twutter Suppression]

There is a peer-reviewed study which was released on the last day of the eighth month in the year two thousand twenty-two which amplifies the unquestionable results that Ivermectin has in saving lives and reducing the disease brought on by the bioweapon.

A new peer-reviewed study found that regular use of Ivermectin reduced the risk of dying from COVID-19 by 92%. [...] The peer-reviewed study was published by the online medical journal Cureus. The study was conducted on a strictly controlled population of 88,012 people from the city of Itajaí in Brazil.

Individuals who used Ivermectin as prophylaxis or took the medication before being infected by COVID experienced significant reductions in death and hospitalization.

According to the study, those who took Ivermectin regularly had a 92% reduction in their COVID death risk compared to non-users and 84% less than irregular users.

"The hospitalization rate was reduced by 100% in regular users compared to both irregular users and non-users," the study stated.

The impressive reduction for regular Ivermectin users was evident despite the regular users being at a higher risk for COVID deaths. The regular users were older and had a higher prevalence of type 2 diabetes and hypertension than irregular and non-users.

Irregular users of Ivermectin had a 37% lower mortality rate reduction than non-users.

The study defined regular users as those who used more than 30 tablets of Ivermectin over five months. The dosage of Ivermectin was determined by body weight, but "most of the population used between two and three tablets daily for two days, every 15 days."

"Non-use of Ivermectin was associated with a 12.5-fold increase in mortality rate and a seven-fold increased risk of dying from COVID-19 compared to the regular use of Ivermectin," the study read. "This

dose-response efficacy reinforces the prophylactic effects of Ivermectin against COVID-19."

Cadegiani believes the study showed a "dose-response effect" – which means that increasing levels of Ivermectin decreased the risk of hospitalization and death from COVID-19.

https://www.theblaze.com/news/ivermectin-covid-treatment-new-study?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter

Amazingly, there was a one hundred percent reduction in COVID-19 hospitalizations among regular Ivermectin users. There was also a ninety-two percent reduction in COVID-19 deaths among the regular Ivermectin users who were older and had a higher prevalence of comorbidities. Regular users did not need to take Ivermectin every day as doses were taken daily for two days, every fifteen days – cheap and effective prevention. Around the world, doctors who prescribed Ivermectin were having their medical licenses revoked even though Ivermectin is an NIH approved and recommended medication for COVID-19. Twutter and the liberal mouthpieces were in full denial of the success regarding Ivermectin and should be ashamed of themselves for their ignorant attitude regarding a drug that could have stopped COVID-19 in its tracks. Oh wait, the left-hand inclined political person always believe they are correct even when faced with daunting facts that collapse their narrative so they then just ignore the Truth and move on to their next fallacious talking point. How sad.

Twutter's recent new majority stockholder has just exposed the company's practice of shadow banning conservative accounts and their digital voices for years while Twutter executives in the past had denied any wrong doing and described those that complained Twutter was actively shadow banning as being paranoid. Shadow banning is the practice of limiting a Twutter user's digital voice by hiding or burying their Twutter posts.

Twitter employees build blacklists, prevent disfavored tweets from trending, and actively limit the visibility of entire accounts or even trending topics – all in secret, without informing users.

[Twitter uses] Visibility Filtering (shadow banning) to: block searches of individual users; limit scope of a particular tweet's discovery; block select users' posts from ever appearing on the "trending" page; and from inclusion in "hashtag (#) searches".

BariWeiss on Twitter - @bariweiss

Again, we see the Liberal love of word salad as they say that Twitter doesn't employ "Shadow Banning" because they call it "Visibility Filtering", like it is some kind of inside joke. Twitter also uses "Trends Blacklists", "Search Blacklists", and "Do Not Amplify" methods in an effort to silence Conservative voices.

There is a sense by governments around the world that they have been caught in a lie about COVID-19 so they are releasing information to try and soften the blow from the people who knew this was the biggest crime ever perpetrated on the world.

Italian Department of Health has revised all-time Covid deaths down from 130,000+ to 3783.

James Lyons-Weiler [Twitter]
<https://twitter.com/lifebiomedguru>

Many people would never believe that their government would ever be party to corruption on such a large scale. There were very few governments that protected their people from the COVID-19 scam with the presidents of Swaziland/Eswatini, Burundi, Haiti, Ivory Coast, and Tanzania losing their life for doing so. These five countries' presidents were replaced with Globalist lackeys who immediately brought in Vaxxines along with the fear agenda because COVID-19 is the first and only virus which is so virulent that you must be tested to find out if you are infected with it (Irony intended).

"You should stand firm. Vaccinations are dangerous. If the white man was able to come up with vaccinations, he should have found a vaccination for Aids by now; he would have found a vaccination (for) tuberculosis by now; he would have found a vaccination for malaria by now; he would have found a vaccination for cancer by now [...]"

"The Health ministry must know that not every vaccination is meaningful to our nation. Tanzanians must be mindful so that we are not used for trials of some doubtful vaccinations which can have serious repercussions on our health [...]"

"We have lived for over one year without the virus because our God is able and Satan will always fail. The Health ministry should be cautious, and avoid the temptation to turn us into a country where vaccination trials are conducted freely."

Tanzania President John Magufuli less than seven weeks before his death on March 17, 2021

The Canaanite love the idea of subjugation for the people as it is written on the Georgia Guide Stones that they wish to reduce the world's population to just five hundred million slaves ruled by the "elite class". These obdurate misguided people are unable to understand that throughout the history of earth there has been only one elite walking on this planet being in the form of **God in the flesh** and He is called Jesus Christ. Christ will tell you that, "All lives matter" but if you need to continue to think that one's skin color makes a difference in the world then there was one black life that really did matter and that again was Jesus Christ our **LORD** and Saviour who was hung on a cross and rose three days later which allowed for the forgiveness of sin and the triumph over death. "Cursed is He who is hung on a tree" but when the only Sinless Being in the history of mankind was hung on a tree, then it was sin that was cursed in His stead. For without the loving grace from the **LORD** God to allow for the forgiveness of sin and the gift of eternal life, your everyday existence would be a living nightmare if everyone in the world was destined to punishment in hell for all

of eternity for even just one simple little sin; you cannot even come close to imagine just how horrendous life would be if we all knew that hell was inescapable, but happily, hell has only been prepared for Satan and his followers who deny Jesus Christ.

The Canaanite also want the world to follow the leftish liberal ideology of communism which has morphed into a CHI-#N/A Social Credit system but none of the rules for the slaves apply to the elite. You had better wake up as the writing had been on the wall for years.

Operation Lockstep: From the Rottenfeller Playbook:

1st Phase: Common cold/Flu. Mild symptoms at most. Media endorsement of mass paranoia and fear. Flawed testing system utilized, which picks up any genetic material in the body and triggers a positive result. Inflation of Covid case numbers, through changing of death certificates, double counting, and classifying all deaths including other diseases and natural causes as Covid-19. Lockdown will condition us to life under Draconian laws, prevent protests and identify public resistance.

2nd Phase: The 1st phase will lead to compromised and frail immune systems through lack of food, social distancing, wearing of masks, and lack of contact with sunlight and healthy bacteria. Exposure to 5G radiation will further attack the immune system. Thus, when people re-emerge into society, more people will fall ill. This will be blamed on Covid-19. This will all occur before the vaccination is ready to justify it. A longer and more potent lockdown will follow until everyone takes the vaccine.

3rd Phase: If majority of people resist the vaccine, a weaponized SARS/HIV/MERS virus will be released. A lot of people will die from this. It will be survival of the fittest. It will also be the ultimate push for everyone to be vaccinated in order to return to normality. Those who have taken the vaccine will be at war with those who have not. It will be anarchy from all sides.

<https://covid19.exposed/>

Seriously, these Canaanite have been planning this Hoax Event for decades and have been vocal about their plan for at least ten years according to Satan's left-hand man who looks like he eats a deep fryer basket full of french-fries and a large chocolate cake with every meal. You are just a commodity to these demon worshippers that care not if you live or die; they only care if their actions profit themselves.

Once the herd accepts mandatory forcible vaccination, it's game over! They will accept anything - forcible blood or organ donation - for the 'greater good'. We can genetically modify children and sterilize them - for the 'greater good'. Control sheep minds and you control the herd. Vaccine makers stand to make billions, and many of you in this room today are investors. It's a big win-win! We thin out the herd and the herd pays us for providing extermination services. Now, what's for lunch?

HANK KISSIN-GERM in a speech to the WORLD HEADQUARTERS OF MANIACS (WHOM) Council on Eugenics, February 25, 2009

The solution to COVID-19 was preplanned as well for it was never about creating a vaccine to provide protection, quite the opposite; it was about injecting people with a second bioweapon poorly disguised as a Gene Therapy to alter their DNA. There is a cadre of mega rich families who believe eugenics are necessary for a world that is supposedly overpopulated and this is the same group that believe climate change is a threat to humanity as well. They just lack one thing - any credible scientific evidence which may show they are correct in their assumptions. These are also the same dolts that are yelling, "Follow the science!"

Our mRNA Medicines - The 'Software of Life' - Our Operating System

Recognizing the broad potential of mRNA science, we set out to create an mRNA technology platform that functions very much like an operating system on a computer. It is designed so that it can plug and play interchangeably with different programs. In our case, the

"program" or "app" is our mRNA drug - the unique mRNA sequence that codes for a protein.

We have a dedicated team of several hundred scientists and engineers solely focused on advancing COM-MODE-RNA's platform technology. They are organized around key disciplines and work in an integrated fashion to advance knowledge surrounding mRNA science and solve for challenges that are unique to mRNA drug development. Some of these disciplines include mRNA biology, chemistry, formulation & delivery, bioinformatics and protein engineering.

Generally, the only thing that changes from one potential mRNA medicine to another is the coding region - the actual genetic code that instructs ribosomes to make protein. Utilizing these instruction sets gives our investigational mRNA medicines a software-like quality. We also have the ability to combine different mRNA sequences encoding for different proteins in a single mRNA investigational medicine.

<https://www.COM-MODE-RNAtx.com/modernas-mrna-technology>

Then after a Vaxxine is released which is causing more problems than having no Vaxxine at all, the demons try to divide the world between vaxxinated and non-vaxxinated. They started dividing us by masked versus non-masked. They continue to divide us by skin color, by religion, by monetary status, nation against nation, et cetera.

Just to be clear scientifically, it is the vaccinated NOT the unvaccinated spreading the mutant variants. This is from inoculating during the pandemic with a poor neutralizing "vaccine". This is what has happened with numerous other "leaky" (non-neutralizing) vaccines. The classic example of this is Marek's disease in chickens. I warned the CDC of this in April of this year. Other scientists warned the CDC as well as similar scientific entities world-wide, months earlier. Yet here we are. So please spare me the propaganda that the unvaccinated are the ones "causing" this because they are not and there is a clearly defined mechanistic pathway for how the vaccinated are creating the mutants. The solution would be to STOP vaccinating with these terrible GTs (Gene Therapies) and start treating everyone

at high risk and those not at high risk who are symptomatic with cheap, safe and effective hydroxychloroquine and Ivermectin until the virus is driven out. This would stop the binding, replication and transmission of the virus as well as ameliorate some pathogenic processes due to spike in the vaxxed. Oh and it would cost virtually nothing...and therein lies the problem!

Janci Lindsay, Ph.D.

<https://www.toxicologysupport.com/>

To top it all off, Vaxxine passports were rolled out to further divide the population as the vaxxinated were absolutely self-glorified in their belief that they were doing the world a service by lining up for multiple bioweapon gene altering injections. How so? I never had to ask anyone if they were vaxxinated or multi-vaxxinated because they told me due to their unwarranted pride and they questioned my motives for avoiding a bioweapon VAXX when I told them during the "three weeks to flatten the curve", which included "voluntary house arrest", that the virus was not to be feared as it was the bioweapon Vaxxine that would do the damage. When did you ever need to take three injections of any vaccine in a one year period to acquire protection from any disease let alone a bioweapon? Did you not learn a lesson from the German treatment of the Jews in WWII? Do you consider it a smart move to force the unvaxxinated to be identifiable in public by making the unvaxxinated population wear a yellow star for example? The vaxxcinated gave away almost all of their rights by being multi-injected in order to temporarily regain some of their rights by enlisting themselves for a vaxxine passport - what a tradeoff. And guess what? The vaxxinated have never had their rights returned as they will now be told that the fourth vaxxine will be mandatory if they want to be able to have a valid vaxxine passport. Now we hear that bioweapon injections will be mandatory every five months which will morph into a mandatory quarterly bioweapon injection all in the name of keeping the pharmacy industry rolling in profits. Two of my closest friends gifted me with a curse and a taunt

because I refused to get multiple bioweapon injections to be allowed to dine at a restaurant with a group of friends. We will all be judged sooner than later and those who participated in the destruction of our humanity functioning under God-given rights will have some explaining to do.

"Nobody said you wouldn't get COVID if you were vaccinated!" Oh, really?

"When people are vaccinated they're not going to get infected."

TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI

"You're not going to get COVID if you have these vaccines."

JOJO BUYED-IN

"Vaccinated people do not carry the virus and don't get sick."

ROACH-HELL WHALE-IN-SKY (CDC CHORUS DIRECTOR)

"Now we know that the vaccines work well enough that the virus stops."

RAGE-HELL the MADCOW (DEFUNCT MOUTHPIECE)

"Everyone who takes the vaccine is reducing their transmission."

BILLY-JEAN GAYTES

"There is no variant that escapes the protection of our vaccines."

ALFRED BURY-YA (PHIZZLER SEA-EE-YO)

From a meme presented by @TheFreeThoughtProject

The **LORD** GOD hates liars, especially those who think they have authority using a public voice.

The mRNA vaxxines will actually change your DNA from God's design to man's design if you took the mRNA gene therapy injection. You do not know if you received the placebo injection which would just have been a saline solution. You also are most likely not aware that your time on the planet is predetermined by your Creator and you cannot change your expiry date by one hour. If you took the gene therapy injection you have three main reasons for doing so: 1) you do not believe in God 2) you

believe in God but you do not trust God 3) you are deeply afraid of death. Forget about thinking that you are doing everyone else a favor by taking the Vaxxine because, if you did so, the mRNA gene therapy has caused you to now create the COVID-19 spike protein in your body in such vast numbers that you are also transmitting or shedding that spike protein to everyone around you. Were you not told that the COVID-19 spike protein is poisonous to your immune system?

Christ is the only one who can remove all of the gene therapy injection from your system and return you to your original design but few will believe that fact. Your DNA is the Light of Heaven that God has gifted you with and any demon would desire to extinguish that light.

Unidentified speaker at the 17:29 mark:

DNA is just an abbreviation for a much longer name – deoxyribonucleic acid – that's what DNA stands for. Now "deoxy", see that's a Latin root word, if you trace its meaning it means "God". So deoxyribo, in the Semitic language "ribo" is the same as rabbi, or in the Arabic we say "rabb", it means, "The Master" or "The **LORD**". So here we have deoxyribo, "God, **LORD** and Master". Nucleic acid, "nucleic" means, "at the center" and acid is like chemical fire. So deoxyribonucleic acid, DNA, what does it mean? "God, **LORD** and Master: the fire at the center of my being". So what does the Bible say about it? It says, "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God." (John 1:1). Then it says, "And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us," (John 1:14).

Well, see, that's DNA. So now, the DNA basically is the God molecule that actually is the blueprint for how to make a human being. Every molecule, every protein, every substance in your body was coded for and programmed for in the DNA. But how did it get expressed as a protein, say in muscle or bone, how did that get expressed physically? Out of a Word, how did it manifest into flesh? That's the messenger RNA. The mRNA, the small case "m" stands for messenger. So it's almost theological. If DNA is the God molecule, well how does God

communicate with the world? He sends messengers, prophets, teachers with a message. Suppose some injury took place, suppose you cut your skin, so a message went to the cell from the DNA, "there was a protein that was destroyed in some cell and we need three hundred of those units to replace what was destroyed". So the mRNA comes out with that message to code for that protein and then the cell gets busy and makes three hundred copies of that exact protein and fixes whatever the injury was. We call that healing. We take it for granted but how did it happen? The DNA was in charge and gave a command to the mRNA to go make a protein. It's creation taking place at every minute, every second. Why? It's God that is at the very center of our being.

So what does the enemy to God and the righteous want to do? It wants to send in an alien word; an alien mRNA, not the Word of God coming from the Devine but coming from the outside – literally coming from BILLY-JEAN GAYTES. So what kind of message does BILLY-JEAN GAYTES, who is a two or three generational eugenicist, want to send into your cell? He's hated black people, even his father and his grandfather, they all believed in eugenics, population reduction, but they didn't have the means to carry it out. So now here's little BILLY, he has the means in his hands to actually carry out the depopulation agenda of his father and his grandfather.

<https://rumble.com/vrncb5-12.29.21-our-creator-is-amazing-why-is-the-ng-popping-up-everywhere-pray.html>

Robert F. Kennedy Jr. has informed us that, "The CDC (CORPS of DISEASE COLLABORATORS) is not an independent agency. It is a vaccine company. The CDC owns over 20 vaccine patents. It sells about \$4.6 billion dollars of vaccines every year." So why would we listen to a vaccine company telling us that we need to have everyone take a gene therapy bioweapon injection to be saved from a lab created bioweapon? FOUL-CHI is the CHORUS DIRECTOR of the NATIONAL INCORPORATION of ASYLUM INDEWLLING DELINQUENTS (NIAID) which acts as the Public Relations arm of the pharmacy industry. Wouldn't you also need a corporation that controls information regarding adverse reactions to vaccines as well as

restrictions on medical or religious exemptions? They have one of those too.

The CENTER of EPIDEMIC PROFITEERING INSISTENCE (CEPI) is at the heart of the whole Scamdemic. CEPI wrote a business plan and they are executing it. CEPI was born at the WEF (launch 2017). CEPI includes 6 major Pharma companies. CEPI defines adverse events, too. This is CEPI's "innovation". It was all about how to circumvent normal testing & regulatory procedure in order to create a guarantee of profit for the pharma companies. (CEPI = Well-coma, PHIZZLER, Murk, Jayson & Jayson, GAYTES, WEF, TAKEDUH, SANO-FYI + more)

Lisbet Croissant @LisbetBiden on Twutter

[Account Suspended due to Twutter Suppression]

So, two years prior to the COVID-19 virus coming on-line, CEPI was born out of the WEF bosom and, low and behold, they now define adverse events as well as approve or disapprove exemptions for vaccines which their member pharmacy companies produce. Conflict of interest much? Why would you need what seems to be an obvious form of racketeering fraud to circumvent testing and regulatory procedures in order to guarantee profits for pharmaceutical companies? Why do the pharmaceutical companies need a legal "Release from Liability" clause contained in the government contracts related to the gene therapy bioweapon which they want injected into your body that will never cure the bioweapon named COVID-19 whose creation was partially funded and overseen by those same pharmaceutical companies? You need not look very far to find the list of possible adverse event outcomes found on a leaked slide from a FRAUD and DEATH AGENCY (FDA) presentation.

FDA Safely Surveillance of COVID-19 Vaccines: DRAFT working list of possible adverse event outcomes. ****Subject to change****

- Guillain-Barre syndrome
- Acute disseminated encephalomyelitis
- Transverse myelitis

- Encephalitis/myelitis/encephalomyelitis/meningoencephalitis/meningitis/encephalopathy
- Convulsions/seizures
- Stroke
- Narcolepsy and cataplexy
- Anaphylaxis
- Acute myocardial infarction
- Myocarditis/pericarditis
- Autoimmune disease
- Deaths
- Pregnancy and birth outcomes
- Other acute demyelinating diseases
- Non-anaphylactic allergic reactions
- Thrombocytopenia
- Disseminated intravascular coagulation
- Venous thromboembolism
- Arthritis and arthralgia/joint pain
- Kawasaki disease
- Multi-symptom Inflammatory Syndrome in Children
- Vaccine enhanced disease

The above list is the short version as the COVID-19 vaccine package insert list hundreds of possible adverse events and side effects. Indeed, ****Subject to change**** on a daily basis!

Whose misguided strategy was it to recommend anti-social distancing, face-diapers, and voluntary house arrest when research after the fact revealed that the spread of the virus was only reduced by less than one-percent? A less than one-percent reduction in any study falls in the realm of the margin of error which leads one to believe that there were no benefits to their nonsensical recommendations. Are these people serious that their computer modeling and Artificial Intelligence (AI) could not predict the amount of stupidity related to their so-called mandates? FOUL-CHI flipped-flopped like a sandal with only an ankle strap over the face mask mandates knowing full well there were no peer-reviewed studies that showed any benefit

to wearing face masks. But there are plenty of peer-reviewed studies that reveal the dangers of wearing a face mask for a short period of time or worse, prolonged periods of time.

Face Mask Safety:

Decreases Oxygen Intake - breathing through a mask decreases the amount of oxygen we need to live & be healthy while increases blood acidity & makes breathing difficult.

Increases Toxin Inhalation - toxins that we normally exhale as we breathe become trapped in the mask and re-inhaled into the lungs, increasing symptoms.

Shuts Down Immune System - decreases oxygen intake, increases carbon dioxide & toxin intake putting body under stress, releasing cortisol & shutting down immune processes.

Increases Virus Risk - encourages triggering & infection from dormant retro viruses already in the body, taking advantage of a weakened immune system due to mask wearing.

Scientifically Inaccurate - virologists measure covid-19 to be 80-140nm in size making the weave of material masks to be the scale equivalent of a chain-link fence to a mosquito.

Effectiveness Not Studied - absolutely no peer-reviewed studies have been carried out of mask effectiveness within a social environment to control, prevent or eliminate the spread of disease.

Presented in a meme from an Unknown Author

You can also have a virus infection enter through your eyes and ears but there were no protection recommendations regarding the use of swimming goggles or inserting soft wax into your ears. A pair of swimming goggles can create an airtight seal around the eyes to keep water from getting into your eyes while swimming and would therefore also protect from a virus getting into your eyes. You would absolutely need a facemask with an airtight seal around your nose and mouth if you really wanted reliable virus protection but then you would also need an air

tank to provide you with oxygen to breath and a second air tank to capture your exhaled breath to protect others if you became infected. The best solution would be to provide a hazardous material suit with a self-contained oxygen breathing apparatus (SCOBA) much like the workers wore in the lab where the COVID-19 virus was created.

A Chinese Communist Party military scientist who got funding from the NATIONAL INDUCERS of HARM (NIH) filed a patent for a COVID-19 vaccine in February last year — raising fears the shot was being studied even before the pandemic became public, according to a new report.

Zhou Yusen, a decorated military scientist for the People's Liberation Army (PLA-N) who worked alongside the Wuhan Institute of Virology as well as US scientists, filed a patent on Feb. 24 2020, according to documents obtained by The Australian.

The patent — lodged by the "Institute of Military Medicine, Academy of Military Sciences of the PLA-N" — was filed just five weeks after China admitted there was human-to-human transmission of the virus, and months before Zhou died under mysterious circumstances, the report noted.

<https://nypost.com/2021/06/04/chinese-scientist-filed-covid-vaccine-patent-after-contagion-emerged-report/>

There are people who would like to call those of us who have researched the COVID-19 coronavirus bioweapon story a bunch of conspiracy theorists, but let's have a look at a lengthy quote to see what Dave Martin (Professor, Inventor, Corporate Advisor, Entrepreneur, and Financier) has to say about this topic:

Everybody calls me a conspiracy theorist; I'm not. I actually have done investigations into conspiracies for the last thirty years of my life — they're criminal conspiracies and for those of you missing the point, a criminal conspiracy is defined by two or more people getting together to plan an illegal act.

I am going to give you a very quick timeline to help you understand how I do what I do. Let's start back in 1990, PHIZZLER filed the first coronavirus vaccine patent on the S1 spike protein canine coronavirus vaccine. That vaccine is a bioweapon and it is not a pathogen. I'm going to read what a bioweapon is from 18 U.S.C. §175 – *"Whoever knowingly develops, produces, stockpiles, transfers, acquires, retains, or possesses any biological agent, toxin, or delivery system for use as a weapon, or knowingly assists a foreign state or any organization to do so, or attempts, threatens, or conspires to do the same, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned for life or any term of years, or both"*. The S1 spike protein is a weapon and it's not from nature, it's actually amplified because in 1999 TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI decided to use that particular protein sequence as a vaccine vector and he asked RALPH-MOUTH BARRACK at the UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA AT CHAP-HELL (UNC) to make "an infectious replication defective clone" which means, "amplify the harm to humans". That's what that means, you're taking a thing, actually making it more lethal, and then in 2002 you're patenting it. Please stop talking about the CHI-#N/A Virus, there is none; there isn't one. There's a bioweapon that was built in 1990, perfected in 1999, patented in 2002, and deployed against humanity in 2002 which gave us the first outbreak of SARS (Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome) [first identified in Foshan, Guangdong, CHI-#N/A]. We have never tested with any RT-PCR (Reverse Transcription Polymerase Chain Reaction) any coronavirus; we've tested protein fragments because we're looking for the evidence of the bullet like we would look at the patterns of the rifling on a bullet in a forensic case. Stop using the language that keeps us enslaved, start using the language of the truth, which is, this is a weapon and it was built to take out humanity.

In 2015 there was a two-year process that had been put in place, starting in 2013, to take what was discovered in the Yunnan caves in CHI-#N/A which was six miners of bat guano (bat dung) who had actually developed horrific atypical pneumonia and what was described from that experience was the emergence of an adaptation of the Spike 1 Protein and ACE2 receptor (Angiotensin-Converting Enzyme) associated with the Coronavirus Model. In 2014, with the gain-of-

function moratorium firmly in-hand here in the United states, NATIONAL INCORPORATION of ASYLUM INDEWLLING DELINQUENTS (NIAID) allowed the UNC to make a chimeric synthetic alternative of the thing found in those caves.

And in 2015 the following was actually a statement made by PETER DAY-SACK at the NATIONAL ALLIANCE of SUPER-EGOS (NAS), he said this in public which is the evidence of a criminal conspiracy, *"...until an infectious disease crisis is very real, present, and at an emergency threshold, it is often largely ignored. To sustain the funding base beyond the crisis, we need to increase the public understanding of the need for MCMs (Medical Counter Measures) such as a pan-influenza or pan-coronavirus vaccine. A key driver is the media, and the economics follow the hype. We need to use that hype to our advantage to get to the real issues. Investors will respond if they see profit at the end of process."*

Pause for a moment, in 2008 the WORLD HEADQUARTERS OF MANIACS (WHOM) declared SARS eradicated. So why in 2015 would somebody make the statement that says we need a pan-coronavirus vaccine for a disease that had been declared eradicated in 2008? That actually sounds like a criminal conspiracy to create a thing for a disease that was officially eradicated. So, when I say this is a criminal racketeering conspiracy I am not going out on a limb; I'm actually quoting. PETER DAY-SACK actually said that out loud in a public gathering and you'll notice that it was important enough that somebody published it in the PROCEEDINGS of the NATIONAL INSTITUTE of SOCIOPATHS (P-NIS) in February of 2016.

And isn't it fascinating in 2019 they backed the conspiracy of nature into his plan so that we could accidentally have the release of a respiratory pathogen that was actually published by the same people, funded by the same people, and activated by the same people, mysteriously in January of 2019. And you heard me say that date correctly, January 2019 and not December 2019.

Well, in January 2019, a mysterious thing happened. Many of the vaccine patents for coronavirus were allowed to lapse, except one. The NATIONAL INDUCERS of HARM (NIH) forced the UNC to sign the S1

spike protein patent back to NIH. Did you hear what I just said? UNC transferred the rights to the real bioweapon to the NIH in the spring of 2019. Do you know how many times the UNC has reverted a patent that they got back to the NIH? Zero. And then suddenly it had to happen really quickly.

On September 18, 2019, the World at Risk document from the WHOM signed by CDC (CORPS of DISEASE COLLABORATORS), signed by TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI, signed by BILLY-JEAN AND MELVIN GATES CONFOUND-NATION's (DR. CRISIS) E-LIE-ASS, that thing said by September of 2020 we were going to have a worldwide release experiment of a respiratory pathogen so that we could actually come up with a universal vaccine platform so that every person on the planet would have a universal vaccine injection. On September 19, 2019, one day after that, this is the Executive Order PRESIDENT TRUMPET signed and I've highlighted in red, for those of you who are enthusiastic supporters, exactly what he said because I think it's important that we point this out, *"these platform technologies include DNA, messenger RNA [mRNA], virus like S particles, vector-based, and self-assembling nanoparticle vaccines"*. That's in his EXECUTIVE ORDER signed on September 19th 2019. This, by the way, was months before we allegedly had any outbreak of anything. Remember? Why would the PRESIDENT, the day after the announcement of a Global Simulation of a respiratory pathogen release, sign an Executive Order that mandates the formation of a global platform for mRNA and self-assembling nanoparticle vaccines?

The model of coronavirus was examined in 1999 by RALPH-MOUTH BARRACK at the UNC; he, by the way, is the architect in chief of the bioweapon. And it was funded by TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI so let's get really clear: two people are culpable, RALPH-MOUTH BARRACK at UNC and TONI-BOY FOUL-CHI for funding it. What they found was that in gastroenteritis (stomach flu) in piglets, dogs, cats, and in another couple of different species, the spike protein in ACE2 receptor-binding domains of what they called the coronavirus was a thing that could actually be very virulent and very harmful. In 2002 they patented a thing called the synthetic chimeric alteration of coronavirus and it was a recombinant coronavirus, and here's the specific language they used,

they patented an “infectious replication defective coronavirus model”. What does “replication defective” mean? That means gain-of-function. The fact of the matter is, in 1999 to 2002, they made a virulent form of the spike protein and a virulent form of the ACE2 receptor protein binding product that was designed off of a model of coronavirus. And I’m going into this level of detail because you need this level of detail; we can’t make arguments where we cede the ground on a story that they can invalidate. So, let’s go precisely to what they did: they took what they knew to be a bioweapon, they uploaded it onto servers around the world and that is where we have them with their finger on the trigger of the gun because our biological and chemical weapons felony laws say it is a felony to enable the production of a biological weapon. Uploading a protein sequence onto a server that the world can access is the evidence of the crime. The weapon is the spike protein and that weapon is being used.

The weapon is in fact a protein sequence that is foreign to the human body which creates an anaphylaxis reaction or an immune response like any other foreign pathogen that your body responds to. What is being injected into the arms of little kids today is a weapon and if we actually called it a weapon we’d have parents less likely to take their kids to assassination. So, let’s start calling it what it is; let’s not be pro or anti vax, let’s be anti-assassination of the children.

Let’s not try to win a skirmish and let the war be won by the industry; let’s actually fight the war. The war is about getting rid of the shield of immunity so that you cannot make a product that is a toxic product that you inject into any human for any reason at any time, period! That’s the war. Let’s stop pretending this is a coronavirus story. Let’s stop pretending this is a COVID story because it isn’t. This is a story in which they were desperate to find a pathogen model which would get us addicted to their industrial model of vaccines. That’s the war and we’re pretending like COVID is the story. Now if it took COVID to wake some of us up, that’s fine but let’s stop thinking that we’re woke when we figured out that COVID was a sham. The entire shield of immunity is the target and until that shield of immunity is taken down and until every one of the beneficiaries of that shield of immunity is taken down, we have not won.

And we have been had by a story that said there was a novel virus, that there was a novel disease, that there was a novel intervention that could only come in the form of an injectable – we have been had and we have fallen for arguing over their cover story. It's time for us to actually take this thing seriously. Take the extra time, take the extra effort and be the one in the room where people awkwardly go, "But I thought you were going to talk about COM-MODE-RNA today?" COM-MODE-RNA is a cover-op. COM-MODE-RNA has never produced a safe product in its history, ever. Never, never! And they were chosen as the frontrunner to make the first mRNA vaccine. That's the truth, in ten years they haven't brought a single thing to market.

Dr. David Martin - No More Mister Nice Guy - Red Pill Expo:

https://ugetube.com/watch/dr-david-martin-no-more-mister-nice-guy-red-pill-expo_Uz8Jf4f2R83mDGk.html?_cf_chl_jschl_tk=__XSus_jAv8OC_wX.Y8JiHNI5snMoomsJ9rw69dkJBIUU-1636772871-0-gaNycGzNCX0

Slides:

https://budbromley.files.wordpress.com/2021/11/slides_dr-david-martin_7_nov_2-21.pdf

Dr. David Martin - Weaponized/Patented Bioweapon - Weston A. Price Foundation:

https://ugetube.com/watch/dr-david-martin-weaponized-patented-bioweapon-weston-a-price-foundation_HPE6nCm71N1RrmC.html

Dave also presented slides during his recorded video talks where he listed names and corporations which knowingly committed these crimes against humanity. And wouldn't you know it, the Canadian Liberal Trudeau government's second in command, an overweight battle-axe of a woman who lied about her family's Ukrainian history, was mentioned as a co-conspirator.

Do you honestly think that your government is looking out for your best interests? Let me treat you to a slice of the Canadian government's alleged crimes that were made visible which reveal theft from the taxpayer purse to be given to associates and friends of the leaders of our government.

A report by journalists of Journal de Montreal shows the Trudeau government gave a \$237 million contract to a firm that had been created just seven days before obtaining the contract and that the federal government overpaid by nearly \$100 million.

<https://twitter.com/TomTSEC>

The way that these scams work is you find some criminal that you are familiar with or someone you have shady business deals with who shares your love of money and who also feel that they are above God's Law and above the taxpayers. "Quick, set up a corporation and submit this contract tender proposal that we have written for you. The dollar amount paid to you will be overestimated but don't worry as you will just give us a kickback to settle our deal through a contribution to our family Trust Fund or family Confound-Nation. You need not worry about fulfilling the terms of the contract for we can supply you with consultants which you can blame if the work is not completed."

Here is another scam that stole money from the public purse costing the people of Canada billions of dollars:

Monetary gifts totaling \$928,000 from Germany EU's European Climate Confound-Nation founder and government lobbyist McCall MacStain to 2015 Federal Election candidate Justin Trudeau remains the largest bribery of a Canadian public official offence in Canadian history.

The monetary gifts, \$428,000 in 2015 (while Justin Trudeau was campaigning as a federal election candidate) & \$500,000 in 2016 by McCall MacStain (European Climate Confound-Nation head and lobbyist) is defined by the criminal code of Canada as criminal offences of: foreign influenced activity (defined by Canadian Security Intelligence Service Act as threats to the security of Canada), fraud on the government / influence peddling, breach of trust, fraud, theft & bribery of judicial officers in that the foreign European Climate Confound-Nation founder and lobbyist McCall MacStain paid a member of Parliament almost \$1 million to influence (solicit) Justin Trudeau to

pledge, in his official capacity as Prime Minister of Canada, \$2.65 billion to MacStain and Germany EU's climate change cause/agenda.

Germany EU's climate change lobbyist McCall MacStain paid Justin Trudeau a \$928,000 bribe to obtain \$2.65 billion. At the time MacStain was active head of the European Climate Confound-Nation and the Trudeau Confound-Nation and Justin Trudeau was campaigning in the 2015 federal election. Immediately after becoming Prime Minister Justin Trudeau pledged \$2.65 billion in federal funding to the European Climate Confound-Nation. Pledge made 1 month after Federal election.

<http://presscore.ca/eu-climate-change-lobbyists-928000-gift-to-the-trudeau-Confound-Nation-remains-the-largest-bribery-of-public-official-offence-in-canadian-history/>

A near one million alleged bribe/donation to the Trudeau Confound-Nation creates a two thousand eight hundred fifty-five times return on an investment in one year being paid out one month after Trudeau was elected Sub-Prime Minister. Of course you knew all about these sweet deal making ventures as the Mainstream Media reported on it all day every day for months after Trudeau was elected Sub-Prime Minister, right? Wrong! (Irony intended)

PCR testing is a violation of the Genetic Non-Discrimination Act which was enshrined into federal law in 2017.

On Thursday August 26, (2021) constitutional rights lawyer Rocco Galati revealed that the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) tests being used to identify individuals with COVID-19 are illegal to require and/or administer per Canadian law.

"It is a criminal offence punishable by fine, and a maximum of five years in jail, for anyone to conduct a DNA or RNA test to determine whether or not that person is susceptible to transmitting a disease," Rocco Galati says.

The law states, "genetic test [in this act] means a test that analyzes DNA, RNA or chromosomes for purposes such as the prediction of

disease or vertical transmission risks, or monitoring, diagnosis or prognosis.”

According to Galati, the Trudeau government challenged the act, which provides criminal liability, because they felt it was “not proper criminal legislation,” but the Supreme Court disagreed and upheld the act.

<https://www.lifesitenews.com/news/massive-pcr-testing-is-a-criminal-offence-under-canadian-law-expert-lawyer-says/>

Here we can see that the JUSTINE TURDEAU government in Canada is above the legal codes that are passed by parliament even after challenging the act in order to have it removed but then failing as the Supreme Court of Canada upheld the act. The TURDEAU government then ignored the Supreme Court ruling and used PCR testing to arrive at the results they desired so they could then create the illegal COVID-19 “mandates” that never had any legality as no legal codes were ever debated or passed by a sitting parliament.

Canadians were finally fed up with TURDEAU and his endless dictatorship as there were neither plans nor a timeline to end the illegal mandates and lockdowns resulting in a Trucker Convoy being organized which gained massive support throughout Canada in order to force TURDEAU to present a plan to end the COVID nonsense. The convoy traveled from all over Canada and flooded the Canadian capital city of Ottawa which became the largest and most peaceful demonstration in Canadian history where the murder rate of Ottawa fell to near zero and the homeless were fed and clothed by the truckers using massive donations garnered over the internet using donation funding websites. The triple jabbed TURDEAU’s reply was to claim that he was infected with COVID and then he went into hiding as that is what a coward does with the end result being that TURDEAU looked weak. TURDEAU’s next plan was to paint all of the demonstrators as being violent, racist, misogynistic, and white supremacists with his only evidence presented being a picture of a dude with a brand new Nazi flag fresh out of the shipping bag which had visible fold lines

screaming of the flag's first use. Strangely, the picture of the Nazi dude was taken by one of TURDEAU's personal photographers at a location where public gatherings were restricted. Weirdly strange, TURDEAU has been photographed in blackface while sticking out his tongue more times than you can count on one hand, has flashed the devil hand sign repeatedly, and has called Christians the worst people in Canada.

As TURDEAU's poll numbers kept sinking like a millstone in deep water, his next move was to call in foreign UN-derworld (UN) troops to terrorize the demonstrators as local police would most likely not agree to participate with illegal tactics. TURDEAU also called in horse mounted police to push through crowds as an intimidation tactic and when this went shamefully wrong due to an elderly woman with a walker being trampled causing her a broken shoulder, TURDEAU let the lying Mainstream Media claim that "a bicycle was thrown at one of the horses but luckily the horse was not injured." Now you can see why TURDEAU is nicknamed the "New World Order's Lapdog".

What would you expect from the worst Sub-Prime Minister in the history of Canada whose mother was a pro bono strumpet once photographed sitting on the floor with her back against a couch, knees bent up to her chest, feet on the floor, wearing a miniskirt without underwear fully exposing her genitalia. JUSTINE TURDEAU's sire was a Cuban communist dictator and his elderly stepfather was repeatedly cuckolded by his pro bono strumpet mother.

When TURDEAU's horrific reaction to the peaceful Convoy demonstration elevated to enacting the Canadian Emergencies Act and then cancelling people's bank accounts, the reaction from the public was to ridicule TURDEAU and chant F**k TURDEAU which impelled his pro bono strumpet mother to login to TWITTER and demand that people quit picking on her son. This is what liberalism looks like worldwide; enact illegal procedures fully expecting the population to be quiet but when you get the

opposite reaction just call your Mommy and tell her to post a stand-down order on social media. How did North America eventually end up with two of history's worst leaders in Canada and the U.S. at the same time? Could it have been the result of mail in ballots combined with voter fraud?

What socialism, fascism and other ideologies of the left have in common is an assumption that some very wise people — like themselves — need to take decisions out of the hands of lesser people, like the rest of us, and impose those decisions by government fiat.

The left's vision is not only a vision of the world, but also a vision of themselves, as superior beings pursuing superior ends. In the United States, however, this vision conflicts with a Constitution that begins, "We the People..."

The self-flattery of the vision of the left gives its true believers a huge ego stake in that vision which means that mere facts are unlikely to make them reconsider, regardless of what evidence piles up against the vision of the left and regardless of its disastrous consequences.

- *Thomas Sowell*

You should realize by now that we are in a fight for the survival of the world and to keep freedom alive as the Canaanite has become completely unhinged. Here is an unattributed quote from a Luciferian, or from some other New World Order diabolist, suffering from demonic delusions of grandeur:

Lucifer comes to give us the final Luciferic initiation...that many people now and in the days ahead, will be facing – for it is an initiation into the New Age...No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she will make a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian initiation.

You should also realize that we are nearing the **End of an Age** that has been prophesized for thousands of years. We have entered the Age of Aquarius with the Zodiac symbol representing the Water Bearer and it is Christ alone who will pour out His

Truth and thus prove to the world the existence of His Kingdom of Righteousness. Those poor old Luciferians and Satanists always seem to get it wrong or backwards in their failed theology, so wrong, in fact, that it is almost amusing.

There are quite a few of the devil's workshops around the globe working together to bring about their Luciferian goals believing that their small minds and small number of enthusiasts will overcome the billions of Christians around the world. These Canaanite have lost their collective hive mind and falsely think that Christ will give up the planet and go somewhere else in the universe as they foolishly believe that Satan conquered Christ through death. Christ conquered death through the cross and the resurrection for the forgiveness of sins for every living Soul spanning the entirety of time if one chooses to believe and trust in Jesus Christ.

We now know that the "Deep State" or "shadow government" is the British Pilgrims Society in London and its subsidiary in New York. The Pilgrims Society has many facades, including the Council on Foreign Relations, Senior Executive Services (SES), Crown Agents, Atlantic Council, WEF (Davos), Bilderberg Group, Trilateral Commission, Club of Rome, Illuminati, Knights of Malta, Vatican Bank, Bank of England, Bank for International Settlements (Basel, Burn, Zurich), SERCO, In-Q-Tel, DoD Office of Net Assessment, Highlands Group, Privy Council, QinetiQ, Leonardo, Pacific Council, Aspen Institute, etc., but all these are but branch(es) of the trunk of the Pilgrims tree.

<https://americans4innovation.blogspot.com/2021/01/british-pilgrims-society-singularity-in.html>

Let's not forget the numerous Secret Societies including but not limited to: *Rosicrucian* (the oldest secret society mentioned earlier in this chapter) and also known as the *Order of the Rosy Cross*, *Freemasons* also known as *Masons* who worship the Grand Architect of the Universe which is in direct opposition to **LORD** GOD the Creator, *The Order of the Eastern Star* (Women's Masons), *Knights Templar*, *Society of Jesus* also known

as *Jesuits, Opus Dei, Bohemian Club, Skull & Bones, Ku Klux Klan, The United Ancient Order of Druids, The Black Hand* also known as *Unification or Death* which facilitated the assassination of Archduke Franz Ferdinand and his wife thus purposely triggering World War One.

Satanic pedocracy is an authoritarian form of "occultocracy", or shadow govt., aka Nazi World Order, which utilizes a weaponized form of ancient Talmudic Satanism, with Faustian "soul contracts", to create a massive covert control network of psychopathic pedo-blackmail slaves.

Wyatt, Austere Deplorable <https://twitter.com/austere1717>
[Account Suspended due to Twitter Suppression]

The Deep State is staffed by government bureaucrats that cannot be fired and funded by the INTERNATIONAL BANKSTERS that illegally print government fiat currency while charging interest and then creating additional fiat currency simply by typing numbers into a computer in order to steal precious metals from the public purse. The purpose of the Deep State is to bring about a One World Government through the philosophies of the UN in league with the pope to arrive at a Luciferian One World Religion - planning their hopeful dystopian completion date in the year two thousand thirty. The final product is a New World Order of global communism for the slaves ruled by an elite class.

The highlights of their Luciferian plans as outlined in the UN 2030 Satan-able Development Goals which will not apply to the elite are:

One world government to end all national sovereignty with a one world central bank creating a cashless society then instituting universal basic income that will transition to a social credit system which is already being used in CHI-#N/A. One world military to get rid of all privately owned property including single family homes plus automobiles, businesses, private farms, grazing livestock, irrigation, and fossil fuels

in order to control land and property use that serves human needs. Destroy the family unit in an effort to depopulate the planet followed by controlling the remaining population growth and population density then herding the surviving slaves into concentrated settlements and smart cities making sure children will only be raised by the government to be taught using government mind control schools, universities and colleges. Ban all natural remedies and medicines with the exception of mandatory pharmaceutical synthetic drugs with multiple vaccines to create a microchipped society always connected to the "Internet of Things" which will easily enable enforcement of controlling humans by tracking them, restraining purchasing power, and reducing travel.

Adapted from a meme presented by an Unknown Author

The One World government is relying heavily on Artificial Intelligence (AI) due to the fact that they have a limited intellect combined with a hatred of God's creation. Was AI able to define the structure of a quark? Or how the mind works? AI cannot create a mind for itself so it cannot be true intelligence as AI is only able to compare apples to oranges in a multi-database construct and make predictions based on input. AI would be able to play a great game of chess where there are a finite number of moves available to advance towards a win with every available play option analyzed after the opponent has made a move. For the love of God, AI can't even read a resume properly on job posting websites as it considers volunteer work to be part of one's job history.

Your mind has three parts: conscious, subconscious, and superconscious. You are not able to control the superconscious aspect of your mind as it deals with extreme amounts of information at all times including, for example, the necessary procedures to heal injuries and keep your body healthy. Your superconscious can compile one million or more inputs per second, which you are unable to keep track of, rendering you an outsider to one-third of your own mind. You are able to control

your conscious mind which is revealed when you perform a Mystery using quietude but the thoughts you have throughout the day need to be well-ordered and not random. You are also unable to control your subconscious mind as it can only be fed by your conscious mind. For example, the early engine propelled ships had a captain or pilot on the bridge who would relay instructions to the engine room in order to navigate the waterways. The engine room was unable to see outside the ship and had to follow the captain's orders to avoid accidents; the engine room had to do as they were told. The engine room is your subconscious mind and you are supposed to be the pilot of your conscious mind navigating the superconscious waterways of Truth. You must learn to use your conscious thoughts infused with positive emotion to feed instructions to your subconscious mind which will then work in tandem with your superconscious mind to achieve the results you desire. You cannot constantly change your mind or experience uncertainty as your subconscious mind cannot see the external world which you view with your eyes. Anything that any woman or man has achieved or invented always simply begins with a conceived thought.

Your best bet for achieving your desires is heartfelt prayer engaged with faith. Faith can move mountains. You must be able to believe that you have already received whatever it is that you have prayed for at the time of offering your prayer to the Heavenly Father. To do otherwise is simply a repetitive practice of self-doubt. A farmer does not plant the seeds in the field and then dig up those seeds every day afterward to see if the seeds are sprouting roots. The farmer cannot control the weather or the amount of rainfall throughout the growing season but the farmer understands that faith in the process will provide a decent crop. You may not always receive what you desire but the Heavenly Father will provide you with what you need. Prayer will generate options in your daily life which will allow you to make decisions to arrive at your final goal with the proof being that you can look back at the path you took on your journey once you have successfully achieved your goal.

Imagine being able to know the path to success at the time of offering your prayer as that is totally possible for Heaven is Truth and your prayer is always directed to the Heavenly Father plus you conclude your prayer by stating, "I ask for this in Jesus' name". Your Beliefs will guide you to Faith which will then lead you directly to Truth.

Let's do a quick recap of the WEF's involvement in the COVID-19 Scandemic as one dude in particular seemed to have gained access to the world's best magic crystal ball as well:

The WEF, led by SAUERKRAUT SCHLUB, gives birth in 2017 to the CENTER of EPIDEMIC PROFITEERING INSISTENCE (CEPI) with a written business plan which they began executing shortly thereafter. WEF and others host two black masses disguised as tabletop exercises with the first being CLAYDE-EX in May of 2018 and the second being EVENT 20.1 in October of 2019. Five months after EVENT 20.1, on March 11, 2020, the COVID-19 bioweapon was somehow misclassified as a natural occurring coronavirus pandemic. Sixteen days before COVID-19 was given pandemic status, a Communist Party military scientist from CHI-#N/A who received funding from the NATIONAL INDUCERS of HARM (NIH) filed a patent for a COVID-19 vaccine on February 24, 2020.

Two months after the bioweapon was called a pandemic, a WEF web article appears on May 15, 2020 stating "COVID-19 offers an opportunity to beset and reshape the world in line with the UN's 2030 Satan-able Development Goals". On June 3, 2020, a joint initiative of the WEF and the PRINCE-LESS OF WHALES hosts the GREAT BESET forum to go through Satan's plan for the attempted control of the world. On July 9, 2020, only one month after the GREAT BESET forum took place, SAUERKRAUT SCHLUB's new book called THE GREAT BESET is available for purchase – that's correct; only four months after the declaration of a pandemic, the book is finished, edited, printed, and delivered to AMA-ZOING for sale during a pandemic that experienced crippling supply chain issues during global lockdowns.

Tight and constricted timeline much?

Seeing as how these Canaanite love to follow their business plans, it would seem that SCHLUB had his book written, printed, and ready to go in the year two thousand nineteen before any mention of a pandemic. Speaking of business plans, TURDEAU was parroting SCHLUB's GREAT BESET talking points in recorded videos released during the lockdown in Canada and TURDEAU's second in command, an overweight battle-axe of a woman who lied about her family's Ukrainian history, can be found as a WEF representative along with plenty of other Canadian traitors listed on the WEF website. During the lengthy voluntary house arrest in Canada, Members of Parliament (MP) had to work from home and call into the House of Commons to participate in what is called "Question Period" where the debate of the members takes place being moderated by the "Speaker of the House of Commons". During one such debate, an MP asked one of TURDEAU's lackeys about the large number of LIBERAL MPs listed on the WEF website to which the Speaker of the House of Commons immediately then interrupted and stated (paraphrased), "That is a very good question but we are having trouble hearing you as your volume seems to be too low so we will move on to another member's question." You can clearly hear and understand the entire question being asked in the recorded video posted on the internet and there were no sound issues in the recording. It seems that there are some topics that need to be hidden from the public by the government especially when it comes to SCHLUB's WEF interference in Canadian politics for if any sitting MP is accepting monetary payments from a foreigner to adhere to foreign policies then that is a criminal offence committed by a traitor. In fact, there is a video of a woman calling TURDEAU a traitor during one of his town halls and reminding TURDEAU what happens in Canada to anyone found to be guilty of being a traitor.

Strange thing - not oddly strange but what on God's earth are these fools doing, TURDEAU has a relationship with SORROWS being introduced to SORROWS by his second in command overweight battle-axe of a woman who lied about her family's Ukrainian history. Oh all right, the second in command overweight battle-

axe of a woman's grandfather lived in Europe at the time when the Nazis occupied an area and then the Nazis seized a Jewish fellow's newspaper operation and gave control of the newspaper to the second in command overweight battle-axe of a woman's grandfather who then printed and distributed Nazi propaganda during World War II. Anyway, SORROWS does not hide the fact that he is a hard left-leaning liberal who wants to destroy sovereign countries economic systems for his personal profit. It turns out that SORROWS uses a circle swirl for his so-called corporate society logo and the two thousand fifteen-sixteen annual report of the TURDEAU CONFOUND-NATION used a triangle swirl logo. The triangular swirl is listed by the FBI as being a pedophile symbol which represents "boy lover".

CHRISSY ROBBING-SON INGRATE-BALDSON, 42, a long-term close friend of Canadian prime minister JUSTINE TURDEAU, has been found guilty of child pornography charges after being caught directing an international pedophile ring [...] JUSTINE and CHRISSY have been closely linked since their days as room-mates at college, and after completing their teaching degrees they were both accepted to teach at West Point Grey Academy, an elite Vancouver private boarding school [...] After becoming Prime Minister, TURDEAU encouraged INGRATE-BALDSON to run for political office as a member of the Liberal Party.

<https://newspunch.com/justin-turdeau-friend-pedophile-ring/>

As JUSTINE TURDEAU's past casts a heavy shadow on his current lifestyle we shouldn't be surprised as some folks enjoy dwelling in darkness. JUSTINE had a lisp while studying for his teacher's diploma and afterward, while teaching in Vancouver, he ended up having a Nondisclosure Agreement signed between himself and a teenager paying out a six-figure amount in hush money, so the story goes.

Let us move on and continue our discussion regarding SCHLUB as the WEF TWITTER account had a bizarre statement about what we could expect to experience in the year two thousand thirty:

Welcome to 2030. I own nothing, have no privacy, and life has never been better.

WEF Twutter Account – April 5, 2017

The UN and the WEF are planning for what is termed a "Circular Economy" where you will transfer ownership of everything that you possess to the One World Government so you will own absolutely nothing. Nice plan, eh? You will then rent whatever you need to survive from these demons who will sell your property and belongings, along with the rest of the world's property and belonging, to the elite class. I repeat, you will need to rent everything you will require in your daily life including your undergarments for example, but not your comfortable britches as you will only be able to rent the communist version of underwear which is well used complete with holes and stains. If you would like to clean those filthy undergarments and some other rented clothing, you will then need to rent a washing machine. You won't have any washing detergent on hand as you must rent that too but don't use too much water as the consumption for your usage of water, electricity, heating, wastewater, et cetera is all being monitored to make sure that you are not exceeding your Green Credit quota. If you go over your limit for water, heating or electricity, those utilities will simply be turned off to assist you with adhering to your monthly Green Credit limit, but you can always challenge your Green Credit quota as the waiting time for a ruling will only be fourteen weeks, or more. And yes, you will be without those services while you wait for a judgement to determine how much lower your Green Credit quota will be reduced.

Come on, you will need to be quick of mind, you won't be able to rent a washing machine as that would be a waste of energy for you allegedly received clean and unworn garments that are obviously filthy and well-worn but informing the Satanic system of the Truth will not be tolerated. You will need to be so morally compromised that you will gladly understand and

accept that every aspect of your life is a lie which you will dare not try to correct. Let's see a show of hands by anyone who can hardly wait to experience this demonic system of slavery.

Political correctness is communist propaganda writ small. In my study of communist societies, I came to the conclusion that the purpose of communist propaganda was not to persuade or convince, not to inform, but to humiliate; and therefore, the less it corresponded to reality the better. When people are forced to remain silent when they are being told the most obvious lies, or even worse when they are forced to repeat the lies themselves, they lose once and for all their sense of probity. To assent to obvious lies is in some small way to become evil oneself. One's standing to resist anything is thus eroded, and even destroyed. A society of emasculated liars is easy to control. I think if you examine political correctness, it has the same effect and is intended to.

Theodore Dalrymple

NOTE: probity = integrity and uprightness; honesty.

Your home, oh pardon me as your home was destroyed to save the planet from climate change and you now live in a windowless one room hovel with shared bathroom facilities in a repurposed office high-rise building which is extensively outfitted with cameras and microphones in order to make sure that you behave like a happy little slave, so it is best to sit in your rented chair and say not a word as a discontented attitude will lead to a further reduction in your Green Credit quota. You can have a nice little break from your drudgery and munch on some lovely rented fried bugs to give yourself a lift and hopefully cheer yourself up but you find that you have run out of Social Credits so you are unable to purchase, oh pardon me again, rent anything. Don't dismay as your hovel is full of live bugs and you will get to enjoy some good old-fashioned exercise when you try to catch those little critters to enhance your meals.

There will be no meat available from farm raised animals as you will need to force-feed yourself lab grown meats with a side

of bugs for your daily protein requirements. There will be no fresh milk or vegetables either as the farming practice only adds unnecessary carbon to the atmosphere but again, those rules do not apply to the elite as they will continue to eat the same diet that they enjoy at the present time supplied by their clandestine farming operations. In the future, the elite will be easy to identify for through their lifestyle of decadence they will all end up sporting a HANK KISSIN-GERM like physique.

You may think that I am being fictional in my description of the planned future dominated by exclusive elite-owned large corporations and the One World government but your willful subjugation is their prime concern. Here is a quote from one of SCHLUB's henchmen:

"Human beings are no longer mysterious, spiritual souls, we are now hackable animals [...] There will be two classes: the exploited and the useless class. It's better to be exploited than be useless."

*YUBALD NOA HARIKARI – hoping to be one of the unexploited elite on the planet not realizing that only the **LORD** God judges His people.*

As there should be no confusion regarding the verbiage used by psychopaths trying to hide their intentions, the definition for the word exploited used by YUBALD in the above quote means, "Subjugated, Oppressed, Browbeaten, Abused, Demoralized" (SOBAD). YUBALD does not know what he is talking about as you need a Soul before you have a Spirit which makes it impossible to have a spiritual soul; we are Living Souls created by the Living God. Oh well, I told you these people are not too bright but they continue to believe they are the smartest minds on the planet. The only way you arrive at a hackable animal is to inject one of the useless class with a gene therapy bioweapon containing nanotechnology or nanobots capable of extracting the iron contained in your blood cells in order to build micro antenna arrays in your body that connect to the 5G Internet of Things (IoT). Are you not aware that in order to connect to the IoT you would need an ID number thus creating an ID-IoT? Are you

also not aware that some people who have been injected with the COVID-19 gene therapy formula have found that their body is now actually generating a Bluetooth signal capable of connecting with a smartphone?

The communists call those who assist with the destruction of a functioning society "useful idiots" and it always seems that those useful idiots are the first to find themselves with their backs to a wall facing a barrage of bullets headed their way once the communists have gained power. Sorry YUBALD, your wish may come true where you will find that you are not one of the useless but one of the useful instead.

Fifty years ago the Mainstream Media warned us about global cooling and then after fifteen years they changed to warn us about global warming which should not be surprising as the MSM usually behaves like a dog chasing its tail. This whole Canaanite scheme is based on the false notion that there is too much Carbon Dioxide or CO₂ in the atmosphere due to human activities. It was an easily proven lie when they began using the term Global Warming due to the fact that the earth hasn't warmed for decades so they altered their verbiage for a third time by using the term Climate Change. You cannot see CO₂ with the human eye and there is no device available to aid in seeing CO₂ but most lies depend on some type of invisible enemy. You probably were not aware that most large greenhouse growing operations pump CO₂ into the greenhouse building to enhance the growing process as CO₂ is actually a fertilizer.

According to a graph found at www.inconvenientfacts.xyz, the current amount of CO₂ in the atmosphere is at a starvation level of four hundred parts per million (ppm) and if we were to reduce that level to one hundred fifty ppm, plant growth would shut down causing a worldwide mass extinction event. The level of CO₂ at its highest point in the last six hundred million years was during the Cambrian Age where CO₂ registered eight thousand ppm, which is twenty times greater than the current level of CO₂.

According to another chart found at www.geocraft.com, the current global average temperature is at a historical low point along with the current CO₂ level. Over the last six hundred million years, the planet has only been colder during two previous ice ages where the global average temperature fell to an all-time low of ten degrees Celsius. The current global average temperature is sitting at thirteen degrees Celsius which is fourteen degrees colder than the highest historical global average temperature which was about twenty-seven degrees Celsius.

In a Global Temperature chart prepared by climatologist Cliff Harris and meteorologist Randy Mann looking at previous climate eras, there has been "At least seventy-eight major temperature swings in the last four thousand five hundred years including two since the nineteen seventies!" As well, "Whenever solar radiation has decreased and volcanic activity has increased, global temperatures suddenly plummet, often within weeks or months." It is an obvious proven fact that both positive and negative changes in solar radiation and volcanic activity are the top two factors which shepherd climate change. This is the reason why the demonists chose to use the term Climate Change as the climate has and will continue to change at all times making it easy to label someone a so-called "Climate Change Denier" who disagrees with their lies thus following the same method which is used to label someone a "conspiracy theorist".

Over the last 50 years, climate change accounts for roughly a one-third of one percent increase which is indistinguishable from nominal natural variations. The following is a quote from a video interview conducted with guest Astrophysicist Joseph E. Postma who wrote the book *"In the Cold Light of Day: Flat Earth in Modern Physics and Numerical Proof of God: A Climate Alarm Story"*:

The mathematics and physics being represented for the entire planetary Climate System is derived from the basis of a flat earth. So when you extrapolate from mathematics for the earth being flat, are you going to get the same math and physics if the earth was round?

It looks to me like the current changes in the climate, as far as temperature goes in the last few decades, is indistinguishable from nominal natural variations. This is a chaotic system as we all know and anyone who has any training in physics and mathematics know that a chaotic system will exhibit variations which have no explanation. In other words, the nominal variations of a chaotic system have no explanation and require no explanation because they are just statistical noise. [...] We have not seen any runaway warming; we have not seen any warming that is larger or greater in magnitude or anything like that which has happened in the past. [...] That means that whatever they're calling this invention of "Global Warming and Climate Change" there is no explanation required for it, there is nothing to explain. [...] It's natural. You don't need to explain the statistical variations of a chaotic system.

Their alternative idea of a greenhouse effect does not exist; it isn't functioning so any warming that they've claimed is going to happen from carbon dioxide simply is not true. It's 100-percent baseless because it is exclusively predicated on their alternative idea of the greenhouse effect, which doesn't actually exist because it comes from bad mathematics.

Astrophysicist Debunks Mainstream Global Warming - Climate Change Narrative FOREVER.mp4

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/Bauq42SxwLc/?list=Rg8iLcoh8Gq7&randomize=false>

Did you know that in order to manufacture a one thousand pound battery to be used in an electric car you need to dig up, move, and process five hundred thousand pounds of raw material? Did you also know that the manufacturing process for that single electric car battery produces the same amount of CO₂ as running a gasoline powered automobile for eight years? The cost of a new

EV (Electric Vehicle) is fifty to seventy percent more expensive than the same ICE (Internal Combustion Engine) vehicle model which means that the cost for your automobile insurance premiums could be twenty-five to fifty percent higher for an EV versus an ICE vehicle. In the U.S., the government has mandated that the EV manufacturers provide an EV battery warranty for eight years or up to one hundred thousand miles (Jed Note: one hundred thousand miles divided by eight years is equal to an average of thirty-four miles per day). The EV resale value can be less than forty percent of the original purchase price due to the fact that the performance and quality of an EV battery degrades over time, plus it will take more time to fully charge an older EV battery. The cost of replacing an ICE vehicle's engine will cost less than replacing an EV's battery after the warranty has expired. The maintenance cost for an EV can be fifty percent lower than an ICE vehicle but remember you need to pay fifty to seventy percent more to purchase an EV versus the same ICE vehicle model and both EVs and ICE vehicles will require regular maintenance. If the EV manufacturers can claim that their EV engineering is intellectual property then the EV manufacturers can prevent the EV owner from tampering with the vehicle which would also mean that the EV manufacturers would not release information required by your local automotive shop to be able to repair your EV. Therefore, you would need to pay the manufacturer to repair your EV at whatever exorbitant rate the manufacturer decides upon.

There are currently three different charging stations available on the EV market with Level One and Level Two charging stations using Alternating Current (AC) circuitry which is converted into Direct Current (DC) electricity via the EV's AC to DC Converter also known as an AC to DC Rectifier. The DC Fast Charging Level Three stations must be connected directly to the Electrical Power Grid to access the powerful DC electric supply. The very expensive costs of a DC Level Three charging station prohibit almost every household from installing a Level Three home station due to the extreme costs and danger of connecting a

house directly to the Electrical Power Grid with the associated specialized infrastructure, new transformers, additional utility services, installation, and maintenance costs. A sixty thousand U.S. dollar Level Three charging station can charge an EV's battery to eighty percent full in as little as thirty minutes but the remaining twenty percent will charge at a slower rate. As well, Level Three charging also degrades the EV's battery life at a faster rate over time which, of course, could nullify your EV battery warranty.

Below are two tables containing estimated charging times for EV batteries but you should understand that EVs have power "acceptance rates" while charging stations have maximum power "delivery rates". The data below assumes that all EV charging stations delivery rates will match the EV's power acceptance rates. Also please understand that most of the appliances in your home use one hundred twenty volts except for your major appliances, like the electric stove and electric clothes dryer, which normally use two hundred forty volts and require your fuse box or electrical panel to be able to accommodate the two hundred forty volt electrical power.

Level 1 Charging Station Information – 120 Volt Power Supply

Amps	kW	Miles / kms available to travel per charging hour	Hours of charge time (300 mile or 480 km trip)	Charging Station Cost in U.S. Dollars	Charging Station Cost in Canadian Dollars
12	1.4	6 mi / 9.6 km	50	\$379 to \$395	\$525 to \$550
16	1.9	8 mi / 12.8 km	37.5	\$379	\$525
20	2.4	10 mi / 16 km	30	\$469	\$650

Level 2 Charging Station Information – 240 Volt Power Supply

Amps	kW	Miles / kms available to travel per charging hour	Hours of charge time (300 mile or 480 km trip)	Charging Station Cost in U.S. Dollars	Charging Station Cost in Canadian Dollars
12	2.9	12 mi / 19.2 km	25	\$379	\$525
16	3.8	15 mi / 24 km	20	\$395	\$550

20	4.8	19 mi / 30.4 km	15.8	\$485	\$670
24	5.8	23 mi / 36.8 km	13	\$515	\$715
32	7.7	31 mi / 49.6 km	9.7	\$1750	\$2420
40	9.6	38 mi / 60.8 km	7.9	\$1825	\$2525
48	11.5	46 mi / 73.6 km	6.5	\$1995	\$2760
64	15.4	61 mi / 97.6 km	4.91	\$1175	\$1605
80	19.2	76 mi / 121.6 km	3.94	\$2195	\$3035

If you choose to use a two hundred forty volt power supply, you will require the services of a licensed electrician as you may need to upgrade your electrical panel in order to install the necessary ampere fuse or you may need to install a dedicated electrical panel in your garage. The home charging stations have an operational temperature limit which falls between minus twenty-two and plus one hundred twenty-two degrees Fahrenheit (between minus thirty and plus fifty degrees Celsius) which means that if you have some frigid winter weather you may need to insulate and heat your garage if you plan on driving your EV in the winter. Cold weather will also increase the amount of time necessary to charge an EV's battery and reduce the travel mileage usually experienced in warmer weather. During frigid winter days, you may need to drive your EV from your heated garage to your destination where you would also park your EV in a heated garage or heated parking structure.

Did you know that transport tankers, cargo ships moving commercial products, cruise line ships, large naval ships, et cetera on average **each** produce CO₂ emissions equivalent to more than eighty-three thousand automobiles per day? That is the best of the bad news about large oceangoing vessels as they also each produce Nitrous Oxides (NO_x) emissions equivalent to more than four hundred twenty-one thousand automobiles per day. The worst news is that each of these large ships produces Particulate Matter emissions equivalent to more than one million automobiles per day and Sulphur Oxides (SO_x) emissions equivalent to three hundred seventy-six million automobiles per day. **Per day!**

Oceangoing Shipping Emissions Released Worldwide per day

Ship Emissions	1 Ship equivalent to number of automobiles per day	30,000 Ships equivalent to number of automobiles per day
Carbon Dioxide (CO ₂)	83,678	2,510,340,000
Nitrous Oxides (NO _x)	421,153	12,634,590,000
Particulate Matter	1,050,000	31,500,000,000
Sulphur Oxides (SO _x)	376,000,000	11,280,000,000,000

<https://www.geekyexplorer.com/cruise-ship-pollution/>

One large cruise ship will produce the same CO₂ emissions as eighty-three thousand six hundred seventy-eight automobiles **every day**. It is estimated that there are at least sixty thousand ships at sea on any given day but not all of these ships are behemoths, so let's reduce the number of ships by a generous fifty percent to arrive at thirty thousand ships in an effort to balance the statistics for all oceangoing traffic. We then arrive at a collective total of CO₂ emissions equivalent to more than two billion five hundred ten million automobiles per day. Two billion five hundred ten million people would each need to drive their automobile for twenty-four hours every day to equal waterway shipping's daily CO₂ emissions but unfortunately there is only an estimated one billion four hundred forty-six million automobiles currently in use on the planet. This means that every driver on the planet would need to drive their car for forty-one hours per day during the available twenty-four hours or simply put, every driver needs to drive their car for one day plus seventeen hours per day. As we humans do not have any spaceship or mode of transportation which can travel faster than the speed of light, we need a giant time warp or wormhole for every automobile driver to pass through in order to make these numbers add up; just like the calculations for climate change need some utterly impossible mathematic scheme to have their predictions make sense. Then we need to add on more than twelve billion six hundred million automobiles worth of Nitrous Oxides, thirty-one billion five hundred million automobiles

worth of Particulate Matter, and eleven **trillion** two hundred eighty billion automobiles worth of Sulphur Oxides produced by ships **every day**. Could it be that the focus on CO₂ is used to hide the deadly production of Sulphur Oxides, Nitrous Oxides, and Particulate Matter? Particulate Matter is another name for smog and when Sulphur Dioxide (SO₂) is mixed with water and oxygen in the atmosphere it will produce acid rain.

It would seem that there are very selective procedures being used to identify exactly where all of this so-called "excessive" CO₂ is coming from as CHI-#N/A produces more greenhouse gas emissions than the rest of the developed countries combined. The information relayed in just these two paragraphs above may explain why the PARISIAN CLIMAX ACCORDIAN is so deeply flawed for giving CHI-#N/A a pass and why governments who have introduced "green taxes" or "carbon taxes" are revealing themselves as only creating a tax grab agenda hidden behind shoddy science and undisclosed facts. You must realize that governments would just rather raise your personal tax rate to the high ninety percent mark if given the chance but that would create a hostile public thus making selective tax grabs a better option.

Did you know that a wind turbine has a twenty-year lifespan at most and there is currently no process in place to recycle the massive wind turbine blades produced using fiberglass and resin? Modern electric cars have not been around long enough to determine if their life span can get anywhere near twenty years but if you perform a web search for "electric car graveyard" and "wind turbine graveyard" you will not be surprised at the pictures found if you understand the excessive waste of time and materials resulting from exorbitant tax payer funds poured into electric car, wind turbine, and solar panel projects.

When looking at the Daily Historical Climate Dataset for Calgary, Alberta, Canada, where the full dataset goes back one hundred thirty-eight years, we can see that there has been a

total of seven hundred twenty-nine days where the daily maximum temperature reached above thirty degrees Celsius (eighty-six degrees Fahrenheit) and there has been a total of seven hundred forty-eight days where the daily minimum temperature fell below minus thirty degrees Celsius (minus twenty-two degrees Fahrenheit).

Calgary (YYC) Historical Climate Dataset = January 1, 1885 to September 30, 2022 729 Total Days Hotter than +30°C during the months of May to September. 748 Total Days Colder than -30°C during the months of November to March. April and October have never experienced any days above +30°C or any days below -30°C during the 138 years of available historical climate records. 12 Calendar Years were not above +30°C & 15 Calendar Years were not below -30°C In 15 Calendar Years the maximum temperature exceeded +34.9°C In 15 Calendar Years the minimum temperature fell below -39.9°C											
138 Year Calgary Climate History of Days Hotter than +30°C and Days Colder than -30°C											
Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
0	0	0	0	19	85	326	261	38	0	0	0
361	161	50	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	33	143
<p>In the years where days were hotter than +30°C, during those calendar years the maximum hot days were 19 and the minimum hot days were 1; the average hot days were 5.79 per year. In the years where days were colder than -30°C, during those calendar years the maximum cold days were 20 and the minimum cold days were 1; the average cold days were 6.08 per year.</p> <p>In the Historical Climate Dataset pertaining to the hottest and coldest day of the calendar year, the highest maximum temperature was +36.5°C in 2018 and the lowest maximum temperature was +28.3°C in 1995; the average maximum temperature is +32.58°C for all years. As well, the lowest minimum temperature was -45°C in 1893 and the highest minimum temperature was -23.7°C in 1987; the average minimum temperature is -34.47°C for all years.</p> <p>During the 138 years in the complete Calgary Historical Climate Dataset, there were 54 hot streaks where the temperature exceeded +30°C for 3 or more consecutive days with the longest hot streaks lasting for 7 days in 1896 & 1917 and there were 86 cold snaps where the temperature fell below -30°C for 3 or more consecutive days with the longest cold snaps lasting for 13 days in 1893 & 1954. There were 59 years where there were no hot streaks and no cold snaps.</p> <p>When looking at the daily high and daily low temperatures for a complete calendar year, we can calculate one daily high average temperature and one daily low average temperature for each entire calendar year. Combining all the available calendar yearly high and low temperature averages for all 138 years of climate</p>											

data, we find that the **maximum** average calendar yearly **high** temperature was +13.46°C in 1987 and the **minimum** average calendar yearly **high** temperature was +6.82°C in 1951; the average calendar yearly high temperature calculated using all 138 years of data is +10.41°C. The **minimum** average calendar yearly **low** temperature was -5.43°C in 1887 and the **maximum** average calendar yearly **low** temperature was +0.25°C in 2016; the average calendar yearly low temperature calculated using all 138 years of data is -2.58°C.

There are only two years where the **maximum** average calendar yearly **low** temperature was greater than 0°C: in 2016 where the temperature was +0.25°C and in 1987 where the temperature was +0.07°C. 1987 is a banner year where the entire year recorded warm temperatures in every month and included the **all-time record maximum average calendar yearly high temperature** of +13.46°C.

1987 Calgary (YYC) Daily High Temperatures in Degrees Celsius by Month

First Row = Month; Second Row = **Maximum** Daily High Temperature; Third Row = # of days above 0°C; Fourth Row = **Minimum** Daily High Temperature; Fifth Row = # of days below 0°C.

Jan	Feb	Mar	Apr	May	Jun	Jul	Aug	Sep	Oct	Nov	Dec
16.5	16.4	20.5	27.7	29.1	31.8	31.0	26.6	29.8	26.9	18.7	12.4
27	23	18	30	31	30	31	31	30	31	28	21
-7.0	-6.7	-7.1	.08	6.2	16.5	12.3	9.6	13.3	5.3	-4.6	-8.0
4	5	13	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	2	8*

In 1987, the **highest temperature** recorded was +31.8°C with only 4 days above +30°C = 1 day in June and 3 days in July while the **lowest temperature** recorded was -23.7°C and there were no **hot streaks** or **cold snaps** throughout the year. This weather phenomenon began in the final 11 days of November 1986 where there was only 1 daily high temperature recorded below 0°C of those 11 days falling on November 22 which was -0.1°C; continuing to run through the entire month of December 1986 which had only 5 daily high temperatures recorded below 0°C with -3.3°C being the coldest of those 5 days; and continued through nearly the entire year of 1987 finally ending on December 29, 1987* where the **Minimum Daily High Temperature** of -4.2°C was recorded. During the 405 consecutive days running from November 20, 1986 to December 29, 1987, there were only 38 days where the daily high temperature was below 0°C with the **lowest daily high temperature** recorded at -8.0°C on December 16, 1987. Please note that the daily low temperatures were not used in this data slice for the time period of November 20, 1986 to December 29, 1987.

In no way was the summer of 1987 a scorcher of a year as June had 5 days where the daily high temperature was below 20°C, July had 10 days where the daily high temperature was below 20°C, and **August had 21 days where the daily high temperature was below 20°C**. August 1987 was the coolest August on record followed by August 1977 with 20 days where the daily high temperature was below 20°C; August 1951 and 1959 with 18 days; August 1954 and 1995 with 17 days; August 1899, 1903, 1911, and 1947 with 16 days; August 1907, 1910, and 1912

with 14 days where the daily high temperature was below 20°C. **August 1915, 1929, and 1998 all had no days** where the daily high temperature was below 20°C. It seems that Calgary experienced some sort of climate change which began on November 20, 1986 and continued until December 29, 1987 but that old climate change took the month of August off to go on a holiday. Maybe 1987 was just a naturally occurring warmer than normal year that only happens once in about a 100 year span? Sorry, but no sign of climate change in Calgary during the entire 138 years recorded in the Calgary Historical Climate Dataset.

https://climate.weather.gc.ca/climate_data/daily_data_e.html?StationID=50430

Calgarians have experienced fifty-four **hot streaks** where the daily high temperature reaches above thirty degrees Celsius for at least three consecutive days and there have also been eighty-six **cold snaps** where the daily low temperature falls below minus thirty degrees Celsius for at least three consecutive days. The historical climate record dataset shows there were thirteen calendar years where there was a single hot streak event and twenty-eight calendar years where there was a single cold snap event. The records also show that during thirty-eight calendar years we had multiple occurrences of hot streaks and/or cold snaps featuring a total of forty-one hot streak events and fifty-eight cold snap events. There have been fifty-nine years where there were neither hot streak nor cold snap events in a given calendar year, and where there was one eventless year or **consecutive** eventless years, the vast majority of those eventless years lasted only one or two years. There were five occurrences of three-year stretches with no hot streak or cold snap events and one occurrence of a four-year stretch with no hot streak or cold snap events. There is one **abnormality** in the dataset where there was a ten-year stretch without any hot streak or cold snap events starting in the year two thousand ten and lasting until the year two thousand nineteen. In fact, we can extend the ten-year stretch back to the year two thousand eight which also had no hot streak nor cold snap events plus we find only one three-day cold snap event occurring in the year two thousand nine where the temperature reached below minus thirty Celsius for only three days total during that entire calendar year falling on the dates of December twelfth to

December fourteenth. So, in the extended twelve-year stretch having a total of fifty-five days above thirty degrees Celsius and nineteen days below minus thirty degrees Celsius we find zero hot streak events and only one cold snap event occurring in a year with a total sum of only three days where the temperature managed to reach below minus thirty degrees Celsius. This is an **anomaly within an anomaly**. What could cause such an environmental change which led to this anomaly within an anomaly? Well, you need only look up in the sky.

A jet airplane produces a condensation trail or contrail, also known as a vapor trail, consisting mainly of water vapor which forms ice crystals when the heated exhaust leaves the jet engine usually occurring above eight thousand meters (twenty-six thousand feet) with the air at a temperature below minus thirty-seven degrees Celsius (minus thirty-four degrees Fahrenheit). The contrail will dissipate within ten to twenty seconds and will certainly not last more than thirty seconds in a clear and sunny sky.

The climate change scientists, who think that God created the earth with a broken thermostat, have feared for some time that we are heading toward an "Earth Shattering CO₂ Induced Uncontrollable Greenhouse Gas Assisted Temperature Increase Event" (ESCO2IUGGATIE). Beginning around the year two thousand eight or nine, these quacks started using jet airplanes to spray a white talcum-like powder consisting of an unknown mixture of nanoparticles in the upper atmosphere in the form of a geoengineering experiment in order to dim the sun and save our planet which has never been in any danger and has not experienced any extreme climate change or rampant global warming temperature increases. This spraying of nanoparticle chemicals directly into the jet engine exhaust produces a persistent trail behind the jet airplane called a "chemtrail" and can sometimes be seen from horizon to horizon as it does not dissipate while the chemicals disperse slowly into the sky to increase the width of the chemtrail as the nanoparticles fall to earth over a

period of almost twenty-four hours. Unfortunately, you have been breathing in this unknown mixture of nanoparticle chemicals for well over a decade.

On a sunny day when there is a perfectly clear blue sky you should be able to see the blue sky extend to the horizon in all directions but since the quacks started spraying chemtrails, you will now instead see a white sky at the horizons with a slightly faded blue sky above your head. What science can we follow to explain this new clear blue sky with white horizons phenomenon which has been called a conspiracy theory? When the nanoparticle chemicals are sprayed in an area of the sky where the upper winds are calm, you will see the chemicals dripping like fine dust settling in calm water because the air in our atmosphere contains water. What science can we follow to explain this new cloud dripping phenomenon which has also been called a conspiracy theory? It is a fact that those who call others "conspiracy theorists" are actually participants in the conspiracy they are trying to hide or protect. You have no idea of the amount of tax payer funds these psychopaths and sociopaths have expended on keeping their climate change hoax alive.

Don't believe anything you are told or read as you must do your own research for this geoengineering stunt using chemtrails can easily be proven by doing an internet search and looking at the picture results. Better yet, ask your counsel during a Mystery event if there is any validity to these facts.

In order to put a final nail in the Climate Change Coffin, let us take one last look at the one hundred thirty-eight year daily historical climate dataset for Calgary, Alberta, Canada, where we can also see that in the months of April and October there has **never been a single day** where the daily maximum temperature reached above thirty degrees Celsius or where the daily minimum temperature reached below minus thirty degrees Celsius. In the historical climate dataset, there are eight

thousand four hundred eighteen total days in the months of April and October combined where Calgary has never experienced a temperature above plus thirty degrees Celsius or below minus thirty degrees Celsius. In fact, these two months act as a buffer firstly, between the five months of May to September which have only experienced seven hundred twenty-eight days above plus thirty degrees Celsius with no days below minus thirty degrees Celsius and secondly, between the five months of November to March which have only experienced seven hundred fifty-two days below minus thirty degrees Celsius with no days above plus thirty degrees Celsius. How strange, shouldn't we be able to see some hot days or cold days creeping in to the months of April and October to prove there has been some variation of the climate? Shouldn't we be able to see at least one cold day in the months of May to September? Shouldn't we be able to see at least one hot day in the months of November to March? This is science that you can trust but you are not allowed to follow this science as these facts must be ignored in order to continue the Climate Change Hoax talking points.

We can prepare to move away from the Canaanite demons but we will first look at how ignorant they are regarding Truth. I spoke in the second chapter about a dream I had while on a beach where I became lucid and mentally changed the dream arriving on a golf course standing at address on a tee box. I then hit the golf ball into a sand bunker and I was immediately moved to the bunker to find there was water contained in the bunker. I then fell, or more likely was pushed, into the water but I did not panic as I was not in distress. I was then instantaneously transported to an unknown location where I found myself looking at an eye but my vision was limited as I was only seeing in two dimensions. After a moment I was prompted to look down and saw a beautiful multicolored planet below me but I was not in my Spirit body during this event. I spoke of the Eye of Providence, or the All-Seeing Eye, or what the Canaanite demons refer to as the Eye of Horus. Well, it was none of those things as the pair of eyes and the planet are actually parts of my Soul.

Everyone has their own Soul exactly as I have described but there is no need of ears or nose or physical body or spiritual body as your Soul is located an unfathomable number of light years away from our universe (U'n'I-verse: You and I verse). As Christ told Mary Magdalene after she had experienced a lucid dream, or a vision, or a Mystery event, "*(You do) not see through the soul nor through the spirit, but the mind that is between the two that is what sees the vision...*" which means that you can visit anywhere inside or outside of the Universe using your mind's eye, so to speak. The lighting located where your Soul resides is magnificent for when you view the universe the lighting is like being in a movie theatre when there is a scene portrayed in low light on the screen but when you look below at your beautiful multicolored planet the lighting is like being in an airplane thousands of feet above the ground during a bright and sunny day. From the perspective of your Soul, the entire universe looks like a small glob of light about the size of how a three-foot tall shrub decorated with millions of small lights would look during the evening if you were standing three hundred meters or three hundred thirty yards away.

Whenever you lay yourself down and in whatever position you choose, either on your side or on your back or on your stomach, your Spirit will always be lying on its back and facing skyward. You can determine this fact if, in the middle of your sleep while in bed, your awareness arrives accompanied by the gentle physical tingling or "vibrations" which become present during a Mystery. I mentioned in an earlier chapter that I have experienced this phenomenon while asleep in bed on a few occasions but I have never been able to progress into a Mystery event. Your Spirit is always working in tandem your Soul.

All of our Souls reside either in an extremely large circle around the universe, similar to the rings of Saturn, or they reside in locations at all points surrounding our universe, like the stars we see at night, where neighboring Souls would be many light years apart, I would hazard to guess as I have never

thought about trying to find another Soul nearby. Even from a distance measured most likely in trillions of light years away from our Universe, your Soul is able to witness your life experience as a third-party entity; your physical body is a second-party witness and your Spirit body is a first-party witness. Your Soul exists outside of the Universe so it is outside of the space/time continuum experiencing timelessness; your Spirit exists throughout the Universe so it is located in all of space/time which allows you to use the Quark Census to experience any past, present, or future event in space/time; your flesh body is always located in one specific place in the Universe leaving you apparently trapped in space/time and thereby experiencing only the present moment or what we also call the "Now".

The Now is always leaving the past behind and chasing the future on a seemingly one-way journey through space/time but the Now is neither the past nor the future; it is precisely the Now which simultaneously creates the illusion of both the past and the future. The Soul dwells in timelessness and therefore does not experience the Now while the Spirit dwells in the sum of the Universe's space/time continuum and therefore experiences only a shadow or the delusion of the Now. Every moment, every event and everything which you can experience or imagine is happening right Now! Whatever you can imagine versus whatever you call your personal experience is not regarded as separate events to the Now. Everything is possible Now! Is what was possible in the past, possible now? Is what may be possible in the future, possible now? Everything is possible Now but there is one caveat; the **LORD** God wills what He chooses at a time when He chooses. Whether the event is a holy event or an evil event, nothing comes to pass except that the will of the **LORD** God sanctions the event. You may want to say that you were born in the past but the **LORD** God created you through your parents and you are presently still being created on a daily basis.

The **LORD** God knows every possible event that you will experience throughout your life so that means that the Universe is aware of those possibilities as well. If your Mystery Counsel knows exactly when you will experience a Mystery event being able to await your arrival then the **LORD** God knows every second of your life before it happens because that is how Truth works in a Universe created and directed by Love. Again, Truth is the offspring of Love. The **LORD** creates through you what He desires which you experience in the Now and you claim positive events in your life as your own creation which you sometimes celebrate. Then when you experience negative events you deny any blame on your part only to accuse the **LORD** God or other people in your life for an unpleasant influence which you refer to as your personal sufferings.

Every event or situation you may have experienced in your life, both positive and negative, is meant to draw you closer to God and lead you into heartfelt prayer. It is like you come to a fork in the road and you get to decide which path to take using your free will but your decisions don't alter your future, rather, your decisions create possibilities which will be available to you in your future - either at that exact moment or later on down the road. Wise decisions will produce abundant future possibilities and poor decisions will limit or negate your available future possibilities.

Whatever your fate is, whatever the hell happens, you say, "This is what I need." It may look like a wreck, but go at it as though it were an opportunity, a challenge. If you bring love to that moment - not discouragement - you will find the strength there. Any disaster you can survive is an improvement in your character, your stature, and your life. What a privilege! This is when the spontaneity of your own nature will have a chance to flow. Then, when looking back at your life, you will see that the moments which seemed to be great failures, followed by wreckage, were the incidents that shaped the life you have now. You'll see this is really true. Nothing can happen to you that is not positive. Even though it looks and feels at the moment like a

negative crisis, it is not. The crisis throws you back, and when you are required to exhibit strength, it comes.

Joseph Campbell

A shepherd will leave the flock of ninety-nine sheep to go out and search for the one lost sheep and when the shepherd finds that one lost sheep he will carry it back to the fold where that sheep will continue to dwell in the flock; no sheep will ever immediately run away once it has been returned to its home. The **LORD** God has a plan for you that will hopefully lead you to understand His will and perform His purpose in your life which will finally lead you back to your Creator. The **LORD** God is the Great Shepherd that is always looking for His lost sheep but you must make the decision to return to His fold.

I spoke of looking down but you can look up and to the left and to the right and behind when you perform the same full-immersion Spirit water baptism which will transport you to your Soul. You only need find some water when in a Mystery while in the Spirit and then fall right in making sure that you become fully immersed in the water without any unnecessary panicking as your Spirit is able to stay in the water free from danger.

My first flesh baptism occurred in Calgary at Holy Name Church when I was an infant and I was baptized in the name of The Father: The Son: The Holy Spirit by a priest who sprinkled water on my head but that was a decision my Mom made for me, bless her heart. I have no way to recall that event in my mind without going into a Mystery and locating that baptismal event in the Quark Census. I was baptized unknowingly in a full-immersion Spirit water baptism which occurred in the eighth month of the year nineteen hundred ninety-seven during my eye-opening experience of a lucid dream which morphed into a Mystery event which ultimately led to the experience-event of my Soul. My second flesh baptism was the full-immersion version which occurred in Calgary at Union Station performed by a pastor named

Jason who baptized me in the name of Jesus on the seventh day in the eighth month of the year two thousand twenty-two. At that time, I announced to the many witnesses that I was a bondservant of my **LORD** and Master Jesus Christ and I therefore demanded that I be baptized in Jesus' name with the reason being that when we pray to The Father we finish the prayer by asking for our needs in Jesus' name. As well, the disciples vanquished demons in Jesus' name as demons do fear the name of our **LORD** Jesus Christ.

Poor Luciferians and Satanists who are not clever and use a one track mind rendering themselves unable to realize that when they were viewing their so-called sacred Eye of Horus they could not see in three dimensions and were also unable to comprehend the existence of their Soul but what would you expect from a group of obdurate dupes who love a lie and bow down to the father of all lies. Repent to prevent a second death event!

Revelation 21:6-8 And He said unto me, **It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.**

The Canaanite adores a song written by the former Beatle John Lennon called "Imagine" where John's lyrics ask us to imagine that there's no Heaven and no Hell. I can guarantee you that John is not singing that song while he is residing in Heaven. The poor Canaanite believe that John is still on Satan's team due to some of his Christ denying actions before he found love for God shortly before his assassination. News flash: John is the world-famous musician who was playing the acoustic guitar and singing in my first ever Mystery event and was accompanied by another musician, whose name I will not disclose at this time, as described in the second chapter.

There are many false prophets already in the world working to deceive the Christian people with their teachings of false religion and false science including: governments in league with the UN-derworld to pedal the climate change hoax and COVID-19 deception; courts stealing the God-given rights of people by forcing UCC unlawful statutes; constables acting as police and breaking the peace; pharmacy companies funding the creation of both sickness and so-called cures; banks stealing from the public purse and the people with their deceptive "currency making" practices; and religious leaders knowingly worshipping pagan ideologies. These false prophets have been around for quite some time as seen by the aged quote following below. You had better find Truth in your time for the sand in the hourglass is running out.

In May, 1919 at Dusseldorf, Germany, Allied forces captured a very significant document: "Communist Rules for Revolution". As you read these "Rules" now 50 years later keep in mind what you are reading and hearing every day via news media.

A. Corrupt the young: get them away from religion. Get them interested in sex. Make them superficial; destroy their ruggedness.

B. Get control of all means of publicity, thereby:

- 1) Get people's minds off their government by focusing their attention on athletics, sexy books, and plays and other trivialities.
- 2) Divide the people into hostile groups by constantly harping on controversial matters of no importance.
- 3) Destroy the people's faith in their natural leaders by holding the latter up for contempt, ridicule, [and] obloquy (criticism).
- 4) Always preach true democracy, but seize power as fast and as ruthlessly as possible.
- 5) By encouraging governmental extravagance, destroy the credit, produce fear of inflation with rising prices and general discontent.
- 6) Promote unnecessary strikes in vital industries, encourage civil disorders and foster a lenient and soft attitude on the part of the government toward such disorders.

7) By specious argument cause the breakdown of the old moral virtues, honesty and sobriety.

C. Cause the registration of all fire arms on some pretext with a view to confiscating them and leaving the population helpless.

No one can know the time of the seven years of Tribulation but we can recognize the season which is described as being identical to the time of Noah before he completed building the Ark in preparation for the flood.

2 Timothy 3:1-9 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs (*Jannes and Jambres*) also was.

I have sensed for some years a timeline where there is an ending to all life on earth, which will also include our flesh and blood existence, followed by seventeen years of Judgement but don't take my word for it as I am referring to information received through premonition. The four gospels written by the disciples found in the New Testament are as follows: **Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John** being listed in reverse alphabetical order. The equivalent of the Roman numerals "MML" is two thousand fifty and the letter "J" can represent the end of Judgement which is to come before the thousand year rule of Christ after the planet is restored. The years of significant consequence that were revealed to me are: two thousand twenty-three, two thousand

thirty, two thousand thirty three, and finally after seventeen years of Judgement we arrive at two thousand fifty.

The book of Revelation written by the Apostle John is the final book in the Bible which references the time of the end after the Mystery of God has finished.

Revelation 10:7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

You may desire to read the entire Bible and you just might want to start with the book of Revelation to understand the grievous situation that awaits those who deny that Jesus Christ is our **LORD** and Saviour.

Are you still denying and avoiding the gift of the Mystery provided by the **LORD** God and conceived before the creation of the Universe? Saint Bernard of Clairvaux (1090-1153 A.D.) wrote about the three comings of Jesus Christ:

We know that the coming of the **Lord** is threefold...The first coming was in flesh and weakness, the middle coming is in Spirit and Power, and the final coming will be in Glory and Majesty.

This middle coming is like a road that leads from the first coming to the last. At the first, Christ was our redemption; at the last, he will become manifest as our life; but in this middle way he is our rest and our consolation.

If you think that I am inventing what I am saying about the middle coming, listen to the **LORD** himself: *If anyone loves me, he will keep my words, and the Father will love him, and we shall come to him.*

There are some people that can swing a round bat at a round ball and hit it square, launching the ball right out of the park without realizing that they were up to bat:

The mystery of life isn't a problem to solve...but a reality to experience. A process that cannot be understood by stopping it. We

must move with the flow of the process. We must join it. We must flow with it.

From the movie "Dune" (2021 production)

We can let Christ identify those who have hidden the Mystery process at the time when He was on Earth in the flesh:

Matthew 23:13, 15 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

The Pharisees love the physical flesh life and their bold manipulation of others while falsely believing that the physical flesh life will never end for they see themselves to be above the **LORD** God and therefore able to overrule even Jesus Christ. And what is with the "see" in Pharisee and the Vatican's Holy See? Both the Pharisee and the Holy See are the blind leading the blind who would like you to think that they are gifted seers. According to thefreedictionary.com, the Scribes were "men qualified to write certain documents in accordance with religious requirements of the Jewish law" as the Laws that the **LORD** God gave to Moses, plus the Laws the **LORD** God gave through the prophets who followed after Moses, and the Spiritual Laws that were expressed by Jesus Christ, were deemed to be of less value than the passions of the flesh which the Scribes and Pharisee adhere to. These hypocrites have "shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against men" obviously hiding the Truth of the Mystery from all of mankind. They also "compass sea and land to make one proselyte" referring to the Babylonian Talmud which is still being used as an authoritative reference in today's legal systems. The laws of the sea, (commercial) maritime law or (naval) admiralty law, and the laws of the land are what have been compassed into the Universal Commercial Code as these haters of God believe that a courthouse is actually a ship in

dry-dock which then allows for the use of pirates on land, known as "legal" privateers, or even worse, profiteers. There will be more information presented on this topic in the next chapter to understand how a twofold child of hell behaves.

Luke 11:46, 52 And He said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

Oh you lawyers, with you Bar card which you think allows you to bark hard, have been given the right to use a "legal name" when that same legal name is used against unsuspecting Living Souls to trap them in your satanic system of Baal worship. You lawyers are also to blame for hindering those seeking the Truth of Knowledge found in a Mystery event. There is a huge difference between God's Law, or Natural Law, and man's legal system, but isn't it strange that you lawyers were never taught about God's Law in so-called law school? Was a Bible ever brought into the class room and studied when you were in law school? I didn't think so. You went to legal school to learn how to serve the bankers! If you are lucky, you will be the ones to learn God's Law and use your wealth to bring court cases against man's legal system in order that you might have a chance to pass judgement after you give up the ghost. "Oh, but the legal system is the best system we have." You probably truly believe that don't you? Don't you realize that you are represented as the Flying Monkeys in The Wizard of Oz?

Color of law means "appears to be" law, but it is not:

"Because of what appears to be lawful commands on the surface, many Citizens, because of their respect for what appears to be law, are cunningly coerced into waiving their rights due to ignorance."

United States Supreme Court, US v. Minker, 350 US 179 at 187 (1956)

Is the End of Days prophesied in the first word of the Hebrew Bible? There is a video called "The Berisheet Passover Prophecy" [<http://passoverprophecy.com/>] available for viewing on their website which explains how the Hebrew language is the only language in the world that is actually three languages in one. Early script Hebrew (Pre-Babylonian Captivity) Pictographic language is composed of twenty-two pictograms which are symbols or letters used to form ideas which we call words and was taught to Moses by God and then used when writing the Ten Commandments on stone. These twenty-two pictograms also represent a Numeric language using numbers with meaning based on how that number is used in the Bible. Finally there is the Modern Hebrew language written in Block letters from right to left which is still used to this day surviving as the oldest written language in the world transforming from the early script Hebrew Pictographic language. The first word in the Hebrew Bible is "Berisheet" which is literally translated as "In Beginning" and then becomes "In *the* Beginning" when translated to the English language and Berisheet will direct us as to what God revealed by "Declaring the End from the Beginning" in Isaiah 46:10.

Isaiah 46:9-10 Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me, Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

In the era of man's New Age, which is void of the **LORD** God's divinity, you are being groomed to stifle your negative opinions and accept the state of the world as being an unfixable hierarchal system. What is with New Age sayings like, "It's all good."? If it's ALL good then there is no very good, or great, or excellent or perfect. You may as well just say, "It's all average." Then there is another New Age saying, "It is what it is." If it is what it is and it's broken or malfunctioning or insensible, then it is what it ain't supposed to be. Be careful

when following false prophets who practice witchcraft and spout statements of truth not truthfully stated.

The highest form of witchcraft is not lying. The highest form of witchcraft is statements of truth not truthfully stated. Satan said, *"For it is written."* That's a statement of truth, it's just not truthfully stated. That's the spirit of witchcraft.

"Find your purpose." Sounds biblical right? So we started preaching, *"Find your purpose; live your best life. Find out who you are. Know yourself. Know who God has called you to be. Find yourself."* But that's not what the bible says. The bible didn't say, *"Live your best life"*, it said, *"Lose your best life."* Last time I checked it didn't say, *"Find yourself"* it said, *"If you find your life, you'll lose it: but if you lose your life for My sake, you'll find it."* (Matthew 10:39)

And so we started listening to the motivational message because the motivational message became a good replacement for the apostolic message. What is the apostolic message? The apostolic message is this: *"Die!"* But when we teach you, *"Find your purpose; Find your life"* we're teaching you how to commit treason because when you come to the scripture and you understand it, you no longer have a purpose. God has a purpose! You have a part. *"For we know that God makes all things work together for good to them that love Him, and are called according to His purpose."* (Romans 8:28) And so when you say, *"The devil is doing all this to me"* it's not the devil. God resists anything that's not His purpose.

<https://www.rignation.org/Tomi Arayomi>

And We Know - <https://rumble.com/vn0xkh-9.27.21-2020-not-conceded-special-ops-will-be-carried-out-safety-is-key-pra.html>
57:45 to 59:42

You might think that you are trapped in Satan's lawless world but the only reason for arriving at that conclusion is because you don't know which rights are truly yours. Truth is the offspring of Love and your Universal God-given rights are nestled in between Love and Truth being sustained by God's Law. Man's legal concepts are fables for the foolish.

Lucifer's Lawless Legacy

*Lying liars love lies,
Luring lazy listeners
Living ludicrous lives,
Lackadaisically languishing
Like lame lifeless limbs,
Literally leaving lamenting laggards
Losing life's lustrous light.*

Heavenly Father's Lawful Promise

Listen: LORD's loyal lesson learnt = lifelong limitless liberty.

Eleventh Chapter – Law Crushes Legal

No one is able to pass through their life in the flesh without being provided knowledge gained from other people and that obviously includes me as well. I would like to introduce you to a few of those people who freely share their knowledge and were an instrument that would allow me to sort out the complex topics I needed to tackle in this book.

Let's start with Kate: <https://kateofgaia.wordpress.com/> Kate discovered that it is **illegal to use a legal name** and produced information more than thirteen years ago related to "Legal Name Fraud", which can also be termed "Birth Certificate Fraud". Kate wrote a document titled "Clausula Rebus Sic Stantibus" (CRSS) which lays out the fact that, "it is illegal to use a legal name" and "legality is not reality". That document makes it perfectly clear that people like myself do not claim to own a legal name nor do we use a legal name for any purpose as we can navigate the world solely using our given name. There are many lawyers who are unaware of the fact that it is illegal to use a legal name and when some lawyers have fully researched the subject they promptly surrendered their Bar card even though anyone called to the Bar Association has full rights to use their legal name. In fact, there is a video available on the internet where Kate made a court appearance to correct a legal error and when, among other legal maneuvers, Kate surrendered the Birth Certificate to the court, the exasperated judge stood up, bowed to Kate, and then walked out of the court room. Kate then declared that the captain (judge) has abandoned ship allowing Kate to state that the case is dismissed with prejudice. People can control the courts when they are aware of their God-given rights.

A legal NAME is defined by the Birth Registration event where a paper form is filled out with handwritten entries and then signed by Mom and Dad plus the signature of the Birth Registrar. The Birth Registration form, also known as the long

form Birth Certificate, leads to the production of the wallet sized Birth Certificate which is the receipt for the actual Birth Bond where you will find your Given Name and Clan Name written in ALL CAPITAL LETTERS and labeled your first, middle, and last names. The Birth Registration produces the Birth Certificate and the Birth Bond in an effort to subvert the God given rights of the people. Mom and Dad are providing your "**Given Name**" which is then fraudulently transformed into a "**fictitious legal name**".

Due to banks printing fiat or debt currency and charging interest instead of governments printing interest free money, the Birth Bond is used to pay for the "claimed debt" which is cleared in ninety days and that debt is the property of the "account" having nothing to do with the Living Soul. As well, any judge put under oath in a courtroom setting will tell you that the people cannot pay a debt with debt currency as **a debt can only be excused**; two negatives do not make a positive. The Birth Bond is used to excuse any so-called debts of the "person" which is perfectly "legal" but the practice of trying to get the people to pay for a debt twice, when that debt has been cleared within 90 days, is where the crime resides. Government taxation departments are not alone in these illegal endeavors as all corporations which have gained **joinder** with the people (Banking Institutions, Utility Companies, Insurance Companies, Government Agencies, et cetera) are also committing crimes by charging for a debt twice when that debt has been cleared within 90 days through the Birth Bond. This practice is also known as **double-dipping**. Is it now plainly and painfully obvious why major corporations wield so much power through their worldly richness gained through fraud and why governments seem to pamper and cater specifically to these major corporations? Do these practices remind anyone of how the mafia, privateers, or profiteers operate?

It is not an act of fraud when people go along with any crime, either as a willing participant or as an unwilling

participant being unaware of how the Birth Bond is meant to operate in "commerce", for a guilty party cannot point their finger to blame another criminal of wrongdoing when they are participating in said crimes. It only becomes an act of fraud when one party refuses to participate, or one party is being persuaded by force or by threat to participate, in any crime once the party who is performing fraudulent activities is made aware of their perpetrated attempted fraud.

We must keep in mind that the Birth Certificate and the Birth Bond are both created after the point in time when the mother's child is born already having received the parent's gift of a given name and the maxim we can apply is: ***"Earlier in time, is stronger in right. First in time, first in right."***. Both my Mom and Dad each gifted me with a unique given name so I am extremely blessed to have two given names. The Crown believes that the birth registration is an offer to purchase the rights to the "NAME of the PERSON" listed on the long form Birth Certificate which would give the Crown ownership of the "legal NAME" with the deal being sealed when the parents accept payment via the baby bonus cheque mailed to them after the long form Birth Certificate has been processed. Therein lies the fraud of the Birth Registration as there is no full disclosure given to the parents at the time of registering their child and if the Crown deems the long form Birth Certificate to be a contract, then that fraudulent "legal matter" has nothing to do with the child as the child would therefore become a third-party interloper if the child claims the Birth Certificate, the Birth Bond, or the legal name as their property. The government and the Crown then consider that anyone who claims **ownership** of any legal name to be a "belligerent" and therefore according to the State's legal codes you are also an "enemy combatant" and you can be arrested, tried, jailed, and executed if the State so wishes. Isn't it strange that the first thing a judge will ask a defendant in court is to, *"State your NAME for the record"* which covertly means, *"State your NAME for your criminal record as a belligerent."*? Isn't it also strange that people are told to

bring along "their" Birth Certificate, which is actually their parent's property, when they first seek to get any government issued Identification (ID) as it is illegal to use a Birth Certificate to spawn ID?

It's not a corporation. It's not incorporated. It's merely an ESTATE held in trust by the State for the beneficial-owner the United States. You don't agree you are the name merely by using it. You only agree to be surety for it by you claiming to be that name or by claiming it is your name which is a claim of ownership. That makes you a belligerent & enemy combatant by claiming property owned by the State.

LYN @LynBaby1 · Twutter (Account Suspended)

Craftily, the State is not referring to the Living Soul through their claim of ownership to the Legal Name but if you present a piece of State issued Identification (ID) to a police officer or if you show up in court and claim that you are the name when the judge asks you to "State your NAME for the record" they also infer that you are claiming to be a **PERSON** which is defined by the State as "a dead thing having no Soul". In order to participate in Commercial law , a PERSON can also be defined as a CORPORATION and the definition of corporation is broken down to "Corp, Corps, or Corpse" meaning "Dead" and "Oration" meaning "speak" which translate into "Dead Speak" or "Speaking to the Dead" - take your pick. These demons will gladly substitute the Living Soul for the PERSON if they are ever given the chance which is why you need to figure out in short order what you actually exist as. Are you claiming to be a dead thing with no Soul when you should now fully understand that the Holy Spirit is the source of life for everyone and everything? "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?" (1 Corinthians 3:16) I was the one who was able to understand that by using a LEGAL NAME you are blaspheming the Holy Spirit for which you will be hard pressed to acquire forgiveness. *"But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal*

damnation" (Mark 3:29). You should be glad that you are only in danger of eternal damnation rather than guaranteed to suffer eternal damnation. Yes, you may still have a chance at forgiveness and salvation.

The world is full of people blaspheming the Holy Spirit and many of them wrongly believe that they will be saved from impending doom when the Rapture finally arrives providing them with an easy way out of their sins and transgressions. Do you have any ID? Have you registered your automobile and do you have a license plate on your automobile? Do you have a driver's license in your purse or wallet? Do you have a mailbox at your house? Do you have numbers attached to your house or numbers displayed on your property? Do you have a doorbell near the entrance doors on your house or do you have a doorknocker attached to the entrance doors on your house? Do you sign any contracts by scribbling your signature at the bottom of those documents? Do you call yourself a citizen or civilian or a member of society or a resident or a tax payer? Do you have a credit card or other pieces of plastic in your purse or wallet with your NAME imprinted in ALL CAPITAL LETTERS on that piece of plastic? These are all signs of someone who is blaspheming the Holy Spirit twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week, and three hundred sixty-five days a year. These signs also tell any police officer that you submit to their authority and acquiesce to their position as an agent for the State. When you were young and had no identification and wanted to get a driver's license, you were told to bring your birth certificate with you and to show it to the staff member who was creating your driver's license. You broke God's Law when you did that by worshipping a false idol and you broke man's legal codes by claiming a name that does not belong to you. This is how they get you to participate in their fraud as one participating in a crime has no standing to accuse another of committing a crime. You actually do not need a driver's license to use an automobile to travel on the roads unless you are driving in a commercial occupation. If you watch an old western movie, you will see that

when a stranger comes to town, the townsfolk will ask, "What do they call you, mister?" they do not ask "What is your name, mister?" If there was a doctor in that old western movie he would not need a license to practice medicine.

The State prefers to operate in Commercial law instead of God's Law or Natural Law as Commercial law only deals in contracts but almost everyone on the planet is unknowingly fulfilling their contract obligations to the State while having no verifiable contract every being signed or discussed. Commercial law is all based on the Babylon system that has been around for thousands of years which uses the threat of violence to ensure compliance. Do you know that to confuse Law with legal is gross negligence which is equivalent to fraud and therefore a crime? They use the terms "color of law" and "rule of law" as an obfuscation tactic to make you think that they are following some kind of law when they are only dealing with legal codes. Do you know that if a police officer or a judge asks you, "*Do you understand me?*" that they are actually saying, "*Do you stand under me?*" meaning "*Do you accept my authority?*" If I were to be asked that question my reply will always be, "*I stand under Christ's Laws. Do you understand Christ?*" You simply must realize that you do not claim to be a NAME or to own a NAME but that you are **called** so-and-so. You can say, "*I do not claim any ownership to any name but you may call me 'the Living Soul without a NAME'.*" Now I do not participate in any commercial contracts as I only abide using God's Covenants. If you need me to answer any questions or explain this concept to you, my rate is one thousand Troy ounces of 99.99% pure gold per hour, or any portion of time thereof, and payable in advance? Do you want to enter into a covenant with me using God as the overseer? You have three minutes to make a decision." It is even better to have this written down on a piece of paper so that you can just hand it to them and then start your stopwatch.

All of the Legal Codes and Legal Statutes only apply to politicians, bureaucrats, government employees, and anyone paid

by the public purse including police officers, health care workers, union transportation workers, et cetera. And of course lawyers with Bar cards as they are the only ones on the planet who have permission to use a Legal Name for they were not hired but rather called to the B.A.R. (also Bar - British Accredited Registry or British Accreditation Registry) which is not a corporation but a Private Society operating similar to a Private Members Association (PMA). How convenient for the lawyers, eh? So that means these groups listed at the beginning of this paragraph are the only PERSONS required paying taxes as well. Those who create Legal Codes and Statutes can only apply those Legal Codes and Statutes to themselves unless they convince unaware people to act as PERSONS. I am not calling to end or overthrow governments but it is high time to remove corporations from the current government structure and reset governments to how they operated before they were all changed into corporate entities without the will of the people over a century ago. God fearing Christians should be voting for righteous Christians to occupy government positions on all levels: local, provincial, and national political party seats. You are able to go into a Mystery and determine if someone running for office is a follower of Christ and if their faith is sincere.

Let's be honest for one minute. Do you really believe that today's politicians are unaware of: the rampant fraud committed by government agencies, the outrageous theft from the public purse, incorporated political parties and public institutions protecting covert shareholder and board members, double-dipping theft of peoples funds when the birth bond has already cleared those debts, treason committed by taking money and doing the will of foreign entities, swearing oaths under Natural Law but operating under Universal Commercial Code, et cetera. If today's politicians are unaware of these crimes then they are not fit for office and if today's politicians are aware of these crimes then they are willing participants acting as criminals. There should be a Christian political party or a Christ Mystery political party in every country allowing followers of our **Lord**

and Saviour Jesus Christ to do His will and cleanout the political hacks from office.

The Vatican is also involved in this fraud by using the Birth Bond to steal your Birth Right. The Vatican believes that they own everything in the world including all the land, oceans, seas, waterways, et cetera, as well as owning all the peoples of the world as slaves. The Vatican also believes that every PERSON is a ship lost at sea which has been salvaged and put under tow of the Vatican's master ship. The Vatican has believed this for centuries which really show just how insane this bunch of yoyos has become. This is a very complex scam and I am not going to go into great detail as many volumes can be written on this topic. Kate has produced numerous documents detailing how this legal NAME scam works and has also recorded many Talk Radio programs to provide insight into this complicated fraudulent scam. In the year two thousand sixteen, I used a document that Kate wrote called BIRTH CERTIFICATE FRAUD; CLAUSULA REBIS SIC STANTIBUS, available in pdf form, which I printed out and sent by Registered Mail to Canada Revenue Agency to inform them that I knew they were acting in bad faith using fraudulent methods. Fraud is not a crime until it is identified by one who is a victim which is why I needed to contact Canada Revenue Agency via Registered Mail which would force them to reply to my letter with a Registered Mail letter sent to me within three business days to deny and disprove my allegations, for failure to do so on their part is an admission of guilt. That is their rule, not mine. Of course I did not receive a Registered Mail letter back from Canada Revenue Agency within three days or at any time since which means they know they are guilty of fraud but choose to ignore the facts and continue to engage in fraudulent deception. Just a reminder, God hates liars.

Let's take a look at the Private Members Association (PMA) concept which I mentioned just above. During the alleged pandemic, small businesses were forced to close their doors while large corporations could remain open. This move alone

caused the greatest transfer of wealth from the working class to the billionaire super-rich class as all of the losses hammered on the working class ended up directly benefiting the billionaires.

Since this pandemic started, workers around the world lost \$3.7 trillion, while billionaires gained a record \$3.9 trillion. This is the fastest and largest wealth transfer in history, yet nobody wants to talk about it.

@conspiracyb0t · <https://twitter.com/conspiracyb0t>

In Canada, mandates were imposed through illegal enforcement because the government never had any parliamentary debate necessary to properly construct legal codes which means that mandates were actually just suggestions. If you were a small business owner that was incorporated, you could simply dis-incorporate or dissolve your corporation which you would have noted in your corporate minutes and then you create a PMA to bypass the imposed government tyranny. A corporation resides in the Public domain while a PMA resides in the Private domain. PERSONs reside in the Public domain while People reside in the Private domain. People are defined as a female or a male and the word people can refer to just one individual or many individuals. If you were to write the word "Private" in large red-ink letters on the top of an invoice and send it to your customer, that customer is supposed to pay you in cash for your invoice charges but almost everyone is truly ignorant of how there are two domains available in which to operate your business.

To be a PMA you need to have your customers buy a membership to be able to shop in your place of business but you get to decide on how much to charge for a membership as it could be just a few dollars or even a free membership. I have been a member of a store called Mountain Equipment Co-op (MEC) for more than thirty-five years and had to make a onetime purchase of a membership for a dollar or two. MEC provided me with a

membership card which states that I am the holder of one share in the **cooperation**. When I first started to shop at MEC, I would need to show my card but if I forgot or lost my card MEC had a printout of the membership list at the cash register. Now, people can just provide their phone number which can be looked up in the membership database having been melded into their sales system decades ago. I also paid for one share at the Credit Union when I joined there some four decades ago. These PMA shares do not increase or decrease in value as they are not traded on a stock market.

The advantage of operating as a PMA shields you from the government's false authority, which they call jurisdiction, which means that vaccine mandates, mask mandates, et cetera, are not required by PMAs. You are not required to have a government business license, business permit, use permit, nor government inspections of your equipment, refrigeration, kitchens, and whatever other codes and regulations that the government forces on businesses. Now of course, as you want to keep your customers safe, you can schedule your own inspections of your equipment and if you have a restaurant you would want to have guidelines in place that are of the highest grade for food safety and cleanliness. If you are a doctor and have a medical degree you do not need a license to be able to see patients as you can work out of your home or you can make house calls but you cannot charge a government health care system for your time; your patients would need to pay you directly.

Operating as a PMA will also eliminate the need to pay payroll taxes, state taxes, federal taxes, local taxes and you will not be required to charge or collect sales tax from your customers. You can save an incredible amount of income from not having to pay taxes which will allow you to improve your products and charge less money than your competitors as well as pay your employees a higher salary. You can setup a banking account for your PMA but you will need to inform and instruct your financial institution that you are no longer operating

under the government's authority or joinder which you will need to put into writing and submit to your credit union as banks may not allow you to have an account with them when you operate as a PMA. You may need to have your customers pay with cash which will help everyone as the government cannot proceed to a cashless society if there are many PMAs operating in business.

In the United States, you may be tempted to set up a 508(c)(1)(a) nonprofit organization but that is using the Internal Revenue Tax Code which defeats the purpose of freeing yourself from government tyranny. The government will not be able to disallow the use of PMAs as the oligarchs, big banks, money system traders, and billionaire families that are able to control monopolies and persuade government legislation all have PMAs and trusts setup so they can avoid interference from government agencies.

You are going to need to do your own research into this topic for it is of great significance as we all need to walk ourselves and our governments backwards along the path taken that brought us to this point in order to return to the time before all of the government overreach started. The governments of the world are actually robbing the public purse and stealing the profits of the people by using the people's labor and nation's resources to generate monetary windfall for the unknown private owners and board members of the people's corporations that began over one hundred years ago. The corporate government steals the profits and saddles the people with the debt that accumulates through this crime against the people but when this is all rectified, the corporations get all of the debt which they generated and the people get all of the profits plus interest and all of the business assets paid for out of the public purse.

It is the banking empire that created excessive taxation by convincing governments to allow the Central Banksters to start printing currency for the government. Money is backed by

precious metals like gold and silver where currency is backed by thin air. Are you aware that a bank cannot create currency and a bank cannot loan out their customer's currency? The only way that currency is created in a debt-based currency system, also called Fiat money, is by the borrower. The international banking criminals, like the Federal Reserve or the Bank of Canada, agreed to excuse the debt in order to be able to print the currency for the country they reside in but apparently the bankers have only excused themselves of their own debt. When you apply for a loan, the currency is created by you and it is supposed to be your currency to purchase an automobile or a home, et cetera, and there is no need for you to pay back currency with interest that you created. You cannot pay a debt with a debt; you can only have the debt excused. Their rules, not mine. The bankers use Fractional Reserve Lending where they create currency out of thin air and only need to keep five percent on reserve. A one thousand dollar loan then creates a reserve of nine hundred fifty dollars to loan out after you subtract five percent, which then creates a reserve of nine hundred two dollars and fifty cents to loan out after you subtract five percent, and so on creating an additional fictional nineteen thousand dollars total from the original one thousand dollar, which gives them an almost unlimited supply of fiat currency to loan out. Every fiat currency system that has ever been setup in the history of the world has always failed and there have been plenty of them - a one hundred percent failure rate. The Central Banks need to keep pumping more fiat dollars into their system as time goes on to avoid total collapse and wouldn't you know it, the alleged pandemic let them pump trillions of fiat dollars into the U.S. economy alone. This is also why the Central Bankers want to get rid of paper currency and change over to a social credit system like CHI-#N/A has, which is truthfully a monetary slave system, because that would become the Central Banks Great Reset enabling them to throw out their current accounting books and start fresh again without filing for bankruptcy. When your government printed

their own money that was backed using precious metals, there was little to no debt or inflation created. There are truly some ultra-greedy people in this world and we can just call them "lovers of the root of evil".

You are seriously going to need to examine how your everyday life is causing you to blaspheme the Holy Spirit all day long as you must understand that you are not going to be judged by Christ using man's legal codes. If you can follow God's Laws you need not worry about breaking man's legal nonsense but you must identify the fraud in order to remove yourself from the legal name system. If you are not a lawyer with a Bar Card and you are asking people for their name, address, and birthdate in order to create **joinder** then you are committing multiple felonies: fraud, aiding and abetting a crime, and identity theft, just to name a few, as well as breaking God's Law by bearing false witness against your neighbor. This is how the "system" works by getting gullible dupes to do their dirty work so that the legal system can claim clean hands. Remember this: the Legal Name System is completely based on fraud from the very start with the birth registration and they know it is fraudulent.

You can start with the Ten Commandments and then read the Old Testament which contains Laws applicable mainly to the realm of the flesh. The Laws revealed by Christ in the New Testament mainly refer to Spiritual Laws which you must read as you will be judged by Christ on Spiritual Laws. Those who have established the Mystery method are called "Children of the Resurrection" or the "Children of Heaven" for we do not know how to behave in Heaven and we must learn while in the flesh what is expected of us after we give up the ghost. While in a Mystery event, you are able to discuss this topic with your counsel or you can also call on Christ if you have any doubts.

The following is a very lengthy edited and condensed transcription of a recorded lecture that Alan of Salisbury gave

called the "Occult Art of Law" which he presented at Birkbeck University London. It is very worth your while to listen to the complete lecture as the link is at the end of this transcript:

All acts, statutes, instruments, and what is legal is not Law; it's only given the *force of law* if you consent. Legislation is the rules of a corporation whereas Law is Natural, something you are born with. [...] Law is what we have and the last vestige of that is what's known as Common Law and if you ask a lawyer what Law is, he'll probably say, "Well, Law is law" but Law is basically rules, maxims, bars, that have remained uncontested over time.

Let's go through some of these words and I'll translate them into English and then you can see how profound their meaning really is. The first word is "registration". [...] What does it mean in legal terms? It's a very specific meaning. When you register something, you are giving away whatever you are registering to whoever you are registering it with. You buy a piece of software but it doesn't work until you register it so you register it, which means you're giving it away, and they're saying, "OK, well you can have it back with a magic secret code but only under our terms and conditions of use. What we'll do is grant you a license and if you're in breach of that license then there'll be consequences for that". [...]

Let's go a little bit further and let's look at this word "application"; to get a job for example. Application – the 17th century translation is the same today: you are a beggar and it is presumed that you know what you're giving up in order to get what you're begging for. "Submit" means: you bend to another's will. If you submit an application to register, what you've done in terms of legal is you've given up all your rights, voluntarily. Remember, there's Laws against slavery but there isn't any Law against voluntary slavery. [...] What else do you register? Well, your parents register your birth don't they? Your birth is registered and you get a certificate. If you look at that certificate, it's an incredible document really, when you start reading it with legal eyes. It's got the Mother's name in it but it hasn't got the mother's name in it as it says, "Informant". On the back side it's got the CROWN CORPORATION logo on it, by the way, the CROWN is a corporation, it's not the queen. On the back of the birth certificate it

says, "This is not proof of identity". Well you think how many documents are derived from that birth certificate – your driving license, your passport, your health card; all of it comes from the birth certificate. So if it's not proof of identification then what does it mean legally? So you're left with a conundrum; my birth is registered and I've got this bond back...bond! Bond is an abbreviated word, what do you think the word bond comes from? It's really obvious, it comes from bondage. When you register something you give something away so you've been given into bondage to the CROWN CORPORATION. [...] The pound used to be called "sterling" because it was based on silver value and the dollar used to be called a silver dollar. In 1929, the banks owned everything; they owned absolutely everything because of a thing called the "Wall Street Crash" which they brought about into existence. [...] Well if the banks owned everything, the money in circulation then has a different value; there's something else backing it. If silver isn't backing it, what is backing it? And around about the same time in 1933, a guy called Colonel House, who worked for the Rothschild's banking cartel, came up with this idea of registration. And he's quoted as saying, "Not one in a million people will work this out". If the banks own everything and the country is bankrupt, they have to find a way of carrying on business and commerce so they need something else that's backing that currency. [...] If I was a dairy farmer and the bank says, "Sorry Alan, we're going to foreclose on you, you're bankrupt but the good news is we'll keep you on as a manager seeing how you know a bit about what you're doing. So we now own your farm and you now work for us. But what we'll do is for every calf that's born we'll extend you credit based on the milk and cheese and meat that it's going to produce in its lifetime. You register that calf with us and we'll extend you credit." Well, you are the cattle; you are the calves because when your birth was registered, money, it's called a Fiat Currency, is put into circulation and it's based on the wealth that you can create in your lifetime; your labor. [...] For example, a bond is created with the birth certificate and that bond is worth money. [...] One of them is called the law of the sea, in the British Empire it is known as Admiralty law as well so it's very much the law of the Sea, law of business, law of commerce, law of money,

law of trading, trading in slaves, trading in bails and bonds and surety. In Roman times, if you wanted justice you would go to the Basilica, not a court; court just deals in bails and bonds. If I'm a king and own a marketplace I've got my guys who are on my firm there and they've got a bench that they sit on to settle the disputes in the marketplace dealing with bonds and sureties. If you want to trade in that marketplace, you sign a contract because you have to be allowed to get a license to trade. If you want to trade, you have to register your business; you have to give it all away and it all comes under one heading, one big pyramid under the top of it which is the CROWN CORPORATION. They own it all, all of the businesses, the whole thing, it's registered to them and they decide what goes on. They own the money that you have, you think you've got money in your pocket but it's a promissory note and some of the tax you pay is the rent for using that money. They own you and the occult aspect of it is that they own your mind, your body, and believe it or not, these guys are completely off their dials, they believe they own your soul. This is why they have all the gold because gold is an immortal metal; this is why they like the precious, that is why they hold it all and that's why they circulate money. [...] There are three forms of law; the first is the Uniform Commercial Code (UCC), the second is Canon Law – the Holy See, and the highest form of Law in this country is Talmudic Law, Babylonian Talmudic Law. The first form of law deals in bonds and surety and you as a slave and as you're owned, they can do exactly what they like to you and that's exactly what they do.

[...] And what you do when you register to vote is you're saying, "I'm giving up my responsibility. I'm illiterate and I agree, I'm a mental health outpatient and I'll prove this by marking an 'X' on this and when I do, I will give, whoever I put the 'X' against, power of attorney." [...] So not only do they own you – mind, body, and soul – you've now voluntarily registered in giving them power of attorney over your life. So you basically say to them, "I'm a mental health outpatient," which is why you vote in a ward being in a giant lunatic asylum, "I registered to vote, I'm illiterate, marked using an 'X', I give up my rights, agree to power of attorney over me, and I'm going to let you decide what is best for me." [...] How much more proof can you

give them that you've lost the plot?! This is the way they look at it. This is the way they trick you. This is the way they deceive you. The way the universe works, in their minds, is they don't want the blame and they prove their innocence by showing your signature on their contracts. Signature means: sign of nature. You've proved yourself to be a living being and you've made a mark on a piece of paper called a signature that proves that you've got a sign of nature. They've created a thing called a person. Person means: legal fiction. Legal fiction means: you become liable. All your bills are written to you in CAPITAL LETTERS, everything to do with money, bank, rent, commerce; everything is addressed to you in CAPITAL LETTERS. This is where you get the term "Capitalism" from. [...] The whole system works in a cult way on curses. It's an old curse system that goes back five thousand years. It's dark magic, it's based on curses, it's based on sacrificing, it's based on blood sacrifice, and all that stuff. Cursing, that's what it is. What do you think that money is? It's a curse based on your life that's been taken from you; you've been hoodwinked out of it. [...]

If I said to you, "What's your name?" and you give me your name, you basically said in legalese, "Oh, I'll contract with you. I'm a bonded slave. I don't have any rights, I gave them up." But if you want to think on your feet and I'm a police officer and I say, "What's your name?" you say, "What makes you think that I have such a thing?" Ask the question because if you're asking you're *as king*. You've got some status then. They all work, they act and they behave in a manner that's called "implied right of consent". They are going to behave in a manner that suggests to them that you've all consented and unless you rebut that consent, unless you stop that, unless you say, "Hold on a minute. I'm not consenting. I do not consent to this. I am not a name. I'm standing under Common Law. If you want to contract I'll be happy to contract with you. My fee is nine hundred pounds per hour. Do we have a contract? Yes or no?" What's he going to do? If you don't know your rights and you get caught on public transit and you haven't got a ticket, they'll arrest you, they'll kidnap you until you give them the name because they want a thing called "joinder" which is your name, address, and your birthdate. They want

your bond. They want the details of your bond; they want that information for a very good reason.

[...] In 1666 after the fire of London they created a Cestui Qui Vie Trust and the way they work it in terms of the occult side, they say, "OK, you're born, you're created by the Divine and therefore you inherit the earth and you inherit abundance." If the whole planet, seven billion people, lived in the same population density as Paris we would take up less than half the size of Texas. If you were to work it out using all the nice arable land and divide by seven billion people, each one individual gets four areas the size of Twickenham Rugby Field; that's your birthright. But of course, your mother registered you so they take the asset from you straight away. What they do is they monetize it because they monetize you and the asset and that asset is supposedly worth about two million pounds. So you've got an account that you don't know anything about, which is worth about two million pounds in today's money. And what happens is this: when your electricity bill comes through there's an old fashioned cheque-like thing at the bottom there with three banks identified and it says take it to a post office, fill it out, stamp it, and all the other stuff. Here's a little secret for those who aren't hoodwinked: every debt that you incur with a corporation is zeroed or settled in ninety days, remember it's not real money – it's credit. Any registered company that has got joinder – your name, address and your birthdate – can apply to the CROWN CORPORATION and settle that debt. What they do, and this is financing the corporate takeover of the planet, is they get their bills paid for twice. They get it paid by the CROWN CORPORATION because corporations can print their own promissory notes or bills of exchange and negotiable instruments but what they do is get it from the second way of funding which is the money they put into circulation which is your sweat equity. They get paid from your bond account, which you don't know anything about, and they get paid by the money that you've had to go and work for and you pay that bill off. So they get paid twice. The guys who are high up in the financial aspects of those corporations know this stuff; I've dealt with them. You can play this game and say to the council tax or whatever it is, "That's already been paid. It's ninety days, it's (was) outstanding, and it's been done. Prove

to me that it wasn't or hasn't been paid." And they can't because what they're doing is they're technically committing a fraud. If I say, "It costs that much" and you've already paid for it and I try to get you to pay for it twice; it's fraud. Double bubble, isn't it? It's called double-dipping. This is all part of the system that we're living in. [...]

The occult aspect of it is, when you have to go to court you're actually being invited to a dark ritual which is why you're summonsed to appear like you're some sort of ghost or a spirit because that's what they think you are. That trust that's worth money, they don't tell you about it, but you could have reclaimed that within seven years (after you were born), but after seven years the law of salvage comes along and the governments say, "OK, well that's a wreck. Well, we'll have that." So they salvage that and they use that so you can't get it anymore. [...] Unless we open up our horizons a little bit – honesty, open-mindedness, and willingness – and go, "OK, I'll entertain this for a while. I'll do a bit of research and see if there's anything to what this crazy guy was talking about." Do it yourself, check it all out. [...] I know it sounds absolutely barking-raving mad, doesn't it? The way these guys work, and they've had many, many years to do this, they know if they can control your mind then your body will follow. [...] It's about mind manipulation and really when you start realizing how you're controlled in this system; they don't mind what religion you believe in, there is only one religion and that's the religion of money and they want you to believe in that. More than anything else, that's what they're selling you is that religion. You can go one day a week if you like to your church, or whatever it is that you go to, and feel good about yourself, that's great because as long as you go back the extra five days and you work because that's your worth, that's your offering; you're handing over your will and your life to the god of money.

Mortgage means: death pledge. You decide you're going to buy a house in London and you need a million quid at least so you go to the bank and the bankers are the high priests of Ba'al. They've got the money so they sit you down and say, "Oh, you want to borrow some money?" The first thing they want to know, as they're putting a scam on you, is what's your sweat equity worth? What do you earn as a slave? How much are you worth as a slave? The next thing they do is

say, "OK, we'll get you to sign this promissory note", remember sign of nature. And they've got your name and address. So they take that promissory note and they put it in an account and they, out of thin air, create a million pounds. They always do it double dealing, double bookkeeping. They've got your bond, that you don't know you have, and they've got all of your details so if you die that's OK, that exists and it's has currency and they'll talk you into a life insurance policy. So you go into the bank and your signature has created a million pounds so in effect you have already bought the house. Now they talk you into paying another million pounds which they call the principle. They deceive you by saying they're lending you this million pounds. So you've gone into the bank as a sovereign created living being, soul-flesh-blood, inheritance and everything, your signature created one million pounds, they've got an undertaking from you now to work for the rest of your life to create another million pounds and they're going to charge you interest on that as well. So you've created two million pounds plus whatever interest they want to put on the top of that. What has the bank risked? A big fat zero! But then that's the religion isn't it? You're handing over something of value on a daily basis when you clock in or you go to work; you're giving the most valuable thing that you've got – your time, your life. That's you paying homage to their god. [...]

Now it sounds really dark and gloomy and all the rest of it but there is a solution and really the solution has always been there. And this is probably why it's going to sound a bit cheesy and corny but the solution is a thing called a "Spiritual Program" which is to reclaim your soul, your sense of value, your sense of worth. There are plenty of spiritual programs out there that don't demand that you give them shedloads of money. In fact, if you want to find the genuine ones they'll be the ones that won't be wanting the money from you because they'll be on that spiritual program themselves. And there will be one out there if you really want it that will fit itself perfectly to what you are. There's one that will suit everybody here but what you have to do, and this is the one that got me when I worked in rehabs, the reluctance that people would have to prayer. There's a meaning in this word "pray". It's because part of our social program is we have a, I'm

going to get a bit shrinky now, we have what's called a "reflective action of consciousness"; that's us thinking, we're reflecting, we're not in the moment, it's a reflective action of consciousness. And what tends to orchestrate that, and it's preprogramed to a certain extent and hard-wired in, it's a thing called an "ego". It's our, certainly my, old adversary self-importance. Which, of course, is what the whole money thing gets you in; it's called statute. Statutes are about status. It's an act; it's not true. It's a fiction. You've been caught; you've believed in a fiction, you believe in something that you're not. It's a deception. [...] The first solution you need is to learn, is to get some knowledge. The stuff that I told you, learn that. You can do your own research because then when you see what I've told you is true, you need that because once you've got that then you go on and find a way out of it. You need to realize what your prison is like, how you got in there in order to find a way out; how the door works and stuff like that. [...] If you really want it to do so and you see what's going on here and you say, "Look, I don't want any part of that, I want to change that. I want to start taking responsibility. I don't want to be somebody that is giving their life away that's a mental health outpatient and I'm letting the system make up my mind for me in an asylum. I'll just continually learn because I have made it my business to find out what's really going on. Even though in my heart I felt something's wrong". [...] The history that you've got now is false; it's been rewritten mostly over and over again. You're just going to have accept that, it's lots of rewrites just like Hollywood. There was a time when there was true Law; true Law of Love and there were teachers that came and taught that and they said very clearly what was going to happen or what was likely to happen if humanity didn't change. If you kept following the money lenders, the slave traders, with the false religions, and all that kind of stuff where it was going to go. [...] There are two things to a police constable. The term "police" comes from policy; the policy man is enforcing the policies of the CROWN CORPORATION of which you are a citizen, which means worker, which means slave and you've handed your will and your life over to that. Constable is something completely different. A constable has sworn an oath which means he's in his honor to prevent a breach

of the peace; that's all he's there for. So he's got two roles. Now if you say to him, "I don't recognize you as a policy enforcement officer but I do recognize you as a constable and you will honor your oath. If you refuse to honor your oath then under Common Law you've committed perjury. That's a Common Law offense. If you swear an oath and go back on that oath, that's a Common Law offense." If he insists after you've rebutted that, and you haven't given a name and address or anything like that, or contracted with him, and he still insists to fine you, because you can't fine even under English law, you have to have a "court de jure" and a jury as well, and he still tries to fine you, he's then committed fraud which is another Common Law offense. The maximum penalty for perjury is, I believe twenty-five years and fraud is twenty-five years as well. Those are Common Law offenses and he's sworn an oath to uphold those. So if you get dragged along to the police station and say to the sergeant, "I've not contracted with this guy and the proof that I haven't contracted is he hasn't got my name and address. Do you want to add kidnap to that? He's committed perjury, he's attempted to commit fraud; are you going to kidnap me until I give you something that isn't my property? Because that name isn't my property, in other words you're asking me to give you something that doesn't belong to me. As a police officer do you think that's something good to do?"

My intention was to stimulate you guys to do some research and I hope that's what you'll do.

<https://archive.org/details/the-occult-art-of-law>

Are you now able to realize how you are participating in a worldwide beast system of control where you gave away your birthright and started worshipping false religions and the accompanying false idols of FIAT money? Do you comprehend that if you are ignoring God's Law you are then ultimately submitting yourself to the teachings of the Babylon Talmud which is antithetical to the teachings of Jesus Christ, denies Christ's sacrifice of dying on the cross for the forgiveness of our sins, and is the original source for hatred of all things Christian? The pope will on occasion wear a Papal Tiara, also known as the

Triple Crown of Baal, which represents, among other things, the three levels of man's law: Universal Commercial Code and Canon law with the Babylonian Talmud ranking as the highest level of their false religion. Do you understand how the current legal control system makes you a liar and a belligerent when they ask you to state your NAME and thus become subservient to their false religion as a bonded slave? Do you now recognize how you are blaspheming the Holy Spirit when you spend almost your entire life accepting the legal fiction of personhood as a PERSON who blindly worships dead things called CORPORATIONS? Do you accept how the governments of the world have allied themselves with the corrupt banking cartel to steal your God given birthright in order to steal from you by double charging you for your debts which are actually your credits as you can't pay a debt with a debt? If these demonists actually cared about anyone other than themselves they would have known how different and peaceful the world may have evolved if all debts were excused using the birth bond which was created for that purpose when you were born. Have you finally found the awareness regarding how all current planetary religions are false religions because they have never informed you of your major transgressions which have been identified in the previous nine pages? The false prophets of these false religions are part of the system of control, either willingly or ignorantly, by molly coddling you to think of your sins as only being caused by your own actions and never informing you of your sins of participation in these Satanic occult operations that you blindly allow yourself to accept as an ideology beyond your scope of understanding. Your love of money produced by the greed which resides in your heart is also a root of evil which leads you to the worship of false idols with money being the worse false idol of them all. If you enjoy living in the darkness existing here in the flesh world then just wait until you fail judgement and find yourself in the outer darkness for an eternity, or maybe you will be lucky and find yourself existing in the fiery pit of hell instead.

Anna is a Natural Law Judge dwelling in Alaska who understands the difference between legal and Lawful and has many pages of writings available on her website. She is a wealth of information regarding the restoration of the United States Constitutional Republic using the founder's intended Natural Law system to once again return to being one nation under God.

Our forefathers chose the system of Common Law based on the Law of Moses (Ten Commandments) as the Law of the Land and they chose men to serve as judges from among themselves in every county, state, and region.

Anna von Reitz - <https://www.annavonreitz.com/>

Christopher has spent more than twenty years researching Natural Law and how the Bar system does not properly represent the people's desire to find justice. Christopher has videos on his website to help teach and instruct people how to move Natural Law cases through the courts. He also has a video on how you can reclaim your Given Name and create your own Natural Law ID using forms from his website and then applying the services of a Notary Public to authenticate your information if you feel that you need Natural Law ID to access a country's border crossing for example.

On June 24th 2021 Christopher James made a special appearance at a British Columbia Public Courthouse via teleconference exposing the BAR [private society] members for massive constructive fraud they are all committing knowingly against we the people seeking justice.

Let it be known far and wide ... the "Rules of civil procedure", ... "Supreme Court Civil Rules", and other similar named court procedures presented to we the people at our public courthouses have no jurisdiction over we the people to access and move our claim[s].

Christopher James - <https://www.awarriorcalls.com/>

Amazing Polly was the first Twutter account that I followed without signing up for a Twutter account, which in the Twutter world is called lurking. She dwells in Canada and is one of the

top three most talented Independent Research Journalists to be found on the internet, in my opinion. Do not think that Polly considers herself to be amazing as her internet moniker is referring to what topics she finds that amaze her. Some people believe that Polly has a team of researchers to assist her with the production of the videos she presents but she works solo on her in-depth reporting. Polly has recorded hundreds of videos researching fascism, medical mafia, vaccines, globalism, corruption, the deep state, and transhumanism, just to name a few of the topics she investigates.

Aren't you guys tired of going issue by issue? This problem can't be solved by chasing the latest gov't idiocy & arguing about it online. We have to get people to remember what real virtue is, and that begins with faith in God. Canada needs God.

Amazing Polly - <https://amazingpolly.net/>

The Fall of the Cabal by Janet Ossebaard & Christel Koeter is an extensive series of videos revealing the Deep State and the hidden hand of corruption at work in the world. Topics include the shadow government, child trafficking, attempted normalization of pedophilia, spirit cooking, secret societies, and much more. Episodes average thirty minutes and are fast paced and information rich.

The Fall of the Cabal - <https://www.valcabal.nl/>

James is an American actor and producer who performed in his first movie in the year nineteen hundred seventy-one and has one hundred forty-four credits listed on the Internet Movie Database website. James also enjoys playing poker and has entered to play in various World Series of Poker tournaments held annually in Las Vegas.

The media are Democrats. There is no longer a distinction. And they loathe Christians primarily because the Bible is unequivocal about abortion, homosexuality, and pederasty.

James Woods Twutter - <https://twutter.com/RealJamesWoods>

LT created his website with its URL based on Romans 8:28 – *And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.*

LT produces a video every other day on average which would best be described as a news show of current events that are not reported by Mainstream Media News outlets. He finishes every video with a prayer and includes a Christian point of view in his videos.

I am a retired Marine Corps broadcaster trying to bring positive videos into a very dark world. After several months of watching videos and television, my mind was constantly working on how to bring an EXPERIENCE to each viewer that I was actually hoping for in videos. My sons told me to stop talking about it and do it. It is easier said than done when you are working long hours, trying to start a new business. This channel was created with the mindset that maybe some folks would want to feel they are a part of something bigger, that they see what I see.

And We Know - <https://andweknow.com>

Dave produces one political/geopolitical edition video plus one financial edition video every day during the week with the exception of Sunday. He also may make one interview video per week for a total of thirteen videos per week. Topics include the economic collapse and financial news, political insights, worldwide topics including discussions of governments and nation state ideology.

X22 Report and The People has been put together to benefit "The People". When I say "The People" I am talking about everyone in the world. We as a people want freedom; we want to make a living to support our family. The founding fathers of America wanted this and We The People today want it. Join me and many others to fight (for) what is rightfully ours.

X22 Report - <https://x22report.com/>

Sean provides insights regarding Gold and Silver, the economy, politics, corruption, deep state, and New World Order tyranny. He produces podcasts and videos where he interviews a wide range of guests. There are also news articles on his website covering current topics.

SGT Report is the corporate propaganda antidote providing exclusive original content and interviews with some of the best known voices in the world of economics and precious metals. SGT Report is your daily source for truth in a time of universal deceit.

SGT Report - <https://www.sgtreport.com>

We The Media (WTM) are a group of mainly Christian patriots residing on the Telegram Social Media website where users post information and news that is not reported by Mainstream Media News outlets. Most of the people posting on this site have been banned from Twutter due to their conservative views. They are constantly putting out information well before other outlets and also work to debunk misinformation and disinformation presented by the Mainstream Media News outlets as they are the "True Fact Checkers". There are many Christians posting on Telegram which is why the Mainstream Media and politicians constantly slander these people.

We The Media Telegram - <https://t.me/s/WeTheMedia>

The Kate Awakening and IET 17 are two contributors to We The Media. Kate records videos which include solo live chat, interviews, and group discussions. IET 17 is a born-again Christian after being a longtime atheist.

The Kate Awakening Telegram - <https://t.me/s/thekateawakening>

IET 17 Telegram - <https://t.me/s/InevitableET>

Kate on Bitchute - <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/ekIYmIGhIsAU/>

Barry Soetoro ESQ has a comedic sense and posts memes and other entertaining material on his Twutter page. I am a big fan of his videos posted on his Bitchute channel [although it now looks like most of his videos are missing or removed]. One needs

a break from all the doom and gloom when researching modern day topics and his videos are genuinely entertaining.

Twutter - <https://twutter.com/BarrySoetoroTM>

Bitchute - <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/barrysoetoro/>

Catturd is another Twutter personality with a comedic sense who posts memes and other interesting information that turns liberals into haters. He records a podcast every weekday and has seven pets; he rescued three dogs that he found abandoned and starving on country roads near to where he lives on Catturd Ranch and also recently took in a feral cat. He has written a few science fiction novels that his Twutter followers find to be amazing and is currently working on writing more novels.

Catturd on Twutternip - <https://twutter.com/catturd2>

Russell is a psychiatrist and an Australian patriot who had his medical license suspended for posting "bizarre" alt-right conspiracy theories. If he had been posting information about aliens from outer space, Bigfoot or flat earth he would not have been suspended. The liberals hate the conservative voices for some unknown reason, oh wait, they hate anyone who doesn't parrot their talking points. Russell reveals information damaging to the medical mafia as well as misguided government ideology. According to a two year old smear article from the Australian Associated Press, Russell lives in the community of Dee Why in the city of Sydney which I am very familiar with after having visited my sister's home in Dee Why a number of times.

America has two main political schools: The first uses critical thinking to meticulously research evidence and form logical patterns. The second uses feelings to rigidly adhere to groupthink, confirmation bias, appeal to authority and enforcement of conformity.

Russell McGregor - <https://gab.com/killaudeepstate>

Anna is a born-again Christian conservative and an active patriot who was on the television series Survivor and who also

has played in poker tournaments. Anna had a supernatural experience in Jerusalem at the Wailing Wall which turned her to Christ.

Anna Khait Linktree - <https://linktr.ee/AnnaKhait>

Lin is a successful attorney who has also been smeared as a far-right conservative most likely for nurturing his deep faith in Christ which makes him an easy target for the liberal haters. Lin understands that no one in the flesh can ever be perfect but that does not mean that one quits striving to be so. Life on Earth can be used to prepare you for life in Heaven if you so desire.

Lin Wood Telegram - <https://t.me/s/linwoodspeakstruth>

Emerald is a reporter and former White House correspondent who is also a faithful Christian which may be why she too has been smeared by the Mainstream Media. Her weekly Television Show, The Absolute Truth, can be found on FrankSpeech.com

Emerald Robinson Telegram - https://t.me/s/Emerald_Robinson

The same media people who told you the Wuhan lab leak was a conspiracy theory are the same media people who told you Hunter Biden's laptop was Russian disinformation are the same media people who told you there was no election fraud.

Emerald Robinson @EmeraldRobinson · Twutter (Account Suspended)

Greg is a follower of Christ as well as a Preacher of the Gospel. His posts on Twutter are short snippets of Bible verses and other quotes with his comments added where necessary.

Gregson Darren Twutter - <https://twutter.com/GregsonDarren>

Ron is also known as Code Money Z who is smeared as being a conspiracy theorist as he was once the site administrator for the 8chan website now known as 8kun. Can you guess if Ron is a conservative patriot? Of course he is; liberals only get smeared once they turn right and become conservatives or Christians.

Ron Watson Telegram - <https://t.me/s/CodeMonkeyZ>

Kanekoa is one of the lucky ones as he lives in the great state of Hawaii. He garnered over one billion online impressions last year while spreading information that counters the lies, deceit, and propaganda of big pharma, big tech, and the corporate media. I am sure if Kanekoa has not been smeared yet then the liberals are falling behind in their campaign against conservatives.

Kanekoa The Great Telegram - <https://t.me/s/KanekoaTheGreat>

Tippy Top Patriot is an unashamed follower of Christ and an unapologetic American Patriot. Doing his best to share the truth of God's Word, provide daily encouragement, and expose the fake narrative of those who wish to destroy us.

Tippy Top Patriot Telegram - <https://t.me/s/TippyTopPatriot>

Pepe is a believer in God and a patriot who posts scripture, prayers, and is a great source for shared memes. He is involved posting news articles and participates in chat session as well. Thank Q Pepe!

Pepe Deluxe Telegram - <https://t.me/s/PepeDeluxed>

Praying Medic is a paramedic and author of many books. He writes about a variety of subjects including healing, dreams, seeing in the spirit, hearing God's voice, economics, politics, and Q.

My life prior to the year 2000 was pretty ordinary. I was an atheist, doing the best I could to keep things moving in a positive direction. One day, I had an encounter with Jesus in the bunk room of a fire station that forever changed my life.

In 2008, God appeared to me in a dream and said He would heal my patients if I prayed for them. I didn't believe in healing at the time, but I reluctantly began praying. I had no idea what I was doing, but along the way, I stumbled upon some keys to operating in healing and

miracles. In 2009, I began blogging about the people I prayed with who were being healed.

Praying Medic Telegram - https://t.me/s/praying_medic

Praying Medic Website - <https://prayingmedic.com>

Clif is a Lead Engineer, z/OS Systems Programmer, and a Mainframe Engineer at TIAA (Teachers Insurance and Annuity Association of America). Clif High, along with his associate George Ure, are the creators of the Web Bot Project which is an internet bot computer program they claim is able to predict future events by tracking keywords entered on the internet. It was developed in 1997, originally to predict stock market trends.

Clif High Telegram - <https://t.me/s/scifiworld0>

These are just some of the Social Media accounts that I lurk on. If I don't create an account but read the postings of those who have created accounts then I am considered to be lurker which in internet lingo means, "Someone who reads or views postings in an online community but does not post or engage with that community". I found these accounts to be interesting and they are mainly in the order that I found them except that I put all the Legal Name information at the beginning. Polly then James Wood is where I started with Twutter but almost everyone I found on Twutter has been suspended for posting conservative viewpoints. Liberals are, sadly, control freaks and their ranks are heavily littered with atheists and Christian haters who love to taunt the followers of Christ but they can now make up their minds if they believe establishing a Mystery is a worthwhile endeavor.

I have also looked into the Q postings as there is some very interesting information residing there. I had to look at Q for as you can see the letter "q" resides in the northwest corner of the Q-BORG which is our waking flesh reality. Q is most likely legal military information drops that are then

researched by the "anon" digital warriors to ferret out a line of reasoning to expose evil actors in the world. The Mainstream Media loves to muddle any Waters of Truth thinking that they can cleverly create a distraction called Qanon where they mix-up their lazy and dozy viewers to think that Qanon is a cult. The Qanon misdirection scam is the Mainstream Media's infiltration of the Q movement with bad actors posing as anon researchers to provide disinformation which the Mainstream Media then reports stories from their bad actor infiltrators to make believe that Qanon is a bunch of kooks. That is the oldest trick in the propaganda book as the broadcasters of lies realize that their lazy and dozy viewers can't be bothered to do any of their own research and just lap up the misinformation like cherry flavored Kool-Aid. Poor Mainstream Media, they need to lie to justify their masters' deceptive ideology when the important truthful facts are ignored or twisted into misleading propaganda to push their deceptive talking points. I'll say it again, God hates liars.

Mainstream Media reports on stories that are designed to agitate your emotions so that you can be directed toward their point of view which is repeated on all MSM channels. This is what is called an echo chamber as MSM viewers are led to believe that the stories they hear on television must be true because every MSM channel is reporting the same news items with the same political slant. I saw a news anchor once say, "Here is a story that will break your heart..." so that you must be a monster if your emotions did not match up with what the report expected.

The LORD God wishes for you to witness the blood, excel past the flesh, and grow through the Spirit: to realize the Truth.

Twelfth Chapter - Great Welcoming Kindness

It was a very pleasant Saturday summer morning as I walked into the coffee bar to purchase a Café Latte which had become a habit for me visiting this Café every morning over the prior three years. On this day I find that both of the owners are standing at the Espresso machine with a new hire sandwiched in between them. The two female owners have been running this business independently for years splitting weekday shifts with both working on the weekends which I assume can make for long days but a new hire will allow the owners to work less hours as well as extend the coffee bar's operating hours. As I step up to the counter the owner closest to me says, "Good morning Bl-err. I would like to introduce you to our new employee CuEr. CuEr, I would like you to meet Bl-err." I reply by saying, "Hello CuEr." Then an attractive woman with a wonderful smile leans back from the Espresso machine and says, "Hey Bl-err!" CuEr is being observed and instructed by the owners as she is preparing the coffee orders but I completely understand once I receive my beverage that CuEr knows how to prepare Espresso drinks as she never made a substandard or weak Café Latte in the seven years following our introduction on that morning. As a matter of fact, CuEr may have been providing both of the owners with insights regarding Espresso preparation on this morning as she was obviously a talented barista. There were now three lovely ladies working in the coffee bar whom all knew how to professionally prepare a Café Latte along with other Espresso drinks and I would have the pleasure of greeting at least one of them in the mornings that would follow this occurrence.

Moving forward to the period of just about two years' time past being introduced to CuEr, one of the owners made a life change and she would be moving to another city with her husband while the other owner and her husband would soon welcome their first child. CuEr had shown that she had no problem handling the coffee bar on her own and was immediately promoted to become the

manager responsible for hiring and training additional staff as well as running the daily business operations of the establishment with the coffee bar's hours increasing to sixteen hours per day throughout the year with the exception of only being closed on Christmas Day. At no time did CuEr seem overwhelmed with her new responsibilities as she was an intelligent and confident individual but her greatest attribute that I was able to observe was her ever-present welcoming smile which was, without fail, on display during every occasion when I entered the coffee bar and I am sure all of the other patrons would have also noticed her warm and welcoming smile as well.

I entered the coffee bar on a busy Saturday morning about one year after CuEr's promotion to find a lineup awaiting me. After a short stay in a fast moving line, I placed my order for a Café Latte then awaited the preparation of my morning beverage and when I had received it I saw that the creamer and sugar station near the cash register was busy so I then moved to the lesser known second creamer and sugar station near the far end of the service counter which was unoccupied. There I found that CuEr was behind the service counter at this isolated location relating a personal family matter to another employee as their private conversation was somewhat audible due to speaking over the crowded patron's discussions which created an atmosphere of loud background noise. I added one teaspoon of brown sugar to my Café Latte and started to stir in the sweetness while glancing over at CuEr who returned my glance with a smile. As my smile instantly reflected hers, the employee participating in the conversation with CuEr looked around behind him to see me standing there and immediately asked CuEr, "Should we move to the office for some privacy?" CuEr then said, "No, it's all right, Bl-err is like family." As I didn't want to barge in on their conversation, I replied by saying, "Thanks for that nice comment, CuEr. I hope you have a great day..." as I capped my takeout cup and walked toward the rear exit leaving CuEr and the other employee to continue their conversation in private. I felt that CuEr was revealing that she felt I was considered a trusted

friend as that is exactly how I felt about her for my admiration towards her began when we were first introduced years earlier.

During an afternoon on a hot summer's day I would rarely visit the coffee bar for an iced cappuccino or what I used to call an Espresso Slurpee. I also rarely have a second Café Latte on the same day but I must have felt the need for an afternoon boost or a warm drink on a cool January winter's day. I entered the coffee bar during the middle of a Tuesday afternoon on the ninth day of the first month in the year two thousand seven which was somewhere around six and one half years after being introduced to CuEr and a little less than ten years since I began patronizing the Café. There was only one person in line when I entered through the front door and when it was my turn to place my order I had that feeling where I know someone was staring at me and I found that CuEr was my observer as she was standing by the lesser known second creamer and sugar station near the far end of the service counter which seemed dimly lit for some reason as an overhead light where CuEr was standing may have been turned off or burnt out. Something was not right as her ever-present smile was absent from her lovely face which came as a shock to me for this was the first time that I had ever seen CuEr in that state. I then thought that she was not staring at me and felt she must be looking at someone waiting in line behind me which brought a quick thought to my mind which was, "Whoever is fixed in her gaze is the luckiest man on the planet." After paying for my beverage, I turned around on the spot to see who this lucky dude was but there was no one at all behind me or in the entrance area or standing outside the front door. I went and sat at the service counter by the cash register facing the Espresso machine and thought that CuEr must have been watching one of the employees at the cash register or the barista at the Espresso machine because I was well aware that I could not possibly be the luckiest man on the planet on this day. When the barista at the Espresso machine had almost finished steaming the milk for my Café Latte, CuEr moved from the far end of the service counter up to the Espresso machine

and held the cup that was to contain my beverage as the other employee began to pour the steamed milk into the takeout cup containing the espresso liquid. CuEr then took the Café Latte from the Espresso machine and hand-delivered it to me. I said "Thank you CuEr." She replied "You are welcome" as she only produced a quick yet conflicted micro-smile and then returned to the far end of the service counter which remained dimly lit.

I had thought that I could go and talk to CuEr but she was most likely working through an issue that she did not want to share with me as she had an opportunity to talk to me when she hand-delivered my Café Latte. She may not have been staring at me but staring off into the distance while mentally running through different abstract thoughts trying to resolve her situation as I did not feel she was having a bad day. My deepest concern was her lack of that ever-present smile and I hoped that whatever she was facing would not be too serious for her to overcome.

I left the coffee bar and proceeded to a client's office to sort out a computer problem that I was able to fix in less than one hour. As I was returning home from the client's office, I drove within one block of my favorite chocolate shop and my thoughts brought me to the idea of going to that chocolate shop and pick up something for CuEr. While in the chocolate shop, I had the staff place two each of my personal favorite selections into a gift box so that there were about two dozen chocolates in total. I also picked out a card that had no writing on the inside so that I could write out a note to CuEr in order that it would be more personalized. I paid for the box of chocolates and the card costing twenty-nine dollars ninety-nine cents then returned to my car and drove home.

The next morning, a Wednesday on the tenth day of the first month of the year two thousand seven, I arrived at the coffee bar just after eight o'clock in the morning and found that both parking spots were available on the street right outside the

front door and thought how lucky I was as those two parking spots were almost always occupied early in the morning being that the parking meters did not need to be fed until nine o'clock. For some unknown reason I had thought that CuEr would not be at work at this time and that I would leave the gift of chocolates with another staff member to pass along to her. I entered the front door and found that there was no line up so that I could advance directly to the cash register where, to my surprise, CuEr was standing. She looked up and seeing me she said, "Hey Bl-err!" with a big smile on her face. I replied, "Good morning CuEr" feeling very relieved that she seemed to have resolved the issue which she had faced the previous day. I presented the gift of chocolates to her, which were concealed in a plain white plastic bag, and said, "This is a gift for you." She took the gift and said, "You got a gift for me? You're so sweet. What a lovely surprise." She looked into the plastic bag and would have seen the card with just her name written on the envelope which was taped to the top of the box of chocolates and then she began to gush over my simple gesture heaping thankful praise in such an outrageous manner that a casual observer would have thought I had just given her a box of gold and silver coins interspersed by diamonds, rubies, pearls, and sapphires. I have never seen anyone react in the way she reacted to such a simple gift. Most people need to know what they have received before reacting in such a manner. I could not believe what I was witnessing either as CuEr seemed to light up or emanate an unknown inner light source. Imagine if you had never seen any stained glass windows in your life and you were taken inside a church and shown a wall with stained glass windows, but you were kind of disappointed as they did not glow as you were told they would, but you were unaware that there were workmen cleaning the roof of the church where the workmen had hung sheets of dark tarpaulin to cover and protect the stained glass windows and then, just as your disappointment took root, the workers had finished their cleaning job and released the tarpaulin which fell to the ground allowing the outdoor sunlight to instantly

strike the stained glass windows and reveal their true beauty. I was absolutely stunned and speechless feeling that I should be the one thanking CuEr for such an overly kind reaction which I later defined as her gesture of "Great Welcoming Kindness" for my generosity was easily outmatched by her sincere heartfelt response.

I passed her a ten dollar bill to pay for my Café Latte as she always knew without asking what beverage I ordered daily beginning the day after we were introduced. She gave me change for a twenty dollar bill which gave me a chuckle as I told her, "You aren't supposed to help pay for the gift CuEr. I only gave you a ten dollar bill." This event had made her flustered which I would never had suspected would occur from receiving such a simple gift. I stepped aside as there were now other patrons entering through the front door and waited in a dumbfounded state for a few moments until CuEr presented me with my beverage prepared by another employee. I moved to the creamer and sugar station to add some brown sugar to my Café Latte and then said goodbye to CuEr as I exited from the coffee bar.

Once outside I had determined that what CuEr had displayed could not have been caused by a brain/body chemical reaction nor by the electro-magnetic currency running through one's physical body; that was a reaction caused by what I had heard as being described as one's indwelling Spirit, which I found difficult to fully understand up to this moment. I paused on the sidewalk outside the coffee bar and thought to myself, "CuEr has always been in a great mood on every occasion I have laid eyes on her with the exception of yesterday afternoon. Is she an 'old soul' and therefore easily able to access her spirit? Does that even make sense? What is the difference between a soul and a spirit? There is a hidden aspect to CuEr's personality which can't be defined by science which has impressed me to such a great degree that I need to figure out how I can access my spirit, if that is even possible. So where is that intersection of the body and the spirit? Or is it an intersection of the soul and the spirit? Or

is it an intersection of the body and the soul? Lastly, how does one enter into the intersection of the body, spirit, and soul?"

It had become plain to me that I had witnessed the evidence of an indwelling spirit by experiencing CuEr's reaction to the gift I gave her and I had also found that I had experienced a deeply penetrating change to my mindset in that same moment. My mind was fully occupied with this mini-awakening as I drove home and I did not remember if I stopped to buy a pack of cigarettes along the way until I arrived at home and checked my pockets.

I found myself so involved in the mental deconstruction of this gift giving event that I was only able to sleep for a total of six hours during the three nights that followed. I was up and out of bed well before my usual waking time on each of the three mornings that quickly followed the three short sleep nights which put me at the coffee bar when it opened at six o'clock on Thursday and Friday mornings. I was sidetracked on Saturday and did not arrive at the coffee bar until eight o'clock on that morning where I found a busy shop with a five patron lineup and CuEr at the cash register whom I had not seen since the gifting event three days prior. When the lineup cleared and I moved to be in front of CuEr, she did not even allow me to greet her with a hello as she immediately thanked me again for the gift of chocolates and she also told me that I really made her day when I gave her that gift. It may have been what I penned in the card that made her day as I honestly wrote: *"I wanted to say thanks for the great coffee and friendly service. I do have a question, why is it that your lattes are so much better than any other one I've had? You must have a Ph.D. in Espresso Management. My day just doesn't get any better if it starts with a latte that you have made for me! I can't help but find that I have grown to admire you because, in my eyes, you are an attractive, intelligent, and kind individual. I truly hope that the world does return to you the kindness that you so rightly deserve. sincerely, your friend, Bl-err"*.

As soon as I had paid for my beverage CuEr abandoned the cash register and moved to the Espresso machine to make a Café Latte for me, which I truly appreciated, but I did not intend for her to become my personal barista. I did not tell CuEr about how her reaction to my gift absolutely made my previous three days as I had not figured out how to explain my experience at that point without sounding half-crazed. CuEr handed me her perfectly made Café Latte which I thanked her for and told her that she didn't need to drop what she was doing just to make my order but I also told her that her attention made me feel special. I then told her to have a great day and left the extremely busy coffee bar to return home.

I spent the rest of the weekend convincing myself that CuEr may have developed feelings for me as she had never stared at me or interrupted another employee during their beverage preparation to be able to personally serve my Café Latte directly to me. I could not figure out why she expressed such Great Welcoming Kindness over a simple gift or why she got flustered or why she then thanked me for it a second time three days later adding how that gift had made her day. I knew that I was most likely reading too much into this event but I pressed onward and decided to write her a letter revealing my feelings for her as this was the first time in my life I felt pure unconditional love for a woman. I also knew I did not have much of a chance winning her loving admiration but I assured myself that she was not in a relationship at this time and I should therefore express myself freely and openly.

After CuEr had started working at the coffee bar years earlier, it was easy to see that she was in a long term relationship as her boyfriend was often visible and they were married some years later. Unfortunately that marriage did not last. After she moved on from her marriage she had a relationship with another boyfriend who was also visible at times but that fellow did not work out either. Then I thought she had to be single again as there was apparently no visible

boyfriend but I only saw CuEr at the coffee shop and on the street occasionally. I finished writing my letter to her on Sunday afternoon and dropped it off at the post office before supper time on Sunday.

CuEr did reply to my letter which was delivered to my mailbox four days later. She opened by thanking me for my kind sentiment towards her but called it flattery which is defined as "false praise". She next stated, in no terms that would be mistaken, that she was in a loving relationship at that time and that her and I would never be together. She closed by saying that I would be welcome back to the coffee bar as a customer which made me realize that I may have ruined our friendship. I fully understood that I was solely responsible for this outcome and she was clearly the victim of my great error in judgement. I had effectively painted her into a corner while forcing her to reply to my letter. I was surprised that she would allow me to return to the coffee bar as I had stated in my letter to her that if I ever made her feel uncomfortable I would quit drinking coffee as it would be hopeless to try and find someone else who was able to always make a perfect Café Latte. Two days later, on Saturday the twentieth day of the first month in the year two thousand seven, I marched into the coffee bar just after six o'clock in the morning and promptly apologized for my error and asked for her forgiveness. She accepted my sincere apology and presented me with a Café Latte that had been made by the other staff member working that morning. I thanked her for the Café Latte and left to go back home. I did feel horrible for my mistake but her accepting my apology did relieve some of my remorse.

The next time I saw CuEr was on the following Saturday when I arrived at the coffee bar just after six o'clock in the morning and found one customer waiting at the cash register with just CuEr working at that time. CuEr was carrying on a conversation with the customer that arrived before me while she was looking under the counter and in the drawers for a specific

piece of Espresso machine hardware or some other device which was not located where it should have been. CuEr was like a bird chirping away during her conversation with the customer acting like she may have put too much sugar on her morning cereal. She finally found what she was looking for and prepared the other customer's order and when she had finished his beverage she presented it to him and he turned and exited directly out the front door. That left me as the only customer in the coffee bar so I moved up to the cash register where CuEr was standing and she looked me straight in the eye with a big smile on her face and in a deep and breathy voice she said a prolonged, "Hiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiii". I replied with, "Hey CuEr" and paid for my order plus a newspaper which I bought just to have the large crossword puzzle that was only included in Saturday's print edition. Her greeting surprised me as I thought that maybe she finally understood what I experienced ten days previous when I gave her my gift and maybe she still regarded me as her friend. As well, she always greeted me by saying, "Hey Bl-err" and this was the first time that I could recall where she did not use that phrase. The word "hey" is actually an interjection, also known as an exclamation, which usually expresses emotion and can be used to attract attention, as in the phrase, "Hey, wake up and smell the coffee." So all this time since I was first introduced to CuEr and was greeted by her with the word "Hey" while in the coffee bar where I could easily smell the aroma of coffee, I find that the only thing missing from the example of the usage of the word "Hey" related above was the term, "Wake Up". Years later, while cleaning out one of my dresser drawers, I found the cash register receipt for the purchase of chocolates which I gave to CuEr so I then wrote the words "Wake Up" on the top of that receipt and pinned that cash register receipt to my vision board.

I will provide you with a poorly placed spoiler alert as this would be the final Café Latte prepared for me by CuEr. This chapter relates my third puzzle corner piece in which I stated in an earlier chapter that I was turned around which occurred on

the tenth day of the first month in the year two thousand seven when I presented CuEr with the gift of chocolates and a card. The outcome of my ruined friendship with CuEr is what put me on the road to perform a self-interrogation while spending forty-six months to right my ship before experiencing my final fourth puzzle corner piece which lead to my Waking Up to Truth.

As your Spirit is present long before you are born in the flesh and continues to exist long after you give up the ghost and as your REM dreams are actually realities of the Spirit, then your existence in the waking world of the flesh is the actual dream that you are experiencing as a Living Soul. Why do you think it is called the Waking World? When are you going to finally Wake Up to Truth in your flesh dream and begin to experience being a lucid Living Soul? You will only have one opportunity to try and Wake Up to Truth, which you must do while you are still in the flesh and your time is now!

As I waited for my Latte I browsed the front page of the newspaper as I didn't want to make CuEr uncomfortable by staring at her or engaging in small talk. She seemed to be very happy on this morning even though the other employee expected to be at work had not shown up yet. When CuEr had finished preparing my beverage she presented it to me with her ever-present welcoming smile intact. I smiled back at her and thanked her for the Café Latte then turned around and exited out the front door to return home.

Seven days later, on the following Saturday morning, was the last time that I would see CuEr face to face having arrived at the coffee bar just after six o'clock in the morning on the third day of the second month in the year two thousand seven. I found there were no customers in the shop with just CuEr and one other employee standing at the Espresso machine. CuEr was not happy on this morning and did not reply to my greeting but opened the cash register, took my five dollar bill, placed my change on the counter and then turned her back to me. She forgot

to charge me for the newspaper so I alerted her to that fact and I left the two dollar coin on the counter to pay for the one dollar twenty-five cent newspaper. CuEr turned around and said, "Whatever", opened the cash register, took the two dollar coin, dropped it into the drawer, and took out three twenty-five cent coins which she simply dropped onto the counter to avoid handing my change to me. She then crossed her arms and turned her back to me again and resumed her conversation with the other employee who was now preparing my Café Latte. It was quite a different attitude presented from the previous Saturday and I realized instantly that my promise to quit drinking coffee if I ever made her uncomfortable had arrived due and payable. CuEr could barely even look at me when she placed my beverage on the counter and I should have just left the Café Latte sitting on the counter and walked out the front door with the newspaper but I knew this would be my last coffee beverage ever so I picked up the Café Latte, went to the creamer and sugar station, added one teaspoon of brown sugar to my drink, and placed a lid on my takeout cup. I then said to CuEr, "Thanks for the Café Latte CuEr. Goodbye and take care." CuEr neither replied nor turned around so I walked out the front door for the last time, got in my car and drove home.

In CuEr's defense, everyone has the right to change their mind without needing to give a reason for doing so and in my defense, everyone makes mistakes, that's why they put erasers on the end of pencils. What a difference seven days can make. I have no idea what had changed from the warm greeting of the previous Saturday to the frosty reception delivered on this Saturday as I had apologized fourteen days prior to this last encounter. It may simply have been my creation of blind assumptions which have little chance of leading anyone to the Truth. Whatever CuEr's reasons were for her change in attitude were hinged solely on my actions over the past three weeks. Maybe she couldn't actually tell me to take a hike and never return to the coffee bar as her welcoming nature might be in conflict with that dismissive action.

When I arrived back home, I slowly drank my Café Latte mixed with smoking a few cigarettes over a two hour period while working on a few Sudoku puzzles and the easier small sized crossword puzzles. Then around 8 o'clock that morning I got in a hot shower where I decided that I should not only quit coffee but I should add cigarettes, alcohol, and cannabis to the list. My self-interrogation followed hard on the heels of my detox plan as I felt it to be absolutely necessary at this point in my life.

After I finished my shower and was dressed, I got in my car and headed off to the supermarket to pick up a case of cola and some nicotine chewing gum. In order to detox from caffeine I needed to take my sister's advice and use twelve cans of cola over twelve days by doing the following: day one - open a can of cola and drink all the cola except for one sip which I will pour down the drain; day two - open a can of cola and drink the cola except for two sips which I will pour down the drain; day three - open a can of cola and drink the cola except for three sips which I will pour down the drain; and so on until day twelve where I open the last can of cola and drink one sip of cola and pour the rest of the cola down the drain. One needs to wean themselves off of caffeine. The same goes for nicotine detox by using a nicotine chewing gum where you slowly replace a couple of cigarettes with nicotine chewing gum on the first day and then you increase the nicotine gum and lessen the cigarettes over a period of a month. You will also slowly decrease the amount of pieces of nicotine gum that you chew each week so that between four to five weeks you will only be chewing a piece or two of nicotine gum per day while having completely stopped smoking cigarettes. Then in week five or six you will cut down to one piece of nicotine gum and then just stop chewing nicotine gum completely. Nicotine is much more addictive than caffeine and it takes much more will power to quit nicotine. Nicotine is reportedly as addictive as heroin.

I was able to quit both caffeine and nicotine using these methods and I have not relapsed for the past sixteen years and today I am still not interested to resume either habit again.

Sometime during the eighth month in the year two thousand seven, I was booked to visit a client's fitness club location to work on some computers where I estimated I would only be needed for about two hours to complete the job. I arrived at the client's location around nine o'clock in the morning and expected to be finished by eleven o'clock. My work load was unexpectedly increased to include other personal computer systems which belonged to staff members that required access to a shared network which meant I had to perform computer inspections, antivirus installation plus configuration, and shared network access configuration. This increased my workload to add on an extra three hours that I performed without taking any lunch break. I finished the extra work and departed from the fitness club around two o'clock in the afternoon and headed straight home. I was so hungry that I had to stop at a fast food restaurant just one block from my home and went inside the restaurant to place my order and eat my meal indoors. Once I received my meal, I sat facing south looking out a wall of windows that were just a few feet away from the sidewalk located in front of the restaurant.

As I was eating my meal and watching the pedestrians pass by I suddenly saw a woman who looked exactly like CuEr and she was carrying what seemed to be a newborn baby below her left-hand shoulder but covered using a light blanket. She looked into the window of the restaurant but I don't know if she saw me or if she just saw her reflection in the window. It seemed very strange to me as the baby was not in a stroller or in a small cartable bassinet or child seat. It was as if she was walking home after recently giving birth at a hospital yet there were no hospitals near this location. I had thought CuEr would have never found herself in the situation where she was totally unprepared to give birth to a child with no baby supplies ready

and on hand for immediate use. I felt it could not possibly be CuEr but it did look exactly like her. She was accompanied by a fellow who was shorter than her who was acting like her brother as he was moving in front of her to block oncoming pedestrian traffic but then stopping about six feet in front of CuEr which then forced her to walk around him which made him scoot in front of her again to block oncoming pedestrian traffic and then stopping about six feet in front of her again. She would then need to walk around him again and this pattern just kept repeating. It made no sense to me. I tried to convince myself that it could not be CuEr but I have no idea as I did not run out of the restaurant and chase this couple down the street to confirm if it was. The reason I felt that she might have been with her brother is because someone in a loving relationship would have been accompanied by the baby's father and he would have been walking with CuEr on her left-hand side with his right arm wrapped around her shoulders so as to shepherd her down the sidewalk thus protecting the newborn baby from oncoming pedestrian traffic. I felt so sad to think that was CuEr who I saw that day. Where was her car? This was about six blocks away from the coffee bar where I last saw her and about seven months after giving her the gift of chocolates. That could not have been CuEr as she would have had to quickly hit rock bottom in a short span of time and that could not be possible. She would have had to be abandoned by the father and left to raise the child alone, lost her job, lost her car and a host of other issues which I just can't imagine would ever befall such a kind and caring woman.

It didn't take me long to surmise the events surrounding that day before I gave CuEr that gift when I went into the coffee bar in the afternoon and I saw her standing at the far end of the service counter and thought she was staring at me while her ever-present smile was absent from her face. What if she knew at that time she was pregnant without doubt and she was trying to figure out what to do as that could have been an unexpected pregnancy? If that was the case, then seven months

prior, I would have broken one of the Ten Commandments which is "Thou shall not covet thy neighbor's wife". She may not have been married at that time but if she was pregnant then she was biblically a wife and I was therefore acting like some sort of brute for ignorance of the Law is no excuse. If that was CuEr who I saw passing by on the sidewalk that day I prayed that God would quickly rescue her from what seemed to me to be such a horrible situation. I really hope that I am completely wrong about what I saw that day.

Ultimately, CuEr was the one that provided the cue to my discovery of the Spirit and my understanding of how to access Heaven through the Mystery method. I would never know who would be helping me along my way until I neared the end of my journey. I had told CuEr in the letter that I wrote to her that I felt I would be writing a book without even knowing what that book topic would be about. Cord and Thai also played a part without ever realizing how they had helped me too. My brother and sister and my best friend's mother helped as well by supporting me when I was out of money and needed to stay on my path even though it was the most extreme voyage I could ever imagine; their patience would ultimately expire but I would never blame them and can only thank them for their assistance. It has taken almost sixteen years so far as I reach the end of writing this book from the point of telling CuEr in my letter to her that there was a desire for me to do so.

Do not give up on the **LORD** God and do not give up on yourself, press on knowing that God will always support you when you finally understand His will. Never give up hope for your journey ultimately will assist everyone else on the planet that believes in the **LORD** God and trusts in Jesus Christ. Practice unconditional love as that is the most difficult love to cultivate and maintain yet returns the highest yield. Harbor faith and practice inner peace at every opportunity. Solitude and quietude are two sides of the same coin which can generate outward harmony and inner tranquility. Know that you may be put

on a path not of your choosing and the timeline may take many more years than you could have ever imagined as the **LORD** God has planned everything he desires for you to accomplish in your life well before you were born. The **LORD'S** will and His timeline will be achieved by those He loves and trusts which include everyone who has ever lived on this planet called Earth.

I ask the Heavenly Father for all of this in Jesus' name. Amen.

